

# **Monarchs, Courtiers and Technocrats; Elsyng Palace, Enfield: Place and People**

**The Documentary and Archaeological Evidence for a Fifteenth to  
Seventeenth Century Courtier's House and Tudor and Stuart Royal  
Palace; and for the Lives of its Owners and Households**

by

Martin J. Dearne

with

John Pinchbeck and Neil Pinchbeck

and contributions by Paul Drury and Ian K. Jones



## **CD Contents, Transcripts of the Primary Evidence and Other Appended Material**

Published 2022 by the Enfield Archaeological Society  
Copyright © Martin J. Dearne and the Enfield Archaeological Society 2022  
ISBN 978-0-9501877-6-1

This publication is made possible by a grant from the National Lottery Heritage Fund and support from  
Enfield Council; and by a grant from The Enfield Society



## List of Contents

<b>Introduction</b>		1
<b>TRANSCRIPTS:</b>		
<b>1) Wills of Vicars of Enfield and of Employees of Sir Thomas Lovell at Elsyng</b>		
<i>Original Source</i>	<i>Description</i>	
NA:PROB11/9/176	Will of Edmund Causton, Vicar of Enfield (d. 1491)	3
NA:PROB11/16/351	Will of John Thompson (d. 1510)	4
NA:PROB11/20/101	Will of Thomas Lovell of Enfield (d. 1521)	6
NA:PROB11/21/482	Will of Charles Nowell (d. 1524)	8
NA:PROB11/28/410	Will of Dr Thomas Thompson, Vicar of Enfield (d. 1540)	9
NA:PROB11/28/620	Will of John Carleton (d. 1541)	11
<b>TRANSCRIPTS:</b>		
<b>2) Documents Relating to Sir Thomas Lovell</b>		
<i>Original Source</i>	<i>Description</i>	
NA:PROB11/23/9	Will of Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1524)	16
BM Add. MS 12,462*	Funeral Accounts of Sir Thomas Lovell	27
NA:PROB2/199**	Inventory of the Possessions of Sir Thomas Lovell	62
College of Arms MS Funerals I.xi, p82	Description of the Funeral of Sir Thomas Lovell	79
<b>TRANSCRIPTS:</b>		
<b>3) Repair Accounts and Other Documents from after 1539</b>		
<i>Original Source</i>	<i>Description</i>	
Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	Repair Accounts for Elsyng July – September 1540	81
Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Repair Accounts for Elsyng August – September 1541	99
Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	Repair Accounts for Elsyng October – December 1541	107
BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 – 122	Repair Accounts for Elsyng November – December 1542	114

NA:E351/3326, m. 5v; NA:E315/257, f. 101; NA:E315/258, f. 71	Repair Accounts for Elsyng and or 'Enfield Palace' 1547/8 - 1549	122
University of Wales, Bangor, BMSS/39840; Bryson and Evans (2017) Letter 3	Letter from Princess Elizabeth to Lord Paget written from Elsyng on the 21 <sup>st</sup> April 1550	123
NA:SP12/4 ff. 189 – 190v	Report on the State of the Queen's Majesty's Houses 23 <sup>rd</sup> June ?1559	124
NA:E351/3200, mm. 3v – 15	Repair Accounts for Elsyng and Other Royal Houses 25 <sup>th</sup> March 1560 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1561	126
BM: Cotton MS Vespasian C.XIV vol. 2 f. 188 – 96 in Goldring <i>et al</i> (2014) 195ff	The Cofferer's Accounts for Elizabeth I's visit to Elsyng 15 <sup>th</sup> – 21 <sup>st</sup> September 1561	133
NA:E351/3201, mm. 2v – 9v	Repair Accounts for Elsyng and Other Royal Houses 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1561 – 12 <sup>th</sup> December 1563	134
NA:E351/3202, mm. 5 – 5v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 12 <sup>th</sup> December 1563 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1565	139
NA:E351/3203, mm. 21 – 21v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 28 <sup>th</sup> April to 25 <sup>th</sup> May 1566	141
Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1568	143
NA:E351/3211, m. 6	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 20 <sup>th</sup> August – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1576	152
NA:E351/3212, mm. 8 – 8 v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 9 <sup>th</sup> June – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1577	154
NA:E351/3213, m. 5	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 22 <sup>nd</sup> October – 31 <sup>st</sup> December 1578	156
NA:E351/3214, mm. 7 – 8	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 21 <sup>st</sup> July – 31 <sup>st</sup> August 1579	158
NA:E351/3215, mm. 6 – 7	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 6 <sup>th</sup> January – 30 <sup>th</sup> June 1580	160
NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 13 <sup>th</sup> June – 31 <sup>st</sup> August 1581	162

NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 28 <sup>th</sup> September 1589 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1590	164
NA:LR12/16/469, mm. 1 – 3	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1593	166
NA:E351/3238, mm. 13	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1602 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1603	169
NA:E351/3241, mm. 32	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1605 – 1606	171
Cecil Papers, Hatfield House, Box D41***	Inventories of (the Earl of Salisbury's (? and others') stuff at) Enfield 1597 - 1606	173
NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1606 – 1607	181
NA:SP38/9	The Warrant to Demolish Elsyng 30 <sup>th</sup> March 1608	183
NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 5 <sup>th</sup> April 1609 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1610	184
NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1610 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1611	190
NA:E351/3246, m. 17	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1611 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1612	193
Cecil Papers, Hatfield House, Box D40***	Inventory of the Earl of Salisbury's stuff at Enfield House 1612	195
NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v – 13	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1615 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1616	199
NA:E351/3252, m. 11	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1617 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1618	202
NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 – 20	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1618 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1619	203

NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1619 – 30 <sup>th</sup> September 1620	207
NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1621 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1622	209
NA:E351/3256, mm. 13 – 13v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1622 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1623	212
NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1623 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1624	214
NA:E351/3258, mm. 10v – 11	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1624 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1625	216
NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1625 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1626	219
NA:E351/3260, m. 7v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1626 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1627	221
NA:E351/3261, m. 14v	The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1 <sup>st</sup> October 1627 – 29 <sup>th</sup> September 1628	224
NA: LC5/132	Warrants for Works at Elsyng 1628 – 1634	227
NA: LC5/134	Warrants for Works at Elsyng 1634 – 1636	228
<b>Glossary</b>		229
<b>OTHER MATERIAL</b>		
Indexes of Buildings, Rooms and Parts of the Palace Represented in the Documentary Sources		231
A Note on the Identification of Sir John de Enefeld and his Son John de Enefeld and the Wider de Enefeld Families in the Thirteenth and Earlier Fourteenth Centuries		242
Twenty First Century Archaeological Site Code Concordance		245

**THE 1960s WORK (in separate files)**

The 1963 – 6 Excavations: a Description and Re-evaluation

by Martin J. Dearne

The 1967 (and 1970) Gas Main Trenches: a Description and Evaluation

by Martin J. Dearne and Paul Drury

\*Parts of this document are now out of order and it has been re-ordered, but folio numbers have been retained in this instance.

\*\*This document is also now badly out of order and membrane references are to its reordered state as described on p 63.

\*\*\*These inventories may be of Elsyng, or at least parts of it or buildings connected to it, but this is not certain; their relevance to it is discussed in the main text (pp 111, 115 and 118).

## Introduction

Many of the primary sources concerning Elsyng under Sir Thomas Lovell and the Tudor and Stuart monarchies are either not published or are only inadequately summarised in print. Indeed, this has led some to simply quote very selectively – often at second hand – from them which has led to some inadvertent misrepresentations of them. Moreover, considerations of space have not allowed some aspects of these sources not directly connected to Elsyng and those who lived there to be discussed in the printed text despite their value for the study of e.g. early modern Enfield and the functioning of both an early Tudor ‘courtier’s palace’ and of the Office of the King’s Works. Given the amount of work that has been involved in locating and transcribing these sources, not to present them in full for the use of other researchers would then have been to waste a resource created in the preparation of the volume (especially when their inclusion on a CD provides an economical way of presenting them). Therefore transcriptions of most of the manuscript sources not quoted in full in the main text, as well as some other items such as the wills of two significant vicars of Enfield and of employees of Lovell at Elsyng, are presented below.

The transcripts have been made by John Pinchbeck (in some cases assisted by Lesley Pinchbeck and with a few readings and one translation contributed by Martin J. Dearne), mostly directly from digital images of the originals (a small selection of which are included) taken by Judith Stones or supplied by the National Archives; and edited by Martin J. Dearne. However, the Description of the Funeral of Sir Thomas Lovell is as transcribed by Lysons and by Robinson,<sup>1</sup> the Funeral Accounts of Sir Thomas Lovell rely on a transcript of the original held by the London Borough of Enfield Local Studies Library (for access to which the EAS are grateful to John Clark) and the coferer’s accounts for 1561 rely on the transcript of the Cotton MS published by Goldring *et al.*<sup>2</sup> MSS amongst the Cecil papers at Hatfield House are transcribed by John Pinchbeck and Martin J. Dearne from photographs kindly supplied by the Archive Assistant Sarah Whale and the authors are very grateful to the former Archivist, Robin Harcourt Williams for his valuable assistance in interpreting them. The EAS are most grateful to the staff of the Bodleian Library, British Library and National Archives for their help in accessing documents and to Paul Drury for assistance in obtaining images of some.

The format and text size/emboldening in the originals where they are sets of accounts has frequently been considerably altered both because it would not be practicable to reproduce original formats and to make them more intelligible and manageable. Some attempt has been made to introduce rather more standardisation between sets of repair accounts (though there are limits to how far this can be done) to make them easier to compare; and main accounting totals and subtotals plus categories of expenditure have been highlighted to differentiate them. In some cases it has also been necessary or desirable for clarity to render symbols not available in modern fonts with alternatives (such as a dash (-) for a symbol which separates the name of a palace or a class of purchases (e.g. tiles) from a cost or number purchased or a sequence of purchases of the same items) or to omit them. But as far as possible the text has been rendered ‘as is’ including crossed out passages, superscript insertions and corrections and without the punctuation that many originals lack. However, where words/terms are abbreviated, and the intention is more or less certain, omitted letters and sometimes words have in some cases been restored [in square brackets] to aid intelligibility.

Very long preambles (where they add nothing of importance) in some accounts documents, and sections of documents not applicable to Elsyng (where they include accounts for multiple royal properties organised by head of expenditure not property), have been omitted. Thus, folio/membrane number sequences frequently have gaps in them. Some documents are poorly preserved/damaged and where this has resulted in the loss/obscuring of text this has been indicated, as have instances where readings are uncertain (generally indicated by a preceding question mark) or differ in any published calendarings of the same document. In a few instances readings of elements of the same documents advanced by Gunn<sup>3</sup> and by Paul Drury (pers. comm.) have also been of help. Where documents’ overall condition, context or content appears to require some comment a brief introduction or note has been added to the beginning of the transcript.

---

<sup>1</sup> Lysons (1795) 192, fn. 67; and Robinson (1823) i, 130 – 7.

<sup>2</sup> Goldring *et al* (2014) 185ff.

<sup>3</sup> Gunn (2016).

Those less familiar with Tudor and Stuart manuscripts may find the very selective glossary included at the end of the transcripts of use, especially for items such as the inventory of Lovell's possessions and a limited attempt has been made (by John Pinchbeck and Martin J. Dearne) to explain some of the other instances of more obscure terminology, unfamiliar spellings and abbreviations, identities of some less obvious persons and places referred to, and specific issues arising from the documents, in footnotes (often just on their first occurrence in the texts); references in the footnotes refer to the main volume bibliography. Further commentary may also be found in the main volume text (e.g. p 303), though some points made therein have been repeated here in footnotes for convenience. However, it has not been possible to provide notes on anything like all the now obsolete terms in use, let alone much of the unstandardized/archaic English spelling included in many documents and only selected longer sections in Latin have been translated (in footnotes and in some cases in summary form).

Dates in most of the documents are given by regnal year and old style calendaring (with the year starting in March) and regnal year calculators are generally available on the internet so they have only been translated in a few instances. Most of the sources are also of a financial nature and of course use pre-decimal currency (£1 = 20 *s*; 1 *s* = 12 *d*) rendered in Roman numerals. But the way in which sums of money, and quantities of all sorts, were expressed adopted (often inconsistently) some now unfamiliar practices (so that e.g. values are often given in shillings, ignoring that they amount to more than £1), use now obsolete abbreviations (e.g. ob or di = ½; q (quadrans) = ¼) and they (and the way dates are expressed) may use multipliers often written in superscript (e.g. xx<sup>c</sup> lxi = 100 x 20 + 61), while where the final Roman numeral of a number is an i it is written j. Cash values may also be given in marks (1 mark = 13 *s* 4 *d*) or crowns (1 crown = 4 *s* 4 *d* but after c. 1544 generally 5 *s*). There are though demonstrable errors of arithmetic in some documents (some of which have been highlighted in notes). Non-monetary quantification in some instances is very complex, sometimes now at least ambiguous or even incomprehensible and may e.g. use £ for lb or be expressed in quarters of a hundredweight (28 lb) or using c for either (depending on context) cwt or hundredths (= 100 or multiply the preceding figure by 100); though again some footnotes have been added where specific instances seem to require, and are capable of, explanation it has not been possible to do this in every case.

These transcriptions are followed by an index of the sections of the palace identified in the transcribed documentary sources, a note on a particular problem in identifying two individuals who may have played a part in the early formation of the manor of Worcester and an archaeological site code concordance.

The present CD also includes (as separate files) re-evaluations of the 1963 – 6 excavations and 1967 (and 1970) gas main monitoring which publish these in more detail than has previously been available. Whilst basic accounts of their findings were published in 1984, these were little more than summaries and, not least because of considerations of space and cost, could not do more than illustrate a few of the more significant features. However, as the only archaeological interventions to date in what is likely to have been the inner court of the palace, fuller publication of these pieces of work was clearly desirable; while discussing the palace as a whole in the main volume text would have been impossible without providing more detailed accounts and critical appraisals of their findings than previously available. As will be apparent such reassessments presented many challenges and have to be tentative, while the considerable reliance that had to be placed on photographic evidence meant that it would have been impractical to include them as parts of the main printed volume. Yet by including them on this CD it has been possible to reproduce far more of the photographic evidence than could have been justified in a printed publication and to go into some detail about the strength of the evidential base for drawing conclusions from the records of the 1960s work.



**The Will of Edmund Causton, Vicar of Enfield (d. 1491)**  
**(NA:PROB11/9/176)**

Testm. Magistri

Edmundi Cawston

In dei nomi[n]e amen the yere of ou[r] lord m<sup>l</sup> CCCCLxxxxj the vijth day of Septembyr I Edmunde Cawston vicar of Enfeld in goode mynd being make and ordeyne my testament in the wyse folowing First and principelly I bequeith my sowle to allmighty god our Lade seint Mary and all the seyntes in hevyn And my body to be buried in the church yerd of Enfeld beside the litell dore of seint Jemys chapell in south side Also I bequeith to make a Cuysmatery of silv[er] to the seid church of Enfeld xls Also for to make ij small Candelstickes of silv[er] for the high alter of the same church xxvjs viijd Also I bequeith to the chapell in Elsyng Man[nor] an Image of ou[r] Lady there to abyde alwey[s] xxs Also I bequieth to my church of Gressingh[a]m for ij standard Candelstickes for to stand be fore the high alt[ar] xxvjs viijd Also I bequieth to the pou[r] folkys of the same p[ar]ishe vs Also I bequeith to every godchyld that I have a Lambe aswele in that Towne as els where also I bequeith to pou[r] folkes of this Towne viij shetis Also I bequeith to M[aster] Hassett to M[aster] Steward And to Thomas of the Botery of my Mast[er] Lovell[s] house xs Also I bequeith to Yngis Riddillington xxs Also I bequeith to Syr Roberd to Syr John and to Syr Jamys p[r]estes of the church of Enfeld to ich of them vs And to the Clerk viijd for to kepe every day a durge and on the morow masse w[ith] note during a month Also I bequeith to John Cawston my brother xx of my shepe Also to Agnes his wyfe xx shepe Also I bequeith to the said John my brother my howse at the woode side to lodge my obit yerly Also I bequeith to Thomas Crosse my blew gowne furryd at the handes Also I bequeith to Johan Kepper my blak gowne Also to Alice ?Goore my Russett gown Also I bequeith to Alice Browne vjs viijd Also I bequeith to Willyh[a]m my brother vjs viijd Also to Agnes Woodehale vjs Also to John Gilbert horn ijs iiijd Also to Agnes my Kynnyswoman of Waltham ijs iiijd & The Residue of all my goodes I geve and queith to the dispocion of myn executors which I ordeyne and make Syr John Browne and John Cawston And that they dispose for my sowle as they will answeare afore god And to this my Last will I have sett my seall

Probatim fuit suprascripum testamentum Coram et c. xxvj die mens Augusti Anno dm. &c Nonagesimo secundo Juramento Johannis Cawston executoris &c Ac approbatum et c Et comissa fuit adminstratio omn bonorum &c dicto Johanni de bene &c Ac de pleno Inventario et c citra festum sci ?Machis Avehi proximo &c Necnon de plano & vero comptoto et c ?Jurato &c Resuat po testate &c duo Johann Brown cap cmm venerit &c<sup>4</sup>

---

4 I.E. The above written testament was proven in the presence etc. on the 26th of August in the year of Our Lord etc. the 92nd. John Cawston was sworn as executor etc. and probate etc. and administration was commissioned of all the goods etc. The said John to well and etc. And a plain inventory etc. by the festival of Saint ?Mark next etc. And to plainly and truthfully complete etc. Swearing etc. reserved by the testator etc. for John Brown when he will have come etc.

**The Will of John Thompson, Reciever-General to Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1510)**  
**(NA:PROB11/16/351)**

In the name of God amen. The xth day of Septembre. In the yere of o[ur] lord god m<sup>t</sup> v<sup>t</sup> and x. I John Thomson beying in hole mynde and goode memory make and ordeyne this my testament and last will in man[ner] and fo[r]me following that is to wite

First I bequith my soule to almighty god and to his moder our lady seynt Mary and to all the company off heven. And my body to be buried w[ith]in the queere of the monastery of seynt John Baptist of Holywell nyghe London on the North side of the quyre forsaid under oon of the arches betwixt the quere and our Lady Chapell where I have made a chapell under the said arche and enclosed it w[ith]in barres of yron And there I will have a honest secular preest of good name & fame to syng and pray for my soule and for the soule of Hughe Cootes by whome I fare duely the better and for all my frendes soules by the space of x yeres next ensuyng my decesse And I will that the saide preeste have for his salary yerely the said x yeres during xj £ Also a masse booke of p[ar]chemyn[t] lynnied and a masse booke of paper in prynte a chales w[ith] a patent of silv[er] all gilte and a chales w[ith] a patent of silv[er] p[ar]cell gilte A bell of silv[er] p[ar]cell gilte ij paxes of silv[er] all gilte whereof the edges of the oon ys sett abowte w[ith] stones Two cruettes of silv[er] all gilte and two cruettes of silv[er] parcell gilte And twoo vestmentes which I have I will that after my decesse it be had in adornament at myn auter where I shalbe buried And the preest which shall syng for my soule to have the use and the occupying of the said bookes chaleyses bell paxes cruettes and vestmentes at all tymes requysite by the space of x yeres next ensuyng my decesse by the whiche space he shall syng for me. And after the said x yeres be fully ended and complete to theeffect of this my present testament & last will then I will that the said bookes chaleyses bell paxes cruettes and vestmentes remayn to the house and monastery of Saint John Baptiste of Halywell for ev[er] to have me in their memory And I will that my body be honestly brought to the erthe after the discrecion of myn executors And I will that myn executors geve to ev[er]y Nunne w[ith]in the said monastery of Saint John Baptiste of Halywell a reward suche as shalbe thought requysite by their discrecions

It[em] I geve & bequeth to Dame Jone Lynde pryores of the monastery of Seynt John Baptist of Halywell if she be on lyve the day of my decesse xx£ And I geve and bequeth to the priores of ?Carcowe Besides Norwich<sup>5</sup> xj£ xiijs iiijd to be distabuted betwix hir and hir Covent to pray for my soule and for the soule of Hugh Cootes and all my frendes soules And I geve and bequeth to the grey freres of Norwiche to be delived to thuse of their house xls. And I geve and bequethe to Sir Robert Rest my prest if he be w[ith] me the day of my deth lxxvjs xiiijd. And I geve and bequeth to S[ir] Nic[ol]has Kyrkby preest xxs. And I geve and bequeth to my maister Sir Thomas Lovell Knyght to be aydor and helper to myn executors lxxvj£ xiijs iiijd. Also I geve and bequeth to my lady Lovell wife to my said maister S[ir] Tho[ma]s Lovell Knyght x£ And I geve and bequeth to S[ir] George Maners Knyght xx£ And I geve and bequeth to William Cornwaleys Cs. And I geve and bequeth to William Pye of Warsop Cs. And I geve to John Pye son to the forsaid William Pye xls. And I geve and bequethe to Margyet Barwyke xls. And I geve and bequeth to Alice the Wife of Thomas Bougheynt of London ?Shermay if she be on lyve the day of my decesse x£ And I geve and bequethe to John Carleton my s[er]v[an]t oon of my best horses my best sadle and all the harneys to the same horse Also I geve and bequeth to John Lightfote my s[er]v[an]t xj£ xiijs iiijd. Also I geve and bequeth to the said John Carleton my s[er]v[an]t & to Dorothe his wife and to the lengiste lyvers of theym and to the heyres of their two bodies lawfully begoten all that my londes and ten[amen]tes w[ith] their app[ur]ten[an]ces set and lying in Kneseworth and other foldes in the Countie off Cambridge to the yerely valo[r] of xls. For in and for default of suche yssue betwix the said John and Dorothe his wife after their decesse to remayne to myn heyres for ev[er] And I geve and bequeth to Dorothe the wife of John Carleton my s[er]v[an]t lxxvjs viijd. And I geve and bequethe to William Kirkby xxs. And I geve and bequeth to Will[ia]m More xxs. And I geve and bequeth to John Gare xls And I geve and bequeth to William Duchbone xls. And I geve and bequeth to John Clerk s[er]v[an]t w[ith] my maister S[ir] Thomas Lovell Knyght xxs. And I geve and bequeth to Richard Watson xxs. And I geve and

---

5 Carrow Priory.

bequeth to John Walche Keper of my maisters place in London xxs. And I geve & bequethe to Agnes Debnam my mayde at Halywell vj£ xiijs iiijd. And I geve and bequeth to Margitt Fysshher Keper of my maisters place in Halywell xxs. And I geve and bequeth to William Breressey xxs And I geve and bequeth to Lawrence Foxley xxs. And for my landes and ten[emen]tes sett and lying in the townes & felde of Barghston<sup>6</sup> and ?Plungarth in the vale of Beanour<sup>7</sup> somtyme Brynghist landes and also Bates landes if these be any of the name of the Brynghist on lyve that will come to myn executo[r]s and geve to theym xl£ Than I will they shalbe restored to the said landes agayn Orellys<sup>8</sup> I will that the said landes be sold by myn executo[r]s And the money thereof comyng to be disposed in deedes of charatie as shalbe requysite & most beneficiall for the helth of my soule and all cristen soules And for my landes and ten[emen]tes sett and lying w[ith]in the towne of Notyngh[a]m I geve theym to John Pye the sonne of William Pye of Warsop And to the heyres of his body lawfully begoten for ev[er] And for defaute of suche yssue of his body laufully begotten then after his decesse I will that the said landes and ten[ement]es remayn to the childern of John Coot of Warsop for ev[er] whiche as he hadde by my brothers doughter if any of theym then be on lyve Also I will that my wyndmylne which I have in Effbo[r]ne in the Countie of Sussex be sold by myn executo[r]s and the money therof comyng to be disposed by myn executo[r]s in deeds of charitie for the helthe of my soule And if any man by ?form or other wise woll enter upon my said mylne or interupte or lett myn executo[r]s of the sale therof contrary to theffecte of this my p[re]sent testament and last will Then I will that S[ir] George Maners Knyght shalhave that my said milne of my gift and bequest and the deedes of the same to hym and to his heyres for ev[er] Also I geve and bequeth aft[e]r my decesse my house w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[a]nces sett and lying upon the Towrehill of London unto Elizabeth Rollesley widow during hir lif[e] whyche house w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[a]nces I have by lease of thabbot and Covent of o[ur] lady of Gracez upon the Towrehill of London forseid for the time of L yeres And after the decesse of the said Elizabeth Rollesley than I will that the said house w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[a]nces remayn agayn to the said monastery of o[ur] Lady of Gracez and they to pray for my soule for the soul of Hugh Cootes and for all cristen soules for the costes and charges that I have doon in the same Also I geve and bequeth to my maister S[ir] Thomas Lovell Knyght my house with thapp[ur]ten[a]nces sett and lying w[ith]in the gates of the monastery of seynt John Baptist of Halywell during his lif[e] whiche house w[ith] the app[ur]ten[a]nces I have of the said pryores and covent of the saide monastery by lease for yeres under their Covent seale And if it shall fortune my said maister S[ir] Thomas Lovell to dye or the yeres of my said lease of my said house be expired That then and Immediatly after his decesse I will that John Carleton my s[er]v[an]t shalhave the said house w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[a]nces duryng the Revsion of my said yeres in the same The Residue of all my goodes and unmoevable w[ith] the debtes to me owyng what soev[er] they be freely I geve them to the discrecion of myn executo[r]s whom I ordeyne and make maister William Thomson preest p[ar]son of Cheryngton Thomas Lovell gentelman<sup>9</sup> and John Carleton my s[er]v[an]t And I make and ordeyn maister John Hexon s[er]v[an]t w[ith] the Kynges Grace to be surveyo[r] of this my p[re]sent testament And I bequeth to eche of myn executo[r]s and surveyo[r]s for their labour lxvjs viijd. In wittnes wherof I the said John Thomson to this my p[re]sent testament and last will to be ratified and hadd ferme and stable I have subscribed my name w[ith] myn owne hand and sett my seale ?Yomen in the monastery of seynt John Baptist of Halywell the day and yere abovesaid.

Probatum fuit testm supadicti defuncti hentes dum vixit et mortis sue temp[or]ere ?dinsa bona & debita in div[er]s di[oc]es ?p[ro]n[un]c[i]e Cant &c. decimo die mens[is] Febr Anno dm Millimo quangentesumo decimo / Juram Willm Thomson clici Thome Lovell gensi et Johis Carleton exec<sup>o</sup> in h[ui]s[mo]di. testo nominates Ac approbat et insinuate Et comissa fuit administratio omn bonores et debites dicti defuncti prefatis executo De bene et fideli ac sub vna[nim]i consensu & assensu adminstrand Ac de pleno & fideli Inventario citra f[est]u[m] sancti David Ep[iscop]i prox futur exhibend Necnon de plano & vero compto reddend ad sancta dei evnges in debita inures forma iurates.<sup>10</sup>

6 Barkston.

7 Vale of Belvoir.

8 I.E. or else

9 I.E. Thomas Lovell 'of Enfield' as distinct from Sir Thomas Lovell.

10 I.E. The testament was proven of the above said deceased who, while he lived and at the time of his death, had goods and debts in diverse diocese of the province of Canterbury etc. The tenth day of February in the year of our Lord 1510 [sic,

**The Will of Thomas Lovell of Enfield, Cousin of Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1521)**  
**(NA:PROB11/20/101)**

In dei nomne amen. I Thomas Lovell of Endefelde Gentilman In the countie of mydd[lesex] being in the faith Catholik and in full mynde and in helth of body. The xxiiij<sup>th</sup> Day of novembre And in the yere of our lord god m<sup>t</sup> v<sup>t</sup> and xiix make and ordeyn this my Last will and testament And furst and before all I bequeth my soule unto the handes of my Savio[r] J[es]hu crist bought w[ith] his precious blode And my body to be buried where it shall please his goodnes to call me to his infinite mercy and grace And I woll and before all thinges gevyn or bequest that myn executour truely content and paye all suche dettes as at that tyme I shall owe Than I woll and bequeth for my tithes forgotten to the high awter of Endefelde xiijs iiijd And also I will and bequeth to the high awter of saint Andrewes in Chesterton<sup>11</sup> xiijs iiijd Item I bequeth and geve to eny Charterhous in Iurelond<sup>12</sup> for the keping of myn exequies and masse xxs And to the hede house in Fraunce of the same Religion xls And also I will that myn executours deliver my letter of the bretherhede of the hede house in Fraunce whan they deliver my money And also I will that myn executours Immediately after my deth sende unto the Alderman of the Trinitie gylde in Lynne<sup>13</sup> that tyme being viijs iiijd for the keping of myn exequies and masse And also that I may have the xiiij preestes to syng for me according to the Rule of the fraternitie Item I will that my feoffees infeoffed to the use of the p[er]formenying of this my last wille that they suffer myn executours to Receyve and take all the Revenues and profites of all suche londes and tenementes as I have in Chesterton to fynde a preest the whiche is of goode name and fame mynding to have comuyng to preche and teche the worde of god And he to syng at saint Kateryns awter in Chesterton<sup>14</sup> thre daies in the weke and every halyday and Sunday to helpe in the quere within the said Church of saint Andrewe in Chesterton he to take for his salary ix m[ar]ces And also that he shall whan he goeth to the Lavetory to sey Deprofundis for those soules Thomas Lovell my fader and Anne my moder and for John Thopson Thomas Lorde of Ormonde and Thomas Lovell and Jane his wife and Thomas Lovell and Elynor his wife<sup>15</sup> and for all cristen soules And that my feoffees suffer myn executour to take the profites of the said Londes till my goddaughter<sup>16</sup> Elizabeth Lovell be of the age of xxj yeres And than my feoffees to make a state to hir and to the heres of hir body lafully begotten according to my faders will. Also as for all further londes as I bought of William Stalworth of Folborne holder of the prio[r] of Barnwell<sup>17</sup> be sold immediatly after my deth And the money therof comyng to have a preest to syng for me and my wife Jane and for all them before named and for all cristen soules Also I will that all suche goodes of myn unrequested or gevyn by my mowth or by my handes that my wife Jane have them to hir owne propre use to geve and sell And of this my Last will and testament I ordeyn to be myn executor maister Thomas Pert Doctour of Lawe and maister of the prerogarybe whom goodes to whom I geve a gilt goblet w[ith] a Cover and a Squirrel upon it pomiced And my wife Jane Lovell these ij persones to be myn executours And to this my Last will and testament I have putto my Seall and my sygnemannell<sup>18</sup>

---

presumably the date is an error for 1511 as the will was made 10<sup>th</sup> September 1510] William Thomson, priest, Thomas Lovell, gentleman, and John Carleton were sworn in as executors nominated by the said testator. Probate was entered and administration granted of all the goods and debts of the said deceased to the forenamed executors, for them to also well and faithfully and with unanimous consent and assent administer and to plainly and truthfully complete an inventory before the feast of Saint David, Bishop, next to come, then to exhibit it and also to render a plain and truthful account as sworn on the Holy Gospels and in due form of law.

11 Now a suburb of Cambridge.

12 I.E. houses of the Carthusian order in Ireland.

13 The Guild of the Holy Trinity at Lenn (Lynn) in Norfolk (cf. Blomfield (1808) 515ff).

14 The alter of the Guild of St. Katherine (see VCH Cambridge ix, 28ff, though they seem to date the will 1519).

15 I.E. the testator and his second wife and the testator and his first wife (or the second possibly Sir Thomas Lovell the younger and his wife). See the main text p 30, note 276.

16 Likely his daughter, perhaps referred to as a goddaughter after his remarriage or this may even be a scribal error. See the main text p 30, note 276.

17 Now a suburb of Cambridge.

18 I.E. sign manual (signature).

Probatum fuit testamentum suprascripti defuncti Coram D[omin]no apud Lambeth xv<sup>o</sup> Die mensis Februarii Anno Dm Millimo quannngentesimo xxj<sup>o</sup> Jurament egregii viri magri Thome Pert executour in hmoi testo wiat Ac approbatm & insumatum Et comissa fuit adminstraco om & singulorum bonorm & debitorum ?dm defuncti ditt executori De bn & fideli adminstrand Ac di pleno & fideli Inven[ta]rio citra festum Pasche prox futur exhi<sup>d</sup> necnon de plano & vero compoto reddend Ad sca Dei Ev[a]ngelia Jurat Reseruat potestate & c alteri executori cum venerit &c.<sup>19</sup>

---

19 I.E. The above written testament of the deceased was proven before the Lord of the house of Lambeth on the 15th day of February in the year of our Lord 1521, and the excellent and honourable Master Thomas Pert was sworn as executor to the said testator. Probate was entered and administration was commissioned of all and singular the goods and debts of the deceased, the said executor to well and faithfully administer and to fully and faithfully render an inventory before the feast of the Passion next and to render an account of the same plainly and truthfully, as sworn on the Holy Gospels. Reserving similar powers to other executors who will come &c.

**The Will of Charles Nowell, Bailiff of Worcesters to Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1524)**  
**(NA:PROB11/21/482)**

In the name of god amen. The xijth Day of Novembre. In the yere of our Lorde god a Thousande fyve hundred and xxiiijth. I Charles Nowell of Enfelde of hole mynde and good memory make my testament in this maner and forme followyng First I bequeth my soule unto almighty god to our saint mary and to all the saintes in hevyn And my body to be buried in the Churchyarde of Saint Andrewe in the parishe of Enfeld Also I bequeth to the high awter of the same Church for tithes and oblacions forgotten ijs Also to the rep[ar]acions of the same Churche vjs viijd Also to the fraternitie of our lady in the same Church xxs Also I geve to my wife all my Cope and free landes To have to hir and hir heires forever The Residue of my goodes not bequethed both moneable and unmoneable I geve and bequeth unto Mawde Nowell my wife whom I ordeyn and make myn executuce by the supervision of Richard March she to order and dispoas them as she thinke best for the most helthe of my soule and all [christ]en soules These persones to Recorde sir John Brygeman my goosthy father William Grene and other many ?moo[r].

Probatum fuit testamentum suprascripti defuncti Coram prefatis Connssarys in ealia cath dini pauli london Secundo die mensis Decembris Anno Dm millimo quingentesumo xxiiij Jurament matildis Relictet executricis in h[uis]mo[d]i testo noiat Ac approbatum et insinnatum Et commissa fuit administracio aucte p[ar]fat [xhi rho] patrum omni & sinulorum bonorum Jurm et creditorum dicti defuncti p[ar]fat executrici De bene & fideli administrand ac de pleno et fideli In[ventario] citra festum s[an]c[t]e lucie virginis prox futur exhi[d] Necnon di plano et vero compoto reddend & sancta dei Evangelica in debita iuris forma Jurat.<sup>20</sup>

---

20 I.E. The above written testament of the deceased was proven in the presence of the aforesaid commissioners in Saint Paul's Cathedral, London, on the second day of the month of December in the year of our Lord 1524. Maude was sworn in as relict and executrix to the said testator. Probate was entered and administration commissioned by the holy fathers in God, of all and singular the goods rights and credits of the said deceased, for the said executrix to well and faithfully administer and to plainly and faithfully complete an inventory before the feast of saint Lucy, virgin, next. Also to render a plain and truthful account, as sworn on the Holy Gospels and in due form of law.

**The Will of Dr Thomas Thompson, Vicar of Enfield (d. 1540)**  
**(NA:PROB11/28/410)**

In the name of god amen The xxiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Septembr in the yere of ou[r] lorde god a Thousande fyve hundred and forty I Thomas Thomson Doctor of divinitie vicar of the p[ar]isshe Church of Endfeld in the countie of Midd[lesex] And also the parson of the parissh Church of Welwyne in the countie of Herfurthe Albeyt sicke in body yet of goode & holdyng memory and of as good wytte as I was hole I make and ordeyn this my testament & last will in suche mann[or] and forme as folowithe First I give and comytte at suche a tyme as the goodnes & mercy of god shall call my synfull soule w[ith] all affection all humylite w[ith] full faythe and w[ith] all confidence to the gra[ce] & meryttes of my m[er]cyfull Saviour w[ith] all Cyrcumstance that may be eyther expedient ?or ?semyng into thandes of Almighty god and to the blessid Trinitie Also my body to be buryed at seynt Jeymes College in Cambridge in a lytill Chappell whiche I dyd there lately edifie And of funerall expensis I do nothing defynd or lymet but leve yt at the disposition of my Executores. I will not that eyther at my buryall derge or eny other tyme genrall distribucions be made and that for perrell of the kinges arte I will at the daye of my sepulture yf I be buried in Cambridge that ev[er]y doctor of what faculty so ev[er] he be hav[e] viijd every bachelor of divinitie and M[aste]r of Arte vjd the master of seynt Jeymes College ijs th[e] p[re]sident xvjd every felowe of the same College being preest xijd and other no[t] prestes viijd every scoler of the same howse iiijd every syser ijd Item I will the same Daye vjs viijd to be geven in the same p[ar]ishe among the porre people at the discrecion of my Executours Item I will that the M[aste]r of felowes and scolers of Christes college of their charitie synge adirge & amasse for me w[ith] in viij dayes of my deth And the M[aste]r to have vjs viijd every felowe ijs iiijd and every scoler iiijd ev[er]y sysar ijd Item I will that the M[aste]r and felowes of Mychaell house of ther charites do singe adirge & amasee for my soule w[ith]in a monthe after my death And they to have emounges them xxs the M[aste]r ijs every scoler xvjd every bible clerke iiijd the residue of the mony at there ynnez Item I will that my Executouris shall cause a dirge & amasse to be songe in Enfelde for me at the daye of my dethe and there to bestowe emonges the prestes clerkes and po[or] people at their discrecions four poundes Item I will that the church wardens of Endfeld shall have for maytenance of there church xxs Item I will that my Executours do bestowe for adirge and a masse at Welwyne xls amonges prestes clerkes & po[or] people as ys aforeseyd Also I will that the Church wardens of the seyde Welwyne shall have xxvjs viijd for the use of the Church Item I will that my Executours do expende in conveyent & honest p[ro]curement at the daie of my buryall xiiij s vjs viijd Item I will that my Executours shall exhibit in wryting to the M[aste]r and felowes of seynt Johns College in Cambridge this article of my testament that where they stande bownde by ther letters Obligatorie for the p[er]formance of my last will as towching the ordynance and foundacion of two felowes to contynence for ever there of my fundacion to praye for me and my benefactonis satiffactory one of the seyde felowes I will that he shalbe always of Yorkshyre and he or they that were borne under the Archidiacone of Clevelande to be preferred before all other of th[e] seyde shire yf there be any suche meyn w[ith]in the hole Universite of Cambridge The seconde to be of Richmond shire or Bishopericke And for lacke of these two shyres then of eny other of the ix shyres by yond Trente at the discretion of the M[aste]r and Seniors of the said College Also I will that my Executours have p[er]forment of the nomynation of the said felowes from tyme to tyme during ther lyffes Item I will that the M[aste]r felowes and scolers of Chiriste College in Cambridge have my howse w[ith] thappurten[an]ce[s] called the brasyn George w[ith]out Barnwell gaites for suche use as ys mayntenyde betwixt them and me by indentures that ys to kepe one ?solemprie dirge and masse w[ith] felowes & scolers And one other w[ith] the felowes onely Item I will that Christes College in Cambridge shall have my Landes in Maltone so that the Six felowes whiche do lye in suche chambers as I did reedifie shall have the profet therof that ys to saye ijs a pece and the M[aste]r the residue to se them p[er]forme all suche conditions as ys p[ro]mysid of their partes Item I will that M[aste]r Doctor Borkwood Master of Cristes college in Cambridge have my standing Cupp w[ith] acon callyd a nutte And I conscrate hym one of the executours of my last will and for his labours and paynes takyng I give hym three poundes vjs viijd Item I will that Arthur Palmere my syster sone shall have my landes in Ashewell Also I will that my syster Anne his mother shalhave xxvj s xiijs iiijd for her and her Childern & other of my kynsfolkes in the north p[ar]tes of my mothers side And

I will that my Executour or executours w[ith] my sister Anne shall have the ordere therof more or lesse at their discretions Item I will that William Weddereld other ways called Disheburn shall have my house and landes that lyithe in Conyngton in Cambridgeshire Also I will his mother my Syster Johanne have aspone for a memory all and fyve m[ar]kes in money Item I will that her husbnde have my syde gowne lyned w[ith] satten in sypers Item I will that my half brother Richard Clerk have xiijs iiijd yerely by thandes of my executours for the space of vij yeres yf he lyve so long Item I will that Johanne Beton wyfe my kynswoman have xls Also I will that Joanne Disheburne have vjs viijd Item I will that my surv[an]te Richard Tranam have fyve poundes Item I geve to my s[er]v[an]te Thomas Betone my howse in Enfelde and Tenne poundes in mony A fetherbed abolster w[ith] the Sparver Item I give to my other s[er]v[an]te William Bertone xxvjs viijd Item I will that Richard Parker my olde s[er]v[an]te have xxs And my godson Thomas P[ar]ker his sone xxs Item I will that William Fysher the manciple of Christes Colledge have xxs Also I will that ev[er]y bede howse in Cambridge have vjd Item I give to Oswold Archer butler of Clare Halle in Cambridge vjs viijd Item I bequeth to Christe Colledge for discharge of my mynystracion when I was master there one of my white goblettes w[ith] the cover And the Cov[er]yng of my bedd w[ith]in the Colege Item to M[aste]r Wyate xls in mony To M[aste]r Oxley asylver spone To M[aste]r Hyll asylver spone Item to my lorde of Rutlande A rynge of golde w[ith] two Rubeyes and a dyamond And to my Lady his wyfe aryng of golde w[ith] a Turkes Item to Master Roger Thomson my violet gowne furred w[ith] putes and xs in mony Item to S[ir] Thomas Lockwoode a Sylver spone and xs in mony To S[ir] Richard Lockwood a sylver spone To Leonarde Lockwoode asylver spone and iijs iiijd in mony Item to fowre of my godchilder every one vjs viijd And to my goddoughter iijs iiijd Item to Will[ia]m Wylshire and his wyfe I do gyve my platte peyce which they have in their keping And to there three childern vjs viijd apece And I also constitute the seyd Will[ia]m Wylshire my Executor and for his paynes to have Three poundes vjs viijd Item I give to his wyfe xxs Item to Thomas Felde xxvjs viijd The Residue of my goodes not bequethed I give them not frely to myn aforeseid Executours but I leve comyte and comende them to their faithe and so charging their Conchance in o[ur] lorde to the intente and Ende that my stuff and other thing sold and my debtes paide when mony therof dothe come to their hanndes be yerely applyed to th[e] releve of the por when as is neydy and specially to my po[or] kynsfolkes and to the po[or] in the p[ar]isshys of Enfelde and Welwyne and partly other wayes p[ro]curing of suffrages And feding of the porre and in other workes of mercy from tyme to tyme and yere to yere as opportunyte shalbe offeryd And as they shall thynk most expedient and p[ro]fitable for my soule And so I ordeyn & will that none above of these aforeseid Executours wont ?cosente of thother shall onything determine or do willing always that yf any stryffe be amonge them yt shalbe determyd by Master Thomas Wrothe and M[aste]r John Cockes whome I make sup[er]visours of my aforeseid laste will And for their labo[r]s I give to either of them xxs Also autorite to call the foresaid Executours and eyther of them before a Competente judge for the reformation of their necligence yf any may be founde willing also that they shall affectually here the said sup[er]visours & accept there counsell in thadminstration of my will and in thinges concernyng my soule helthe These bering wytnes Sir Thomas Russell William Fyssher Arthure Palmera Thomas Betone Thom[as] Kymbalde w[ith] other required and called to testifie this to be my testament & last will Provided alwey that yf my goodes shall not extend to the legacies before writen that then yt shalbe lawfulle for my executours to altere and change these my legacies so yt be doyne at the sight and consent of the Supervisours of my wyll

Probatum fuit suprascriptii testm coram dno apud London xiiijd die mensis Februarii Anno Dm Millimo quannagesimo quadragesimo Juramento Mr. Henrici Lockwood ?clin Executorus in hmoi testamento noiat Ac approbatim et insinuatn Et commissa fuit adminstracio om et singulorum bonorum &c dicti defuncti p[er]fat executor de bene &c Ac de pleno et fideli Inueniirio &c exhibend Necnon de plano et vero compoto reddend &c Sancta dei Evangelia Jurato Resu[a]pta ptate Willimo Wilshire executor in hmoi testo noiat omn cumm. venerit &c.<sup>21</sup>

21 I.E. The above written testament was proven in the presence of the Lords of London on the 14th of February the year of Our Lord 1540. Master Henry Lockwood was sworn as executor to the said testator and probate was entered and a commission of administration of all and singular the goods etc. of the said deceased, the executor to well and etc. and to plainly and faithfully render an inventory etc. to exhibit a plain and true account etc. the Sacred Gospels, reserving similar powers to William Wilshire, likewise executor, when he will have come etc.



**The Will of John Carleton, Receiver-General to Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1541)**

**(NA:PROB11/28/620)**

In the name of god amen. The xijth day of Marche In the yere of our Lorde god a Thousande fyve hundred and thyrtye and in the xxijth yere of the reigne of our souveraigne Lorde Kyng henry the eighte I John Carletone of Eppyng in the Countie of Essex being of hole mynde and good memory lauded be god make and ordeyne this my testament and laste will wrytten w[ith] myne owen hande yn manner and formme folowing that is to say Firste I comende my soule to god almightye and to his blessed mother saint mary virgyn and all the holy company of seyntes in heavyn And to the good and charytable prayers of all [christ]en people And my body after this transitory lyffe to be buried in the paryshe church of Alhallowes in Eppinge<sup>22</sup> a foresaide by the body of Dorathe some tyme my wyffe yf my fortune be to dye there And yf my fortune shalbe to dye farther from Eppyng then the dystaunce of six myles Then I will my body to be buried in some convenyent place yn some Chapell or Chauncell of the same church where it shall fortune me to dye or departe And yf therebe anny Chapell of our blessed Lady in the same Chapell before the same ymmage I wilbe buried And I will that myne executours shall bryng me honestly tothe earthe And to dispose for me the day of my buryall at myne enterment amonges pristes amonges pristes [sic] clarkes and pore people yn meate and money to the somme of viij m[ar]ces or above by theyre dyscrecion as they shall see people and neade And at my monnethes day if it so conveyently may bedone I will that myn executours shall dystrubute and dyspose for me yn meate drynke and money fyve m[ar]ces And at my yeres day I will that myne executours shall dystrubute and dyspose for me yn meate drinke and money fyve m[ar]ces ~~in money~~ or above as they shall see people and made and so as every pore parson man wooman and Chylde may have a peny to pray for me and all [christ]en soules And I will have an honnest seculer priste of good name and fame to syng and pray for my soule the soules of John Carleton my Father Elizabeth my mother Dorathe sometyme my wyffe my bretherne systeme and all my kynnsfolkes soules and forthe soules of S[ir] Thomas Lovell knyghte of the noble order of the garter and John Thomson gentilman sometyme my maisters my Lady Isabell Lovell his wyffe Dame Katheryn lady grey<sup>23</sup> Agnis Aishby Petronell Aishby Thomas Aishby Robert Aishby Alys Aishby Robert Alec and Susan his wyffe and all [christ]en soules and for the good and prosperous estate of my Friendes nowe on lyve At the next Aulter in the same church where it shall fortune me to be buried by the space of three yeres next ensuyng after my decease And he to say every weeke on day in the week dyurge and Commandacions for my soule and the soules above reherside and for all [christ]en soules w[ith] a masse of requiem one day in the weeke and a masse of the fyve woundes an other day in an other weeke by tharrangeable tymes wekely to be obsuved and kept during the yeres aforsaide And the saide priste to have for his stypende and Cellary yerely during the saide tyme fyve poundes And I bequeth to the highe Aultere of the parishe church of Alhallowes at Eppyng for my tythes and oblecions forgotten and nechigently paide xs And I will therbe distributed in breade to eche of theis prysonnes that is to say Newgate Ludgate the Marshalsee and Kyngesbeniche w[ith]in and w[ith]owte the wales of the Cytie of London to eche of the howses iijs iiijd to the pore prisoners beinge within the same for theyre sustenance And I geve and bequeth to eche of the twoo houses of Lazars and sike folkes at Walth[a]m Crosse eche howse xijd The Lazars at hyddersoon xijd the Lazars at kyngslande xijd And I will therbe kepte for me in the parishe church of Eppyng every Sunday in the yere by the space of twenty yeres next and ymmedyatly ensuyng after my deceas a certeyne that is to say that one shall offer every Sonnday one penny to the vycar or priste that shall synge the highe masse yn the same church after he torneth hym from thaulter after the gospell sayde Ande the priste there openly to say for my soule and the soules above rehearsed and for all [christ]en soules the salme of Deprofundis clamani withe the Collet and orysonnes folowing And I will have an obyte yerely kepte for me and my Freendes before rehearsed departed and for theyme that as this present day be on Lyve from the day of my departure oute of this wreched worlde for the whiche obyte so to be kepte and

22 Now All Saints, Epping Upland, Essex.

23 Dame Katherine Lady Grey was in the household of Elizabeth Woodville (Queen consort of Edward IV) and Queen Elizabeth of York (wife of Henry VII), died in 1505 and is buried in East Grinstead church (Strickland and Strickland (1852) 427). How Carleton might have known her can only be speculated, but one suspects through Sir Thomas Lovell.

parfourmed I will myne executours geve unto the Churche warneyne of Eppyng so to remayne from Churche wardeyne to Churche wardeyne to be letten to farme kyne for the obseving and kepinge of the same obyte as it and olde tyme hath bene used contynned and kepte And inespeciall before anny Legacy or bequest Ferther then the legacy to Elyn my wyffe w[hich] I am bounde by Covenantes of maryage and by my oblygacon to parfourme whiche I wilbe don I will and charge myne executours in dyscharging my conseynete as they will innsweere before god that all suche as can be knowen and of thruthe proved to be my very due dett owing to anny maner of parsonne or that anny parsonne hath susteyned losse or damage by me owing to anny manner of anny benefyte or profitt to myne owen use Or that in conseynete by myne executours can be demed I oughte to recompence I will and charge myne executours to see the same dettes and Damages w[ith] anny wronges whatsoever they be that of righte or conscyens I oughte to pay and recompence That they after my Funeralls don may be furste satsfied contented compounded w[ith] and paide for the helthe of my soule And after my Funeralls don and my wyffes bequest contented and parfourmyde And my dettes as I have here before written be fully compounded w[ith] satsfied contented and paide yf my goodes will not then be suffycient to bere and dyscharge suche legacies and bequestes as I have bequethid by this testament not p[er]forme suche other thinges as I have appointed and assigned to be don That then I will the same bequestes to be moderated as my goodes may bere accordingly after the good dyscrecion and conscynce of myne executours and to those p[er]sones that may apere to theme moste charytie to be don apon Also I geve and bequeth to Ellyn Carleton my wyffe of my plate goodes and Cattalls being indyfferently prayed by her freendes and myne the some of three hundreth m[ar]ces according to the Judgemente of Coven[a]ntes made apon the mariage of the saide Ellyn and me And als[o] I geve and bequeth unto the saide Elyn my wyffe my Farme of Eppynbury w[ith] all the appurten[an]ces w[hich] I have by Covent seale of the Reverende father in god Thabbot of thabbey of walth[a]m holy crosse and the Covent of the same for certeyne yeres w[ith] Farme w[ith] the apperten[an]ces I will the same Elyn my wyffe shall have and enioye for terme of her lyffe peying the rente and Farme and being suche charges as I am bounden to by the same Indenture And also I geve and bequeth to the saide Elyn my wyffe for terme of her lyffe all my howses ten[ame]ntes londes medowes and pastures in Eppyng aforsaide aswell that w[hich] is cauled Orangers and that w[hich] Andrew Bradley Taylor my sarvaunte nowe dwelleth in the keping the repar[an]cions and maynteyning the howses upp and peying to the lorde the chife rent Also I geve and bequeth to the saide Elyn my wyffe my howse at halywell w[ith] the appurten[an]ces whiche I have of the pryoresse and Covent there under theyre Covent seale by Indenture for tenne of yeres to the saide Elyn for terme of her lyffe yf my yeres in the same w[ith]in that tyme be not exspyred She paying therfore the rent and beryng the rep[ar]ations as I am bounden to doo by the same seale And I geve and bequeth to the saide Elyn my wyffe her Chamber wherin she and I doo lye hole as it is the bedding Celor testor hanginges pallet bedd and all that Chamber And also all her owen apparell and Juells belonging to her bodye And I geve and bequeth to [Chirst]ofer Carleton my sonne yf he be on lyve at the full age of xxj yeres and upwardes the some of fourtye m[ar]ces money to be delyverid that is to say at that age twenty m[ar]ces And at that day twelve month after other twenty m[ar]ces And I bequeth to the said [Chirst]ofer a standing Cupp w[ith] a cover doble gilte w[ith] a ?Tonne<sup>24</sup> in the botome of the Cupp and a nother ?Tomceyn<sup>25</sup> yn The cover w[hich] Cupp was my Fathers a dosen of silver spones withe Tomces on the endes gilte<sup>26</sup> And in howseholde stuffe to the value of tenne poundes yndyfferently to be prayed to be delyverid hym by the dyscretion of myne executours And also a complet harnes for the warr for hym selfe the best I have and a harnes for a spare man And I geve hym of myne apparell a gowne of tawnye chamblet furred w[ith] connye<sup>27</sup> and a nother gowne of tawny chamblet lyned w[ith] sarcenet the fore quarters a gowne of russett clothe furred w[ith] Foxe and a gowne of black clothe lyned withe chamblet a Tublet of tawny satten a Jackett of tawny chamblet my best Capp my hatte my ryding cote my Cloke my swerde my dagger garnyshed w[ith] selver my best trottyng horse saddell and bridell and harnes And a nother horse for a spare man to ryde on w[ith] sadell brydell and harnes And for my Copy holde landes in Epping aswell that cauled Orangers as that wherin Andrew

---

24 Presumably a stone.

25 Possibly a portrayal of St. Thomas.

26 I.E. apostle spoons showing St. Thomas.

27 I.E. rabbit fur.

Bradley my sarvaunte dwellith in after the deathe of Elyn my wyffe I will that it shall remayne to [Christ]ofer Carleton my sonne and to the heyres of hir body laufully begotten And for defawte of suche yssue Then I will the same howses and Cople holde landes shalbe sould by the other of myne executours to the parfoumence of this my testament and laste will And for my Farme of Eppyngbury whiche I willed to Elyn my wyffe for terme if her lyffe yf it shall fortune [Christ]ofer my sonne to survyve Elyn my wyffe and at that tyme be in ?poure able to bye of myne executours the reversion of my yeres yn the saide Farme of Eppyngbury then I will that he shall have yt under the pryce that other will geve for yt by fourtie m[ar]ces Or ells I will it be sould by myne executours or the executours of myne executours Iff they at that tyme fortune all to be departed owte of this transitory lyffe And the mony therof comyng to be employed to the Sella[r]y of twoo pristes to synge and pray for my soul my Fathers mothers sisters brethers wyffes and Frenedes soules and the soules above remembered and all [Christ]en soules And a parte to be geven and distributed to pore people and in deades of charitie And to the amendement of the highe wayes w[ithin] the same parishe where neade shall requier and to the reparation of the said churche yf the residue of my goodes may [per]fourme accomlishe and fulfill and pay my funeralls debtes restitucons legacies and bequestes thoroughly according to this my will w[ith] the langcer manner rather the lesse and as may be moste to the honnor of god and helth for my soule by the good discretions of myne executours And in likewise I will that my groundes and pastures cauled heremyttes in the parishe of Thoydon Garnon in the saide countie of Essex shalbe sould by myne executours to the parfoumence of this my testament and laste will And for my howse at halywell whiche I have bequethed to my wyffe yf it shall fortune god to call her to his marcy or my yeres in the same benne espyred And that my brother maister Robert Carleton priste nowe p[ar]son of westmell dothe resigne his bennefyte for pensions and wilbe contented to have the same howse to lye in to be nere the churche to sarve god and pray for his frenedes soules and myne there in the same churche or Chapell that then I will that my saide brother shall have the same howse and the revercon of my yeres whiche I have in the same And yf my saide brother will not have my saide howse there according to this my will Then I will that [Christ]ofer Carleton my sonne shall have the same and the revrc[i]on of my yeres And yf it fortune that they be departed this wretched worlde or my yeres by my lease in the same howse be expired That then I will that my saide lease whiche I have under the Covent seale of the saide Monastery of saint John Baptist of halyweill and the reversion of my yeres be sould And I geve and bequeth to Margaret Thompson myne eldest daughter one of my beste drinking pottes pf silver w[ith] the cover to it and vj spones w[ith] slytte endes And in householde stuff or suche thinges as my myn executours shalbe thoughte moste necessary for theym to the vallue of xls to be delyverid by the discretion of myne executours And I geve and bequeth to Jone Colthnest my seconnde daughter a lytle drinking pott of silver and sixe spones w[ith] slytte endes And in housholde stuffe or suche thinges as by myne executours shalbe thoughte moste necessary for her to the value if xls to be delyverid by the discretion of myn executours And I geve and bequeth to my good Lorde Therle of Rutlande of suche money as his Lordshipp is indettid to me as it dothe appeare in a boke of debtes of myne owen hande wryting when his Lordship dothe content and pay unto myne executours the same full dett as his Lordship is bounden in right and consience to content and pay I will his Lordshipp shall have abated of the hole dett of twenty m[ar]ces And for my good lady his wyffe twenty nobles And my Lord Roos his sonne v m[ar]ces And my lady Anne fyve m[ar]ces of the debte of my Lord her father abated upon the full payment therof and not otherwise to be paide And I geve and bequeth unto S[ir] Frauncis Lovell knyghte over and besides suche losses as I have susteyned by hym and his actes being A Coexecutor w[ith] me And for and in full recompence and satisfaction of anny Acte by me don as coexecuto[r] w[ith] hym So that myne executours may have parceve Receve and take of suche Cattall as was our testatours and other dettes to o[u]r testatour owinge aswell by obligatons and specyalties as by patentes for fees & annuyties to our saide testator graunted for terme of lyffe as may content and pay all suche sommes of money as I have laide oute contented and paide of myne owen goodes for the dyscharging contenting and paying of o[u]r saide Testatours S[ir] Thomas Lovell knyghte of the noble order of the Garter debtes fynes restitucons legaces and bequestes as may appeare in a booke therof made of my dettes Resyting the somme written w[ith] my owen hande yf my executours be fully contented of my dett I will then that the saide sir Fraunces Lovell

shall have of the same some abated of my bequest twenty m[ar]ces And my lady and ?Gassopp<sup>28</sup> his wyffe Tenne m[ar]ces And my godsonne Gregory Lovell his sonne fyve m[ar]ces owte of my saide dett to be paide when it is fully statisfied contented and paide to myne executours and not otherwise to be paide to myne executours and not otherwise to be paide And I geve and bequeth to maister Robert Carleton priste my brother and an ambling horse or gelding sadell and brydell And I geve and beqieth to George pawlet esquier for a token of remembrance a Ryng if golde and a Colte to make hym a horse apon And I geve and bequeth to my suster Cecely Aishby fyve m[ar]ces And I geve and bequeth to my suster Elyzabeth Ashby fyve m[ar]ces And I geve and bequeth to my Cousyn John Ashbye xls And I geve and bequeth to my Nevewe Thomas Ashby fyve m[ar]ces and some of my dublettes and Ryding Jackettes and a sworde and some harnes for the warre And I geve and bequeth to Mr. Richard Manners esquier brother to my lorde the Erle of Rutlande of suche money as he oweth me xxs And I geve and bequeth to my sonne George Thompson a horse and a harnes w[ith] splentes and sallit for the warre and a weapon of feure<sup>29</sup> and in Redy money twenty shillinges And I geve and bequeth to Jane Thompson the daughter of the saide George Thompson towards her mariage or at her full age of xxj<sup>ti</sup> yeres yf she lyve therto to be delyverid by myne executours of my goodes the some of tenne m[ar]ces And I geve and bequeth to my sonne in lawe Will[ia]m Colthurst a horse a Jack<sup>30</sup> and a Sallett a payre of splyntes a staff of feure<sup>31</sup> and in redy money xxs And I geve and bequeth to William Mychell my sarvaunt in money xls and some of my course wearing apparell by the discetion of myne executours And I geve and bequeth to my suster Daruagolde<sup>32</sup> his wyffe xxs And I geve and bequeth to every man sarvaunte that hathe bene w[ith] me by the space of twoo yeres and above and is in sarvyce w[ith] me the day of my deathe to every of theyme I bequeth vjs viijd to pray for me And I geve and bequeth to every mayde and wooman sarvaunte that hathe been in sarvyce w[ith] me by the space of twoo yeres and above and beinge in sarvyce w[ith] me the day of my deathe to every of theyme I bequeth vjs viijd And I geve and bequeth to William Berners my godsonne for a token of remembraunce a Ryall of holde and some other lytle token of remembraunce by the discretion of myne executours And I geve and bequeth to every godsonne of myne that is on lyve the day of my deathe and after and that myne executours can knowe to be my godchilderne to every one of theyme I bequeth xijd And I geve to evrery pore housholde w[ith]in the parishe of Epping suche as myne executours knoweth to be pore and neady towards their relyffe and their Childerne to the howse xijd The Residue of all my goodes Cattalls Corne plate money Juells and dettes to me owing whatsoever they be after my dettes specialy and principaly paide my Funeralls legacies and bequests contentid and paide and this my will fully parfoumed freely and holy I geve to myne executours to dispose in deades of charytie and as to them shall be thought best for the helth of my soule to the pleasure of god whom I make and ordeyne for myne executours yf it shall please theyme to take it apon theyme my father in lawe William Aishby of Lowesby esquire Elyn Carleton my wyffe and maister Robert Carleton priste parson of Westmyll<sup>33</sup> my brother And I geve and bequeth to eche of myne executours taking the charge apon theyme for their labours fyve m[ar]ces And to eche of theyme that dothe refuse for to be ayders and helpers to the other xls And yf my saide Father Aishbye may not apply to doo yt and doth for that cause refuse I then will and desyer my brother George Aishby to be one of myne executours and supply my saide Fathers gowne and plate and to have for his labour fyve markes And I bequeth to William Berners a Ryng of golde my Jakkett of damaaske And for anny other of my Freendes unremembrid I remytt theyme to the discretion of myne executours to doo as them shall seme best so it be don w[ith] a full consent and agreament of theyme all And cause why I oughte to remember theyme Into wyttines wherof I the saide John Carleton have written this my put testament and laste will w[ith] myne owen hande contaynyng my sheates of paper and therto have subscribed my name the day and yere abovesaid And to S[ir] Robert Otweys my priste I bequeth twenty shillinges to pray for me by me John Carleton

Probatum fuit suprascriptum testamentum coram D[omi]no apud London secundo die mensis Novembris

28 This does not appear to be a name, but, despite the reading being fairly clear, the intention is unobvious.

29 I.E. a gun.

30 Probably a Jack of Plate (see Glossary).

31 Probably also a gun.

32 ?? A Celtic name (? Darvagolde); MJD is grateful to Norah Carlin for this suggestion.

33 Westmill, Hertfordshire.

Anno Domini Milisimo quigen quadragensimo primo Ac approbatum et insinnatum Et comissa fuit administraco omn et singularum bonorum iur[iendu]m et creditorum dict defuncti Roberto<sup>34</sup> Carleton ?dicto executori in h[uis]mo[d]i testamento wiat De b[e]n[e] et fideliter adminstrand eadem Ac de pleno et fideli Inventario omn[i] et singulorum bonorm iur[iendum]m et creditorum h[uis]mod[i] consiciend Et nobis secundo sie post festum sancte Blasii prox futur exhibend Necnon de plano et vero comp[t]o reddend Ad sancta dei Ev[an]gelia Jurat Resuata p[otes]tate Willimo Aishby ex etiam ?ced venerit etc.<sup>35</sup>

---

34 Sic. Whether this is a scribal error is unclear.

35 I.E. The above written testament was proved before the Lord of the house of London on the second day of the month of November, in the year of our Lord 1541 and probate was entered and administration commissioned of all and singular the goods rights and credits of the said deceased Robert Carleton to the said executors of the same testament, to well and faithfully administer the same and to plainly and faithfully complete an inventory of all and singular the said goods rights and credits, and to exhibit it unto us by the second day after the feast of saint Blase to come, and also to render a plain and truthful account as sworn on the Holy Gospels Reserving similar powers to William Ashby when he will have come etc.

**The Will of Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1524)**  
**(NA:PROB11/23/9)**

<sup>36</sup>In the name of almyghty god the father the sonne and the holy goost and our blessed Lady saint mary amen The tenth day of Decembre in the yere of our Lord god a thousand fyve hundred twenty and two And in the yere of the Reigne of my soveraigne Lorde King Henry the eight[h] the xiiij<sup>th</sup> I sir Thomas Lovell Knyght, being of hole and good mynde and p[er]fi[c]te memory ordeyn and make my last wille and testament as hereafter folowith:

First I bequeth my sowle to almighty god and to our lady saint mary and to all the saintes of hevyn and to all the good prayers of all good cristen people And my body after this transitory life, if it stande with the pleasure of god to be buried wi[th]in the monastery of Nonnes called halywell besides London in a litell Chapell which was by me the same sir Thomas Lovell caused to be made and Immediatly after my deth I desire and will my executours to cause my body to be brought and conveyed to the Chapell in the Nonnery aforsaid in honest manner and not pompusly, there to be buried

Itm I remytte to the discrecion of myn executours to cause service to be doon at durge and masse as convenient may be.

Item I will there be saide within the monastery aforsaid the day of my burying oon hunderith masses And that every prest that there shall say the said masses have eight pence. Item I will that myn executours for suche Su[rv]ivice as shal be doon by the nonnes of the same place I will my executours give to them fiv poundes thurtene shelinges and foure pence.

Item I desire and will my executours to cause to be delivered of my goodes in almes the Day of my burying to every po[or] man and woman foure pens and to every Childe assemblid ijd

Item I will it be desired by myn executours of the prioresse of nonnes of halywell that they all togiders<sup>37</sup> yf disease and sickenes lett not that the yere next after my burying oons in the Day every day in the forsaid yere come unto the Tombe where wi[th]in there place I shall be buried and togider say Deprofundis<sup>38</sup> for my soule. And they B agreed I will myn executours give unto theym Immediatly tenne poundes

Item I will yf I establisshe not in my lyfe tyme two preestes to say and praye for me in my Chapell where I shal be buried. Then I will that my executours shall purvey and establishe theym there to pray for the soules of King henry the vij<sup>th</sup> the soules of me my wife my father my mother And the said preestes every of them before they goo to masse and at the tyme even as they shall goo to masse for to stande at the Tombe and say Deprofundis, soo that all they that shall then be within the said chapell may here the saying therof for the soules aforsaid openly to be remembud.

Item I will the said preestes say in the said chapell placebo and dirige two daies in the weke forto pray for the soules aforsaid and all xpen<sup>39</sup> soules.

Item I will and bequeth to euyche of the foure orders of freres aswel w[ith]in the Citie of London as Norwiche Lynne Cambridge Oxforth the blak and gray freres of Thetforde to eneriche of them xls.

Item I will and bequeth to the crossed freres in London xls<sup>40</sup>

Item I give and bequeth to the freres observ[a]ntes of Grenewich and Richemonde either of them to have foure poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the Nonnes of Chesthunt fyve poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the Nonnes of Marh[a]m in Norfolk tenne poundes.

Item I will and bequeth to the Nonnes of Shuldh[a]m<sup>41</sup> tenne poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the nonnes of Blakeborne<sup>42</sup> tenne poundes

Item I wille [and] bequeth to the Church of Endfelde tenne poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the Church of Shordiche xls.

---

36 Right margin note: 'Testm Thome Lovell Militis'.

37 I.E. together.

38 I.E. Psalm 130.

39 I.E. Christian.

40 Inserted in right margin.

41 Shouldham, Norfolk.

42 Blackborough, Norfolk.

Item I will and bequeth to the Churche of Estharling<sup>43</sup> tenne poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the Church of Alhalowes in Bychamwell<sup>44</sup> fyve poundes Also I will and bequeth to the three other Churches there that is to say saint Johns our Lady Churche and saint Botulphes in Shyngham to every of them fyve poundes

Item I will and bequeth to either of the universities of Oxforth and Cambridge twenty poundes

Item I will and bequeth to Gonwell hall<sup>45</sup> in Cambridge tenne poundes

Item I will and bequeth to the mariages of poure maydens fyfty poundes every maide to have fyve m[a]rces

Item I will and bequeth to my Cosyn Chamberleyn[s] dought[er] married to John Dedyke of my goodes and money fourty poundes

Item I will and bequeth to John Chamberleyn fourty poundes

Item I geve and bequeth to Dorathe Hansard towards hir mariage of my goodes and money oon hundred poundes

Item I geve and bequeth to enerich of Will[ia]m Husey, John Fitzlewes, Antony Gorney and John Billesby whiche have married my brother sir Robert Lovelles doughters I will that enerich of the same William Husey John Fitzlewes Antony Gorney and John Billesby shall have oon hundred poundes towards the fynding to scole and mariage of their Childern.

Item I will that Thomas Maners nowe Lord Rosse shall have my mano[r] place that I dwell in at Endfelde called Elsynges w[ith]in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] And all my Mano[r]s landes and tenementes Rentes Revercions and Su[rv]ices and other hereditamentes w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[an]ces which I have or any other to my use hath w[ith]in the towne and parishe of Endfelde w[ith]in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] to him and to his heires males of his body lafully begotten, he and his said heires males of his body lafully begotten paying yerely to suche p[er]sones as shalbe named by me in this my last wille tenne poundes & during their lyves natural in maner and fourme as I shall declare and expresse in this my last will that is to say to my Su[r]v[an]tes Laurence Foxley tenne m[a]rces and Robert Leche fyve m[a]rces without any contradiction or lett in payment of the same

And if it happen the same Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse to dye w[ith]out heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that the forsaid mano[r] place and all the forsaid mano[r]s landes tenementes Rentes Revercions and Su[rv]ices and other the premisses w[ith] their appurtenen[an]ces w[ith]in the forsaid towne and p[ar]ishe of Endefelde w[ith]in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] shall remayn unto Olyver Manners brother to the said Thomas Lord Rosse and to his heires males of his body lafully begotten The same Olyver and his heires males of his body lafully begotten<sup>46</sup> paying yerely to the said Laurence Foxley and Robert Leche tenne poundes in maner and fo[r]me as before is declared during there lyves natural.

And if it fortune the said Olyver Maners to dye w[ith]out heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that the said mano[r] place and all the forsaid mano[r]s landes tenementes Rentes Reversions and Su[rv]ices and other the premisses w[ith] their appurtenen[an]ces w[ith]in the forsaid towne and parishe of Endfelde w[ith]in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] forsaid shall remayn to Richard Maners brother to the said Olyver Maners and to his heires males of his body lafully begotten. The same Richard Maners and his heires males of his body lafully begotten paying yerely to the said Laurence Foxley and Robert Leche tenne poundes in maner and fourme as is before declared during their natural lyves

And if it happen the said Richard Maners to dye w[ith]out heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will the forsaid mano[r] place and all the forsaid mano[r]s landes and tenementes Rentes and Reversions and services and other the premisses w[ith] their appurten[an]ces within the foresaid towne and parishe w[ith]in the said Countie of Mydd[lesex] shall remayn to the right heires of the said Thomas Maners Lord Rosse forever. They paying the said tenne poundes yerely to the said Laurence Foxley and Robert Leche in maner and fo[r]me as before is rehersed and specified if they be lyving and not ded

And where I have heretofore willed and bequethed my mano[r] place called Elsynges in Endfelde in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] unto Thomas Maners nowe lord Rosse and to his heires males of his body

---

43 East Harling, Norfolk.

44 Beachamwell, Norfolk.

45 Gonville Hall (now Gonville and Caius College).

46 Preceding 12 words a contemporary insertion in the text.

lafully begotten And for defaute of suche issue then to Olyver Maners and his heires males of his body lafully begotten And for defaute of suche issue then to Richard Maners and his heires males of his body lafully begotten And for defaute of suche issue the Remaynder thereof to the right heires of the said Thomas Maners Lord Rosse forever yet neverthles that my gifte and bequest I will that myn Executours shall have the use and occupacion of my said mano[r] place called Elsynges in Endfelde w[ith] the gardens orchardes and groundes adioynng to the said manour by the space of two hole yeres full complete next and Immediatly ensuyng after my deceas without any interuption Lett or Impedyment to the contrary to be had made mevid or sterid<sup>47</sup> by the said Thomas Maners nowe Lord Rosse or his heires males, Olyver Maners or his heires males or of Richard Maners or his heires males or of the right heires of the said Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse to the p[er]turbance or breking of this my testament and last wille

Also I will that the said Thomas Maners nowe Lord Rosse shall have all those my landes and tenementes Rentes Fermes and Fefermes Reversions Su[rv]ices and all other hereditamentes whiche I have or any other p[er]sone or p[er]sones to myn use hath w[ith]in the Citie towne and felde of Chechester<sup>48</sup> within the Countie of Sussex And also all my landes and tenementes Rentes Fermes and Fefermes Reversions Su[rv]ices and other hereditamentes which I have or any other p[er]sone or p[er]sones to myn use hath w[ith]in the Townes and felde of Andover and Basingstoke Netherwalopp Buklonde Overwalop Buklund<sup>49</sup> and Broughton with thier app[ur]ten[an]ces in the Countie of Wilshire and Southampton Leigh[a]m w[ith]in the Countie of Suff[olk] To have and to holde to the said Thomas nowe Lord Ross and to the heires males of his body lafully begotten.

And if it happen the said Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse to dye w[ith]out any heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that all my forsaid landes and tenementes Fermes Fefermes Rents Reversions and Su[rv]ices and all other hereditamentes with their app[ur]ten[an]ces w[ith]in the said Citie of Checheser in the Countie of Sussex in the Townes of Andover and Basingstoke in the Townes and felde of Netherwalopp, Buklund Ouerwalop, Buklund and Broughton in the Counties of Wilshere and Southampton and in the towne and felde of Leigh[a]m in in the Countie of Suff[olk] shall remayn to Olyver Maners Brother to the said Thomas Maners Lord Rosse and to the heires males of his body lafully begotten.

And if it happen Olyver Maners to dye w[ith]out any heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I wille that all the forsaid landes and tenementes Rentes Fermes and Fefermes Reversions and Su[rv]ices and all other hereditamentes w[ith] their appurten[an]ces w[ith]in the said Citie Townes and Felde of Chechester, Andover Basingstoke Netherwalopp Buklund Overwalop Buklonde Broughton and Leigh[a]m in the Countie of Sussex Sutht Wilshere<sup>50</sup> and Suff[olk] shall remayn to Richard Maners brother to the said Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse, and to his heires males of his body lafully begotten

And if it happen the said Richard Maners to dye w[ith]out any heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that all the forsaid Landes and rentes Rentes Fermes Feferms Reversions and Su[rv]ices with their appurten[an]ces ~~w[ith]in the Reversions and fermes w[ith] their appurten[an]ces~~ within the said Citie Townes and felde of Chechester in the Countie of Sussex Andover and Basingstoke, Netherwalop Buklonde Overwalop Buklonde and Broughton in the Counties of Wilshire and Southampton and Leigh[a]m in the Countie of Suff[olk] shall remayn to the right heires of the said Thomas Maners Lord Rosse forever

Also I will that Olyver Maners and Richard Maners brethern to the said Thomas Maners Lord Rosse shall have my landes and Tenementes Rentes Fermes and Fefermes w[ith] their appurten[an]ces and Reversions Su[rv]ices and hereditamentes whiche I have or any other p[er]sone or p[er]sones to myn use hath within the Townes and felde of Colyngh[a]m<sup>51</sup> and Berdesey<sup>52</sup> in the Countie of York and in the Towne and felde of Cogsaies in Fordh[a]m in the Countie of Cambri[d]ge which togiders bey of the

---

47 I.E. moved or stirred.

48 Chichester.

49 Nether Wallop Buckland and Over Wallop Buckland.

50 I.E. south Wiltshire.

51 Collingham.

52 Bardsey.



yerely value of twenty poundes clere which I will it be devided to either of the said Olyver and Richard tenne poundes yerely during their lyves naturall And after the deceas of oon of them Then I will that the hole summe of twenty poundes of the yerely Revenues of the said Landes in Colyngh[a]m Bardesay and Fordh[a]m in the Counties of York and Cambrige shall Remayn to the survyvour and lengest lyver of the said Olyver and Richard Maners during his lyfe naturall And after his deathe I will that all my said landes and Tenementes Fermes Fefermes Rentes Reversiones and Su[rv]ices and other hereditamentes w[ith] their appurten[an]ces within the said townes and felde of Colyngh[a]m and Berdsay in the Countie of York and Cogsales in Fordh[a]m in the Countie of Cambrige shall remayn to Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse and to his heires males of his body lafully begotten.

And if it happen the said Thomas Maners Lorde Rosse to dye w[ith]out heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that the forsaid landes an tenementes Rentes Fermes Reversiones and Su[rv]ices w[ith] their appurten[an]ces and other hereditamentes in Colyngh[a]m and Bardsey in the Countie of Yorke and Cogsales in Fordh[a]m the Countie of Cambrige shall remayn hooly to right heires of the said Thom[a]s Maners Lorde Rosse forever.

Item I will that my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell shal have all my maners Lordships Landes Tenementes Fermes Rentes Reverciones and Su[rv]ices patronages of Churches and Chapelles w[ith] all other heridatements with their appurten[an]ces which I have or any other p[er]sone or p[er]sones to myn use hath w[ith]in the townes felde and Counties hereafter following that is to say my manor[s] Lordships Landes and tenementes with their app[ur]ten[an]ces in Estharling<sup>53</sup> Bridgeh[a]m<sup>54</sup> Knetshale Brinnsted<sup>55</sup> Chosell<sup>56</sup> Bechamwell, Aishfelde in Betchamwell, Ironhall Wyronhall<sup>57</sup> Wrattton<sup>58</sup> Denver Teryngton by Tyliney Tidde saint Giles Sporle and PAGRANE<sup>59</sup> with their appurten[an]ces in the Counties of Norff[olk] and Suff[olk] and my Mano[r]s Lordships Landes and rentes in Binghamwell<sup>60</sup> Badhingham Harston and Upware with their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambrige my Manours Landes and tenementes in Walley w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Huntyngdon, my manor[r] and Lordship of Ruyall<sup>61</sup> w[ith] the appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Rotulande My Mano[r]s Lordships Landes and Tenementes with their appurten[an]ces in Broughton Casthorp and Manby in the Countie of Lincoln. My landes tenementes Rentes and Fermes in Yerdley<sup>62</sup> and Walthamcrosse in the Countie of Hertford My Landes Tenementes Rentes and Fermes w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in Iseldon<sup>63</sup> Holwey<sup>64</sup> Edelm[o]nton and Totenham in the Countie of Mydd[lesex] My Landes Tenementes Rentes Fermes Reversiones and Su[rv]ices in Uptons nygh Sandwiche Felderstandcourte my Tenement in Sandwiche Queryngton in Mersham And the Reversions of the Maner of Swanyngham w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Kent, my manor[r] and Lordship of Duklington, Corkthorp<sup>65</sup> and Fryng forde<sup>66</sup> w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Oxford And my Landes tenementes Rentes Fermes in Redlynge and Berfordes in Donnton<sup>67</sup> w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Wilshire to my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell for terme of his lyfe; And after the death of my said cosyn Fraunces Lovell Then I wille that all the forsaid manor[r]s Lordships Landes Tenementes Rentes Fermes Reversiones and Su[rv]ices w[ith] all other the premisses with their appurten[an]ces w[ith]in the said Countie of Norff[olk] Suff[olk] Cambrige Huntingdon Rotulande Lincoln Hertforde Mydd[lesex] Kent Oxford and Wilshire shall remayn to the next heires males of my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell of his body Lafully begotten and to their heires males

---

53 East Harling.

54 Bridgham.

55 ?Brumstead.

56 In Holkham, Norfolk.

57 Wyron-Hall in Wareham.

58 Wrattton, Suffolk.

59 ?Sporle with Palgrave, Norfolk.

60 Barnwell.

61 Ryhall.

62 Yardley.

63 Islington.

64 ?Holloway.

65 Cokethorpe.

66 Frilford.

67 Redlynch and Barford in Downton.

And if it happen the said heires males of my said cosyn Fraunces Lovell to dye without any heires males of his or their bodies lafully begotten Then I will that all the forsaid Mano[r]s Lordshipes Landes tenementes Rentes Fermes Reversiones Su[rv]ices and all other the premisses w[ith] their appurten[an]ces w[ith]in the said counties of Norff[olk] Suff[olk] Cambrige Huntingdon Rotulande Lincoln Hertford Mydd[lesex] Kent Oxford and Wilshire shall remayn to the next heires males of my Cosyn Sir Thomas Lovell Knyght of his body lafully begotten.

And if it happen my said Cosyn Thomas Lovell to dye without heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that all the forsaid mano[r]s Lordships Landes Tenementes Rentes Fermes Reversions Su[rv]ices and all other the premisses w[ith] their appurten[an]ces within the said Countie of Norff[olk] Suff[olk] Cambridge Huntingdon Rotulande Lincoln Hertford Mydd[lesex] Kent Oxford and Wilshire shall remayn to the right heires males of my said Cosyn Sir Thomas Lovell Knyght forever.

Also I will that John Lovell brother to my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell shall have all that my Mano[r]s called Lovecotes and Sybyles in Willbrough[a]m<sup>68</sup> the mote and Wolles in West Wikeham<sup>69</sup> with the appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambri[d]ge to him for terme of his lyfe And after the death of the said John Lovell Then I will that the said maners of Lovecotes and Sibilles in Wilbrough[a]m and Wolles in west Wikeh[a]m with thappurten[an]ces shall remayn to my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell for terme of his lyfe And after the deceas of my said Cosyn Fraunces Then I will the same maners w[ith] thappurten[an]ces in Wilbrough[a]m and Westwikeh[a]m shall remayn to the next heires males of my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell of his body Lafully begotten and to their heires males

And if it happen the said heires males of my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell to dye without any heires males of his or their bodies Lafully begotten Then I will that forsaid mano[r]s of Lovecotes and Sibbelles in Wilbrough[a]m and Wolles in Westwikeh[a]m w[ith] thappurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambri[d]ge shall remayn to the next heires males of my Cosyn sir Thomas Lovell knyght of his body lafully begotten

And if it happen my said Cosyn S[ir] Thomas Lovell to dye without heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will the forsaid Mano[r]s in Wilbrough[a]m and Westwikeham w[ith] their appurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambridge shall remayn to the right heires males of my said cosyn S[ir] Thomas Lovell Knyght forever

Also I will that Edward Lovell brother to my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell shall have the moytie of the Castell of Basingborne w[ith] thappurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambr[id]ge to him for terme of his lyfe And after the death of the said Edward Lovell Then I will the said moitie of the Castell of Basingborne w[ith] thappurten[an]ces shall remayn to my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell for terme of his lyfe And after the deceas of my said Cosyn Fraunces Then I will that the said moitie of the Castell of Basingborne with thappurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambrige shall remayn to the next heires males of my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell of his body lafully begotten and to their heires males

And if it happen the said heires males of my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell to dye without heires males of his body or their bodies lafully begotten Then I wille the forsaid moitie of the Castell of Basingbo[r]ne with thappurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambrige shall remayn to the next heires males of my Cosyn S[ir] Thom[a]s Lovell Knyght of his body lafully begotten

And if it happen that my said Cosyn S[ir] Thomas Lovell to dye w[ith]out heires males of his body lafully begotten Then I will that the forsaid moitie of the Castell of Basingborne w[ith] thappurten[an]ces in the Countie of Cambrige shall remayn to the right heires males of my said Cosyn sir Thomas Lovell knyght forever

Also I will that James Orrell sonne and heire of S[ir] Lewes Orrell Knyght decessed shall have all that my mano[r] landes and Tenementes Rentes Rev[er]sions and Su[rv]ices and other hereditamentes with their appurten[an]ces which I have or any other p[er]sone or p[er]sones to myn use hath in Aishwell Souwell and Henxworth<sup>70</sup> in the Countie of Hertford to him and to his heires forever

Also I give and bequeth to John Carleton my S[er]v[an]t my Tenement and gardyn w[ith] thapp[ur]ten[an]ces sett lying and being in the p[ar]ishe of saint Thomas Th[e]appostell w[ith]in the

---

68 Wilbrayham.

69 West Wickham.

70 Ashwell, Southwell and Hinxworth.

warde of the vyntre of London to him and to his assignes during the yere whiche I have in the same as doth appere in the Kinges Recordes in his exchequer And also by a patent granted out by King Edward the fourth to Thomas Twaytes Esquier for terme of foure score and eightene yeres being Date the xvij Day of Octobre the Twenty yere of his Reigne<sup>71</sup> whose interest and Reversion of the yeres in the said patent I the said sir Thomas Lovell have bought and am in possession of the same.

Item I geve and bequeth to the Deane and Felishop of the College of Wyndesore to pray for me tenne poundes

Item I geve and bequethe to the Deane and Fellishop of the Kinges most hono[r]able Chapell to pray for me tenne poundes

And I geve and bequeth to the Officers in the Kinges moost hono[r]able householde to pray for me tenne poundes

And I will that my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell shall have my mancion place at Halywell which I dwell in with the appurten[an]ces by the space of two hole yeres next and Immediatly ensuying after my deceas forto dwell in under this condicion that shall suffre all the residue of my executours at all tymes and whensoever they shall resorte or any of theym shall resorte thether to have free libertie in eny house of the same as longe as any goodes of myn shallbe therein And for such busynes as they shall have to doo aboute my funeralles And for thexecucion and p[er]formance of this my Testament and last wille to have use and occupie my goodes within the same according to my wille And after the said two yeres be expired. Then I will that my said Mancion place at halywell w[ith] thappurten[an]ces and the Covent seall of the same lease whiche I have for more yeres be restored and geven into the handes and use of the said prioresse Covent and their Successours to dispoase sett and lett at there pleasure And after that yf my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell will have the said Mancion Then he to agree w[ith] the said prioresse Covent and their Successours to take it of theym for suche Rent paying as they shalbe therew[ith] agreed and contented. And for that whiche may be advauncement and profite to their house

The residue of all my goodes Catalles money plate w[ith] the debtes to me owinge after my debtes paid my funeralles doon and this my put testament and last wille p[er]fourmed hooly I geve to my executo[r]s to use and dispose as to theym shalbe thought moost expedient for the welth of my soule according to further instructions as I have gevyn to my Su[rva]nt John Carleton

And for thexecucion and p[er]fo[r]mance of this my testament and last wille I ordeyn and make the right Revende father in god Cutbert Tunstall Bisshopp of London and Thomas Pert Docto[r] of Lawe Sup[er]visous of this my testament and last wille And I ordeyn and make for myn executors Richard Broke knyght oon of the Justice of the Gomen place<sup>72</sup> Willi[a]m Paston Knyght Fraunces Lovell and John Carleton my Su[rva]nt And for the farther ayde and execucion of this my testament and last wille I hartely desire my good Lord Rosse to be oon of the ouerseres of this my said last wille praying him to se it p[er]fo[r]med as my trust is in him And I geve to enerich of my said Sup[er]visours and executors for their Labours fourty poundes & In witnesse wherof to my testament and last wille I have subscribed my name and sett to my seall The Day and yere abovesaid. s.

---

<sup>73</sup>Instructions geven by my Maister Sir Thomas Lovell Knyght of the garter to me John Carleton his su[rva]nt charging me that according to the trust he putt me in to se[e] and cause these Instruccion and legates by him willed and bequethed to Be perfourmed and fulfilled of his goodes by me and the other of his executours in like maner and wise as his other wille signed and sealed with his hande and seall and other Instructions in pap[er] w[ith] his hande signed shulde be p[er]formed fulfilled & doon. s.

Item I bequeth to the Kinges grace to opteigne a generall pardon of his grace my Colour of garters a Ryng with a Capous stone of a great vertue and a hundred poundes in golde.

Item I bequeth to my Lord Cardynall<sup>74</sup> grace to be good and gracious Lorde to my executours for the execucion and p[er]fo[r]mance of my testament and last wille according to the tenure and effect of the

---

71 1480.

72 I.E. the Court of Common Pleas.

73 Left margin note: Codicill euisdin Thome Lovell.

74 The Archbishop of Canterbury.

same a standing Cupp of golde and in golde C m[a]rres or C £ if it may be borne

Item I bequeth to the mariage of my Lord Roos Syster cccc£

Item I geve and bequeth to my Lord Roos two basons and two Ewers of silver p[ar]cell gilte

Item I geve and bequethe to my said Lorde Roos a Salte of golde

Item I geve and bequethe to my said Lorde Roos a complete garnyshe of silver vesselth

Item I geve and bequethe to my said Lorde Roos all the hanginges that hangith in the Chambers in the story before the gardyn called the Kinges Dynyng Chambr the prevey Chambr and a Inner Chambr which is xix pares of verdours iij Celours and Testours with their Curteyns iij Counter payntes iij beddes of Downe w[ith] fustians to them and Cusshens of velwet and Cloth of Bandkyn in the same Chambers and there palet fetherbeddes w[ith] there stuffe. The same iij Chambers hoole garnysshed as they stande.

Item I geve and bequeth to sir Olyver Maners Knyght all the hanginges that hangeth in the Chambre ouer the Chapell conteynyng vij peres of grene verdours w[ith] my armes in the garter a Celour Testour and Curteyns of Sendall A bedde of Down with fustyans a counterpaynt iij Cussyns a palett fetherbed with stuffe to it The same Chambre as it hangeth.

Item I geve and bequeth to Richard Maners all the hanginges that hangeth in A Chamber where my Lorde of Oxford Lay, counteynyng fyve peres of verdours w[ith] my armes in the garter A Celour and Testour of Sateyn of Badges. A fyne fetherbed a paire of fustians. A Counterpaynt iij Cusshyns a palett fetherbed w[ith] stuffe to hit The chamber hoole as it hangith.

Item I give and bequeth to my Cosyn S[i]r Thomas Lovell Knyght oon Bason and oon Ewer of silver parcell gilte

Item I geve and bequeth to my said Cousyn sir Thomas Lovell Knyght all the hanginges conteynyng vij peres of verdours that hangith in the great Chambr over the parlo[r] next the Chapell with a Celour Testour and Curtyns a bed of Down a pare of Fustians a Counterpaynt Cusshens a palett fetherbed and stuffe to it The same Chambr hole garnisshed as it nowe standith.

Item I geve and bequeth to my Cosyn sir Thomas Lovell Knyght of my Shepe as weda[r]s Ewes hogges and Lambes in all to the nombre of fyve hundred if it may be borne after my dettes paide and my funeralles and Legacies perfourmed and discharged.

Item I geve and bequeth to my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell two basons and two Ewers of silv[er] parcell gilt

Item I geve and bequeth to my said Cosyn Fraunces Lovell all my beddyng hanging naperey plate and stuffe of housholde that I have at my Mano[r] of Estharling in Norf[olk]

Item I geve and beweth to my Cosyn Fraunces Lovell all my shepe at Estharling in Norf[olk]

Item to eneriche of my goode Lovers and frendes suche as I have remebred there names in a bill. I will they be remebred som[e] w[ith] a Cupp som[e] with a goblet som[e] w[ith] a Ryng of Golde of my goodes and bequethes according as they be in degree after the discrecion of myn Executours as they shall see howe it may be borne of my goodes after my debtes funeralles Legaces ben content paide and discharged.

Item to maister Lyster the Kinges Solicito[r] a Cupp with a cover all gilt And in money fyve poundes

Item to Maister Wrothe a Cupp w[ith] a Cover and in money fyve poundes. s.

Item my Chapell at halywell to be fully and hole garnysshed double with such plate as surveth for my Chapell at Endefelde And with vestementes Coopes bokes Awterclothes and all that is requisite and necessary for the same according to the foundation of my Chantery in the same.

Item I wille that the prioresse and Covent of saint John Baptist of Halyweill shall have all my Landes and tenementes sett lying and being in Goldyn lane in London to their monastery forever they to pray and say daily for my soule and all xpen soules Deprofundes And I will that they shall have the Kinges licence of the Mortemayn whiche I sewed out for the mortesing of the same And I to have of the said Prioresse and Covent a house for my Chauntery prestes which is seen and appoynted for the same gevyng them therfor twenty poundes.

Item for suche as be my Kynnesmen to be Remembred with som parte of my goodes according to the discrecions of my executours.

Item Sir William Paston Childern to be Remembred with som parte of my goodes.

Item my householde serv[a]ntes to be ferther Remembred and Rewarded with som parte of my goodes other then the bequethes I have geven unto them which be in a paper signed w[ith] my hand

Item I will that suche of my housholde serv[a]ntes as be abull to serve the Kinges grace in his warres I will that eche of them shall have a hole harnesse<sup>75</sup> to serve his grace therwith.

Item my householde as it nowe is and the serv[a]ntes and Childern therin if the woll tary there to have mete drynke wages and levereie by the space of oon hole yere next and Immediatly ensuyng after my deceas in like maner as the nowe have.

Item for suche pour people as shalbe at my Enterement as men and women to whom I have willed to be geven to eche of them iiijd I doo esteme them to the nombr of eight thousande And I doo in likewise esteme the Childern to like nombr of eight thousande to whom I have willed to eche Childe ijd Which by my estymacion will amount to that nombr which is in money two hundred poundes.

<sup>76</sup>Legates bequethed by sir Thomas Lovell knyght of the Garter to his housholde serv[a]ntes at Endefelde and halywell as foloweth the xth Day of January the xvth yere of the Reigne of King Henry the eight.<sup>77</sup>

---

75 A complete set of armour.

76 Left margin note: Codicill euisdin Tho[mas].

77 1524.

First To Maister George Wyndh[a]m	vj£ xiiis iiijd	} Benefices
Maister Gerard Michell	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Sir Cutbert Owres	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Sir Petir Newman	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Maister Henry Smyth	vj£ xiijs iiijd	} not Benefices
Maister Thomas Speke	vj£ xiijs iiijd	

And they two to have the service of my Chauntery at Halywell unto they be benefited.

William Kyrkeby	x£
William Berners	x£
Laurence Foxley	x£
Richard Tuppyn	xx£
Bawdwyn Shyrley	x£
Robert Leeche	x£
Robert Waleys	x£
Martyn Cotton	x£
Robyuet Walter	vj£ xiijs iiijd
Richard Marche	vj£ xiijs iiijd
John Deoon	Cs
Thomas Joly	Cs
John Gare	Cs
Willi[a]m Hotoft	iiij£
Thomas Wylson	iiij£
Charles Nowell	lxvjs viijd
Charles Nowell	lxvjs viijd <sup>78</sup>
Richard Watson	lxvjs viijd
John Tailour	lxvjs viijd
William Breresley	liijs iiijd
Nicolas Smyth	Cs
Randolph Pykiner	lxvjs viijd
Edward Chevall	Cs
George Watson	iiij£
Richard Oldeh[a]m	iiij£
Reighnolde Archer	iiij£
Robert Botler Usher	lxvjs viijd
John Wynes	lxvjs viijd
Richard Martyn	liijs iiijd
John Lyngour	liijs iiijd
John Byrche	lxvjs viijd
Robert Johnson	xls
George Thomson	xls
Robert Saunders	lxvjs viijd
Bartilmewe Lylbo[r]ne	xls
Richard Warde Catour	xls
John Maltson	xls
Guilh[a]m Cooke	lxvjs viiid
Thomas Reed	xls
William Morley	xls
Andrewe Wallyng[t]o[n]	xls
William Buntheley	xls
Richard Joynour	xls

78 Sic. The entry is presumably accidentally repeated because the copyist starts a new folio here.

John Pratte	xls
Thomas Massell	xls
Peter Aleyn	xls
John Foxhole Bruer	xls
John Bonyarde Slawterman	xls
Richard Breten	xls
Thomas Folden Orgonplayer	xls
John Skynner Gardyner	xls
Robert Skynne[r] Hunte[r]	xls
John Carpetmaker	xls
Willi[a]m Turno[r] Warner	xls
John Hill of the Deyry	xls
Gilbert Watson Hedgear	xls
William Wye	xls
John Topias Miller	xxs
Thomas Parre Shepard	xxvjs viiid
John Petwyn	xxs
John Glover	xxs
John Symson	xxs
John Hewson	xls
William Dowell	xls
James Rawson	xls
Cornelys Johnson	xls
John Thomson	xxvjs viijd
Thomas Bryan	xxvjs viijd
Robert Stevenson	xxs
John Luk	xxs
Robert Taylour	xxs
John Bryan	xxs
Rauf Totnell	xxs
Henry Monke	xxs
Agnes Ratclif Kep[er] of the pultry	xls
Joane Hill Kep[er] of the Deyerey	xls
Robert Ratclif	lxvjs viijd
John Clerk	lxvjs viijd
Joane Wynton	lxvjs viijd
Andrewe Fisser	xls
Margaret Fisser	xls
Nicolas Bemont gardyner	xls

S[u]m of the legates forsaid to his su[rva]ntes      cccxv£ vjs viijd

Richard Maners	}	yong gentilmen
Thomas Lewes		
James Orrell		
Libens Dygby		
Fraunces Goodyere		
Richard Whalley		
Thomas Aysheby		
[Christ]ofer Carleton		

Item I geve and bequeth to Thomas Lowley my serv[a]nt	xx£
Item I geve and bequeth to William Wrothe my serv[a]nt	lxvjs viijd
I geve and bequeth to John Walshe my serv[a]nt	vj£ xiijs iiijd
I geve and bequeth to Thomas Heven my su[rva]nt	lxvjs viijd
I geve and bequeth to Robert Allerton my su[rva]nt	xls
S[u]m	xxxv£ vjs vjjjd

<sup>79</sup>The xxvth Day of May in the xvjth yere of King Henry the viijth<sup>80</sup>

Item I wille that myn Executors Immediatly next after my dep[ar]ting doo deliver and paye or cause to be delived and paide unto my housholde serv[a]ntes and every of theym all suche summes of money and every p[ar]cell of theym all such ~~sumes of money and every parcell of them~~ as bey declared p[ar]ticularly in a boke signed w[ith] my hande and Dated the xth Day of January In the xvth yere of King Henry the eight[h]

Item I will and bequeth unto myn olde serv[a]ntes hereafter named plate of silver and silver gilte to the value of two hundred poundes the same to be Delivered as abovesaid unto every the said p[er]sones according unto the discrecion of myn executours that is to say s.

maister Gerard Michell, Willi[a]m Kyrkeby, John Carleton, Bawdewyn Shirley, Willi[a]m Berners, Robert Leche, Robert Waleys, Richard Tuppyn, Laurence Foxley, Richard Marche, Nichas Smyth, John Decon, John Gare, Thomas Jolye, Robynet Walter, John Byrche, Guilliam Gatte. s.

Item I wille that myn executours doo in like wise deliver or cause to be delivered unto my said serv[a]ntes suche convenient bedding and stuffe of householde as by my said executo[r]s shall be thought most conventient for theym. s.

Item I wille that my said Executors doo kepe or cause to be kept all suche persones as nowe be in my householde and every of theym togider with their su[rva]ntes w[ith] suche convenient meates and Drynke wages and livery as they nowe have during oon hole yere next and Immediately following my departing. s.

Probatum fuit testamentum suprascripti Defuncti vua cum Codicillis eisdem annex Coram prefatis Comissarijs eccl[es]ia Cath[edrali] Dini Pauli London xxvj<sup>o</sup> Die mensis Septembris Anno D[omi]ni millimo quingentesuno xxvii<sup>o</sup> Jurament[is] Fraunces Lovell et Johannis Carleton executormn in h[uius]mo[d]i testamento no[m]i[n]at[orum] Ac approbatum & insinuatum Et comissa fuit admi[ni]stracio auct[oritate] prefatorum R[eu]erendissimorum patrii[um] om[n]i[um] & singulorum bonorum Jur[iu]m & creditorium dicti defuncti prefat executorib[us] De bene & fideli admi[ni]strand[o] ac de pleno et fideli In[uenta]rio secundo die post festum Sancte Edwardi Regis prox[imum] futur[um] Necnon de plano et vero competo reddend[o] Ad sancta Dei Eu[angelia] Iurat[is] Res[er]uata p[otes]tate simulem comisionem farcendo Ricardo Broke principal baron de S[caccar]io et Willimo Paston Militisr etiam execut in h[uius]modi testo[r] no[m]i[n]at[is] cu[m] ven[er]int &c<sup>81</sup>

79 Left margin note: Codicill euisdin Tho[mas].

80 1524.

81 I.E. The above written will of the deceased, with appended codicils, was proven in the presence of the aforesaid commissioners of the cathedral church of Saint Paul's, London, on the 26<sup>th</sup> day of the month of September, the year of Our Lord one thousand five hundred and 28, and witnessed by Francis Lovell and John Carleton; executors as above named by the deceased.

Probate was entered and administration granted by the authority of the most holy and reverend fathers, of all and singular the goods, rights and credits of the said deceased to the forenamed executors, to administer well and faithfully, and to truthfully and faithfully complete an inventory by the second day of the festival of Saint Edward the Confessor next, and also to truthfully agree and render an account of the same, as sworn on the sacred Gospels of God.

Reserving similar powers also granted to Richard Broke, first Baron of the Exchequer, and William Paston, knight; also executors named by the deceased, when he will have come etc



## Funeral Expenses of Sir Thomas Lovell (d. 1524)

(BM Add. MS 12,462)

From a Transcript Held by the London Borough of Enfield Local Studies Library (Ref. D1573)

N.B. The transcript does not include a few household accounts at f. 47b and f. 49b; several pages are presumed to be blank as there is no transcript reference to them (the *rectos* of f. 3, 14 (probably present but not numbered) and 24 and the *versos* of f. 23, 30, 31, 32, 39 and 46). The numbering of the transcript in some cases contains obvious errors and parts of the document have become disordered; as far as possible it has been reordered into the correct sequence and where parts have been moved this has been indicated by '[moved]', but the f. numbers in the original have been retained.

The document is calendared in L&P 4i, No. 366, but the calendaring is utterly inadequate and indeed misleading as the calenderers have incorrectly reorganised it, omitted swathes of it, moved or added headings etc. However, where L&P's readings differ from the transcript here (rather than are interpolations) they have been given in footnotes.

[f. 1]

### Soluciones circa funeralia Thoma[s] Lovell de le Garter Militis

The charges aboute the Funerailles and Entierement of Sir Thomas Lovelle Knyghte of the Garter as followethe whiche departed oute of this Transitory life unto the merceye of god at his mannor of Elsynges in Endfeld in the Countie of Middlesex the xxvth day of May beinge Corpus defu[nct]i even at vij of the clok at nyght in the sixtenth yere of the reigne of our sovereigne lorde Kinge Henry the Eyght. And in the yere of oure lorde god m<sup>l</sup> v<sup>c</sup> xxiiij<sup>to</sup> aftir ?Thacompte of the Chirche of Englonde And paide by his Executors That is to saye Sir Thomas Broke Knyght Sir William Paston Knighte Fraunceys Lovell Esquier and John Carleton gent.

### Levery Clothe bought Blak

Item of William Prudde of London Draper theise pieces of clothe followinge at the prices herafter ensuinge & that is to say –

[f. 1b]

Item xxx yerdes at vjs viijd the yerde – x£

Item v yerdes at vjs viijd the yerde – xxxiijs iiijd

Item xxv yerdes iij q[uar]ter at vjs viijd the yerde – vij£ xivs vjd

Item xxvij yerdes j q[uar]ter at vs the yerde – vj£ xvjs iiijd

Item xx yerdes ½ at iijs viijd the yerde – iiij£ xvs viijd

Item lxiiij yerdes j q[uar]ter at iijs vjd, – xiiij£ ixv jd ob.

Item lxxvij yerdes at iijs the yerde – xv£ viijs

Item xvj yerdes at ijs xd the yerde – lxjs iiijd

Item xlij yerdes at ijs vjd the yerde – vij£ vijs

Item lx yerdes ½ at ijs iiijd the yerde – x£ xxd

Item xxxiiij yerdes at ijs the yerde – iiij£ xixs

Item xx yerdes at ijs ijd the yerde – xliijs iiijd

Item for cii yerdes of Blak Cotton lynngne narrowe clothe, cutt and diapered aboute hangynges for aulter within the Chirche at Halywell the chapelle and other places requisite at that tyme at vjd the yerde – ljs

Item paide for the hyre of iij peces of blak cotton brode clothes lynynges at xvjd the piece lyned to serve to hange aboute the walles the tyme of the entierement – iijs

### Summa

Yerdes of cloth	ccccxx ?d
Money	iiij <sup>xx</sup> viij£ ixv iijd ob.
Cotton	cij yerdes
Money	ljs
Cotton hired	iiij peces

Money

iiijs  
iiijs<sup>xx</sup> xj £ iiijs iijd ob.

[f. 2]

**Of William Dykson**

Item xxix yerdes at iijs iij d the yerde – iiijs xvjs viij d

Item xv yerdes at iijs ijd the yerd – x£ vijs vjd

Item vj yerdes at iijs the yerde – xviijs

Item xxiiij yerdes ½ at ijs the yerde – xlvijs

Item ccxxviiij yerdes for gownes for L<sup>te</sup> torche berers at xiiij d the yerde – xiijs vjs

Item xlvj yerdes blak clothe brode lynynge to hange in the chapelle at Endefelde at xjd the yerde – xlijs vjd

Item for xx yerdes blak at vjs viij d the yerde – vj£ xiijs iij d

Item for xx yerdes iij quarter brode Blak bought and disposed and cutte aboute the herse in the Quayre at xij d the yerde – xxs ix d

Item for the hyre of xj pieces of brode blakk to hange aboute the Courtes at Halywell and Endefelde at xvjd the hyre of every peice and over that xij d in rewarde geven to the servante to geve his Attendance upon them – xvs viij d

**Summa**

Yerdes of clothe

cxlvj yerdes

Money

xxix£ vijs vjd

Torch Holders Cotton

ccxxviiij yerdes

Money for that

xiijs vjs

Cotton boughte

lxvj leng[th] iij quarter

Money

lxiijs iij d

Cotton hired

xj peeces brode

Moneye

xvs viij d

**xlvijs xij d**

[f. 2b]

**Of John Merchaunt**

Item xxxv yerdes at vjs the yerde - x£ xs

Item xliiij yerdes ½ at vs the yerde – xj£ ijs vjd

Item lxxv yerdes j quarter at iiijs vjd the yerde — xvj£ xviijs viij ob.

Item liiij yerdes at iiijs the yerde – x£ xvijs

Item lx yerdes at iijs the yerde – ix£ xviiij d

Item iij yerdes at iijs viij d the yerde – xjs

Item xviiij yerdes at ijs xd the yerde – ljs

Item xxj yerdes ½ at ijs iij d the yerde – ls ijd

Item for the hyre of xx pieces brode lynynge to hange upon walles and Churches at Endefeld and Halywelle at xvjd the peice so hyred – xxvjs viij d

Item for brode Blak to hange upon the Rayles aboute the herse & the Trestles and upon the grounde to be kneeled upon xlix yerdes at xij d the yerde boughte and bestowed – xlixs

Item for lxx yerdes of narrowe cotton of hym boughte and cutte aswell for aulter clothes as for clothes and other besynesse aboute the same Fyneralles had and disposed at vjd the yerde – xxxvs

**Summa**

Yerdes of cloth

cccxiij quarter

Money

lx iiijs £ xxiiij ob.

Cotton cutte brode

xlix yerdes

Money for that

xlixs

Narrow cotton cutte

lxx yerdes

Money for that

xxxvs

Cotton lyned

xx pieces

Moneye for that

xxvjs viij d

**lxix<sup>£</sup> xijs vd ob.**

[f. 3b]

**Of Johne God Tailourn**

Item xxxj yerdes ½ at vjs viijd the yerde – x<sup>£</sup> xs

Item xvij yerdes ½ at vjs the yerde – cvs

Item xxxiiij yerdes j quarter at iijs vjd the yerde – vij<sup>£</sup> xiijs jd ob.

Item xxj yerdes at ijs ijd the yerde lxxvs iijd

Item for iiij yerdes ½ at ijs the yerde for a ?Trappere and a harnesse for William Kirkeby horse – lxs

Item a piece cont. xxx yerdes at ijs the yerde – lxs

**Summa**

Yerdes of clothe cviiij yerdes iij quarter

Money xxx<sup>£</sup> iijs vijd ob.

xv<sup>c</sup> xxxviiij iij qrs B. Cloth

ij<sup>c</sup> iiij<sup>xx</sup> vij yards of cotton

ij<sup>c</sup> xxviiij yards of Torch cotton

xlj pieces of cotton hyred<sup>82</sup>

[f. 4]

Levereyes<sup>83</sup> geven to theise personnes following of the clothe before boughte of whome it dothe appiere in this booke and the pages thereof

**Noble menne**

My Lorde of London Chiefe prelett vj yerdes ½

My Lorde Mayor of Londone v yerdes

My Lord Roos Chief Mourner for a longe gowne and a hoode vij yerdes a Rydyng gowne iij yerdes a sleveles coote ij yerdes ½ – viij yerdes ½ Sir Olyvere Manners Knighte for a longe gowne v yerdes a Ryding gowne iiij yerdes a jakette ij yerdes and j quarters – xj yerdes j quarter

**Morners – Horsemenne – vij**

Sir THomas Lovelle Knighte for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydinge gowne iiij yerdes – ix yerdes

Johne Lovelle for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydinge gowne iij yards ½ – viij yerdes ½

Edwarde Lovell for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iij yerdes ½ – viij yerdes ½

Johne Fitzlewes in lyke manere – viij yerdes ½

Anthony Gourney for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iij yerdes ½ – viij yerdes ½

**Executors – iiij – Horsmenne**

[f. 4b]

Sir Richarde Broke Knighte for a longe gowne and hoode v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iiij yerdes a Jakette ij yerdes ½ - xj yerdes ½

Sir William Pastone Knighte fore a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydinge gowne iiij yerdes a Jakette ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

Fraunceis Lovelle Esquiere for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iiij yerdes a Jaket ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

Johne Carleton for a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iiij yerdes a Jakett ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

**Supervisor – Horseman**

Doctor Perte ?for a longe gowne vj yerdes. A shorte gowne iiij yerdes ½ a jakett iij yerdes – xij yerdes ½

**Asistauntes – iiij horsemen**

Andrewe Hogarde Esquiere a longe gowne v yerdes. A Rydyng iij yerdes – ix yerdes

William Berners a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iiij yerdes A Jakette ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

Edwarde Brodke a longe gowne v yerdes a Rydyng gowne iiij yerdes a Jakette ij yerdes and a quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

Laurence Foxley a longe gowne v yerdes a shorte gowne iiij yerdes a Jakett ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes

82 The preceding four lines in a different hand.

83 I.E. liveries.

j quarter

[f. 5]

### **Henchmen in the Charyot w[ith] the Corpus**

Maister Richard Maners for a gowne iiij yerdes for a Jakette to ryde in iij yerdes and a sleveles coote j yerde iij quarter – viij yerdes iij quarter

Thomas Lewes fore a gowne iij yerdes ½ and a coote ij yerdes - v yerdes ½

Thomas ?Hevene Standarde berer fore a longe gowne v yerdes A shorte gowne iij yerdes ½ – viij yerdes ½

Roberte Leeche bare the Creste and the helme for a longe gowne v yerdes A shorte gowne iiij yerdes A Jakette ij yerdes j quarter – xj yerdes j quarter

### **Hachementes – Horsemenne – vij**

Martynne Cottone berer of the bannere w[ith] Armes a longe gowne v yerdes a shorte gowne a short gowne iij yerde ½ – viij yerdes ½

Bawdewyne Shyrley oone Bannere of Seynte George. for a longe gowne v yerdes A shorte gowne iij yerdes ½ a jakette ij yerdes j quarter – x yerdes j quarter

Johne Dedyk berer of oone Bannere of Seynte Thomas for a longe gowne, v yerdes a shorte gowne iij yerdes ½ a jakett ij yerdes j quarter – x yerdes iij quarter

Gregorye Lovelle oone Bannere of the Trynytie for a longe gowne v yerdes A shorte gowne iij yerdes ½ – iiij yerdes ½

[f. 5b]

Johne Chamberleyne oone Bannere of oure blessed Lady Marye for a longe gowne v yerdes a shorte gowne iij yerdes ½ - viij yerdes ½

### **Prelates and Doctors**

My Lorde Abbote of Waltham for a kyrtelle – v yerdes ½

The Bishope of London Suffragare Priour of Seynte Marye Espitelle whiche was pystelere<sup>84</sup> at the Messe of Requiem songe by my Lorde of Londone and the Abbote of Waltham Gospeller Iche of theme songe a Messe oone of oure Ladye the othire of the Trynytie for his kyrtelle – v yerdes

My Lady prioresse of Halywell for here kyrtelle – iiij yerdes j quarter

Doctour Goodriche that made the Sermonde – v yerdes

Doctour Thomsone vikare of Endefelde – v yerdes

Mr. George Wyndham preest – v yerdes j quarter

Mr. Doctour Whytynge priour of the white Fryers – v yerdes

Mr. Doctour Rowlande vicare of Croydorene<sup>85</sup> – v yerdes

Sire Thomas Neville Knighte – v yerdes

Sire Henry Wyett Knyghte – v yerdes

Sire Johnne Dauneye Knighte – v yerdes

[f. 6]

### **Knyghtes**

Sir Richard Fitzlewes Knight – v yerdes

Sir Johne Mundy Knighte – v yerdes

Sir Edmunde Dalyngham<sup>86</sup> knighte – v yerdes

Sir Johne Merkhams knighte – v yerdes

Sir Johne Nortone knyghte – v yerdes

Sir Johne Chokke Knyghte – iiij yerdes iij q[arter]

William Husy Esquire – viij yerdes ½

Johne Billesby Esquire – viij yerdes ½

### **Officers at Armes**

Gartere Kinge of Armes for a longe gowne – v yerdes

Clarencieux Kinge of Armes for a longe gowne v yerdes for a Rydinge gowne iiij yerdes iij quarter – viij

---

84 I.E. epistaler.

85 I.E. Croydon.

86 L&P suggest Walsingham.

yerdes iij quart

Karlyle Heralde of Armes for ij gownes – viij yerdes

Rougecroise pursuivante at armez – v yerdes

### Chapleyns

Maister Jekelle parsonne of Holte – v yerdes j quarteer

Mr. Robert Carletone - vj yerdes

Mr. Henrye Smythe – v yerdes

Mr. Gerrarde Mychelle – v yerdes

Mr. Thomas Sperke – v yerdes

Mr. George Sanforde – v yerdes

My. Lorde Roos Chapeleyne – v yerdes

My. Lorde of London Chapeleyne – v yerdes

[f. 6b]

My Lorde Abbotte of Waltham Capleyn – v yerdes

Mr. Kylle my M[aste]r[‘s]. Chapeleyne – v yerdes

Syr Petere Newman – v yerdes

Syr Johne parsonne of Hadforde<sup>87</sup> – v yerdes

The nonnes ij Chapeleynes – ix yerdes

88

Maister Aleyne aldirmanne – v yerdes j quart

Mr. Wottone Baronne of Thexchequier – v yerdes

Mr. Lystere the Kinges sollicitour – v yerdes

Mr. Thirley Cofferer – v yerdes

Mr. Bryanne ?Tulne<sup>89</sup> – v yerdes

Mr. Robert Wrothe for ij gownes – viiij yerdes iij qu.

Thomas Lucas – v yerdes

Henry Frowyk Esquier – v yerdes

Mr Spylmanne sergieaunt at lawe – v yerdes

Edwarde White gentilmanne – v yerdes

Mr Strylley Esquier – v yerdes

Mr George Colte esquier – v yerdes

Johne Kyrtone – iiij yerdes

Richarde Hawkes – iiij yerdes

Thomas Robertes – iiij yerdes

[f. 7]

Benjamene Dygby – v yerdes

William Gardynere – iiij yerdes

Reignolde Dygbye – v yerdes

Johne Chacye – v yerdes

William Yonge – iiij yerdes

Christofere Moore – iiij yerdes

?Pynmen<sup>90</sup> of thexchequier – iiij yerdes

George Henyngham – v yerdes

William Stauntone for ij gownes – viij yerdes

Johne Mountegrewe gent. – iiij yerdes ½

William Compwoode – iiij yerdes ½

Johne Bernew gent. – iiij yerdes

---

87 Probably Hakforde.

88 Although the heading ‘Esquires and Gentlemen’ appears further below, the list of them presumably begins here.

89 L&P probably rightly read Tuke.

90 L&P read or interpolate Pymner (an exchequer officer), but this may be Thomas Pymme, the foreign apposer of the exchequer.

Robert Walliez for ij gownes a longe & a shorte – viij yerdes  
 Mr Mery of the Spycerye – v yerdes  
 Fraunceis Hampdene for ij gownes – viij yerdes  
 William Jekelle gent. – iiij yerdes  
 The portere of the Towre – v yerdes  
 William Duchebourne – iiij yerdes  
 William Bolerette – iiij yerdes  
**Esquyres & Gentilmenne**  
 Lyonalles<sup>91</sup> – iiij yerdes  
 Thomas Aylemere – iiij yerdes  
 Alred Fitzames – iiij yerdes  
 Henrye Smythe – iiij yerdes  
 Dorathe Hansarde – iij yerdes  
*[f. 7b]*  
 William Hollestone – iiij yerdes  
 William Kyrkebye Stywarde for ij gownes and a sleveles cote – xj yerdes j quarter  
 Richarde Tuppyne Clerke of Kechyne for a longe gowne and a shorte gowne and a Jakette – xj yerdes j  
 quarter  
 George Thomsone for ij gownes – viij yerdes  
 Johne Reede for a longe gowne – v yerdes  
 George Maners – iiij yerdes  
 Jaspere Maners – iiij yerdes  
 William Bolerye<sup>92</sup> – v yerdes  
 Richarde Gresham – v yerdes  
 Johne Alex – iiij yerdes  
 William Netlamene – iij yerdes ½  
 Thomas Lowley – iiij yerdes ½  
 Laurence Playdone – iiij yerdes ½  
 George Kyrkeby – iiij yerdes  
 Johne Orwelle – iiij yerdes  
 William Seygore – iiij yerdes  
 William Bornebrigge<sup>93</sup> – iiij yerdes  
 Richarde Harrysonne – iij yerdes ½  
 Johne Plastone – iiij yerdes  
 John Hylmere – iiij yerdes  
*[f. 8]*  
 Johne Gregorye – iiij yerdes  
 Johne Keynes<sup>94</sup> – iiij yerdes  
 Johne Laurence – iiij yerdes  
 Rogeire Honyngre Fishemongere – iiij yerdes  
 William Batemanne Chaundelere – iiij yerdes  
 Edwarde Mortone grocere – iiij yerdes  
 Johne Page – iiij yerdes  
 Bottone<sup>95</sup> of Londone – iiij yerdes  
 Mathewe polycarye<sup>96</sup> – iiij yerdes  
 William Pallynge – iiij yerdes

---

91 L&P read Lyonalls.

92 L&P read Boterye.

93 L&P read Baynebridgge.

94 L&P read Reynes.

95 L&P read Bolton.

96 Apothecary.

George Markhaunt – iiij yerdes

**Yong Gentilmen**

Jamez Orrell – ij yerdes ½

Libens Digbye – ij yerdes ½

Fraunces Goodyere – ij yerdes ½

Richarde Whalley – ij yerdes ½

Thomas Aishby – ij yerdes ½

Cristofere Caletone – ij yerdes ½

William Hawkes – iiij yerdes ½

Johne Cutte – iiij yerdes ½

Henrye Cutte – iiij yerdes ½

*[f. 8b]<sup>97</sup>*

Johne Walche – iiij yerdes

Thomas Wyllsone for ij gownes – viij yerdes

William Hotost for ij gownes – viij yerdes

Johne Decone alias Barbour – viij yerdes

Robert Allertone – iiij yerdes

Randolfe Pyknerer – iiij yerdes

Edwarde Chevalle – iiij yerdes

George Watoone – iiij yerdes

Robynet Wattone – iiij yerdes ½

Ric. Marche for ij gownes – vij yerdes ½

John Crofte – iiij yerdes ½

Johne Colsexe – iiij yerdes ½

Charles Nowelle – iiij yerdes

Richarde Watsoner – iiij yerdes

Reynolde Archiere – iiij yerdes

Ric. Oldeham portere ij lyverys – vij yerdes

Robert Botelere – iiij yerdes

Johne Wyes – iiij yerdes

Ric. Martyne ij lyvereys – vij yerdes

Johne Lyngoure – iiij yerdes

Johne Byrche – iiij yerdes

Robert Johnsoner – iiij yerdes

Johne Gare – iiij yerdes

Johne Tailloure – iiij yerdes

*[f. 9]*

William Breresley – iiij yerdes

Nick. Smythe – iiij yerdes

Robert Saunders – iiij yerdes

Johne Bankes Cooke – iiij yerdes

Bartilmewe Lylbourne – iiij yerdes

Richarde Breteyne – iiij yerdes

Thomas Foldene – iiij yerdes

Johne Newsone – iiij yerdes

William Dowelle – iiij yerdes

The Messangere – iiij yerdes

Richarde Warde Catour – iiij yerdes

Johne Maltoone – iiij yerdes

Guilham Gattowe – iiij yerdes

---

97 Though not marked with a heading clearly this is where the list of ‘Young Gentlemen’ ends as those that follow are largely servants of Lovell working at Elsyng.

Thomas Reede – iij yerdes  
 William Morley arm offrour – iij yerdes  
 Andrewe Wallyngere Browderere – iij yerdes  
 William Bunchleley – iij yerdes  
 Richarde Williams Joynour – iij yerdes  
 Johne Pratte baker – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Massette baker – iij yerdes  
**Yomenne**  
 Peter Aleyne Baker – iij yerdes  
 Johne Foxhole Bruer — iij yerdes  
 Johne Bonyarde – iij yerdes  
 Johne Skynnere gardynere – iij yerdes  
*[f. 9b]*  
 Robert Skynne Hunte – iij yerdes  
 Johne Harrys Carpetmakere – iij yerdes  
 William Turnoure Warnere – iij yerdes  
 Johne Hylle of the deyrre – iij yerdes  
 Gilbert Watsonne Keper of Synte Gyles – iij yerdes  
 William Wye keper of the yonge gentilmenne – iij yerdes  
 Johne Topyas myllere – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Parre Sheppherde – iij yerdes  
 Johne Pettwyne Squyllyone – iij yerdes  
 Johne Gloverre Broche turnour – iij yerdes  
 Johne Symsonne his fellowe – iij yerdes  
 James Rawsone horsekeper – iij yerdes  
 Johne Thomsone horsekeper – iij yerdes  
 Cornelice Johnsonne horsekeper – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Bryane horsekeper – iij yerdes  
 Robert Stevinson horsekeper – iij yerdes  
 Johne Luk Ca<sup>r</sup>ter<sup>n</sup> – iij yerdes  
 Robert Taillour his fellow – iij yerdes  
 Johne Bryane Cartere – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Cowper his fellow – iij yerdes  
 Henry Monke labourere – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Cowper his fellow – iij yerdes  
 Henry Monke labourere – iij yerdes<sup>98</sup>  
 Johne Burghwelle labourere – iij yerdes  
 Richarde Whaploid – iij yerdes  
*[f. 10]*  
 Andrewe Fysshare – iij yerdes  
 William Chapman – iij yerdes  
 Richarde Busey – iij yerdes  
 Johne Wrenne – iij yerdes  
 Robert Deye – iij yerdes  
 Margett Fysshare – iij yerdes  
 Agnes Ratclyffe – iij yerdes  
 Johne Hylle – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Jollye – iij yerdes ½  
 Nich[ol]ais Bemonde – iij yerdes ½  
 Robert Ratclyffe – iij yerdes  
 Johne Wyntone – iij yerdes

---

98 Presumably two individuals both called Henry Monk are indicated, though it is possible that this is a scribal error.



Johne Clerke – iij yerdes  
Johne Bassyngforde – iij yerdes  
Lambert Symnelle – iiij yerdes  
Botolphe Kente – iij yerdes  
Robert Smythe Scolemaister to write – iij yerdes  
John Curleys of Shordyche – iij yerdes  
Hughe at the Towrehille – iij yerdes  
Henry Freman – iij yerdes  
Chase the pultere – iij yerdes  
Edwarde Johnstone – iij yerdes  
Jak. the Lade in the kechyn – ij yerdes ½  
Robyne Bucher ladde – ij yerdes ½

*[f. 10b]*

**Servauntes to the Prioress of Halywelle**

Boltone Kent gaderere to Halywelle – iij yerdes  
Grene servaunte to Halywelle – iij yerdes  
The Nonnes clerk in the Qwyre – iij yerdes  
The Nonnes Portere – iij yerdes  
The Nonnes cooke – iij yerdes  
The Nonnes bakere – iij yerdes  
The ij Carters officers in the Nonnery – vj yerdes  
The Nonnes ij Chapleyns are set before amonge the othire Chapleyns

**Servauntes to lordes, knyghtes and gentilmenn**

My lorde of Londone V servauntez besides his Chapleyne whereof oone allowed for a gent. – xvj yerdes  
My lorde Roos besides his Chapeleyne viij – xxv yerdes  
Syr Richarde Brooke Knyghte for v servauntes – xvj yerdes  
Syr William Pastone Knyghte for v servauntes – xvj yerdes  
Syr Olyvere Maners for iij servntes – ix yerdes  
Syr Thomas Lovelle for iiij servauntes – xiiij yerdes  
Syr Henry Wyotte for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
Syr Johne Danneye for ij servauntez – vj yerdes  
Syr Johne Merkham for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
Syr Richarde Fitzlewes for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
Doctour Pert supervisour for iij servauntes – x yerdes  
Fraunceis Lovell for iij servauntes – x yerdes  
Robert Wrothe for ij servauntez – vj yerdes

*[f. 11]*

Johne Zitzlewes for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
William Husey for ij servauntes – x yerdes  
Anthonye Gourney for iij servauntez – x yerdes  
Johne Bykerbye for iij servauntes – x yerdes  
Andrewe Heyarde for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
William Dormere for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
Laurence Foxley for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
Clarenciuz Herolde of Armes for ij servauntes – vj yerdes  
Robert Leeche for oone servaunte – iij yerdes  
Bawdewyne Surleye for j servaunte – ij yerdes  
Fraunceis Hampdene for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
Edwarde Brooke j servaunte – iij yerdes  
John Dedyk for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
Robert Walleys for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
William Kyrkebye for j servaunte – iij yerdes

Ric. Tuppyne for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 Mr. parsonne Wyndham for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 Mr parsonne Carletone for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 William Hanntone for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 Cristofere Moore for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 Edwarde Lovell and John Lovelle j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 Doctour Thomsone vicare of Endfelde j servaunt – iij yerdes  
 Reginolde Digbye for j servaunte iij yerdes  
 Thomas ?at Orwelle – iij yerdes  
 Thomas Howchesone Sadellere – iij yerdes  
 Lyonelle for j servaunte – iij yerdes  
 The nombre of yerdes of Clothe delyvred to these personnes before written for this lyvereys —  
**MCCCCXiiij yerdes**

*[f. 11b]*

Ensuethe the Names of L<sup>te</sup> porre menne that bore L. torches and helde thense at thentiermente at Halywell in the Uttire Courte the Dyrge and Masses there doone at the siede entierement of Syr Thomas Lovell knyghte of the Gartere which had longe gownnes and hoodes. to eche manne iiiij yerdes ½ and moore.

**L. pore menne Torchholders**

**Endfelde men**

John Lemynge  
 Waktere Gloverer xxj  
 Johne Gourmande  
 Johne Forke  
 Johne Beremanne  
 Johne Clerk of the chirche  
 Johne Lawere  
 Thomas Nyxe  
 Johne Thomsone  
 William Harle  
 Olde Breresley  
 Robert Cutte  
 Fathere Lothere  
 Fathere Doverer  
 George Taillour  
 Johne Mondey  
 Andrewe Wistowe  
 Johne Hylle  
 Olde Fathere Masselle  
 Johne Gysdelene  
 Thomas Dokett  
 Robert Pykkerde  
 Johne Gyboone  
 Petire Redhede

**Eppyng.**

Hughe Fenley vj  
 Thomas White

*[f. 12]*

**Edd<sup>e</sup>linetone<sup>99</sup>**

Olde Father Hethe

**Shordiche priorissa Halywelle<sup>100</sup>**

---

<sup>99</sup> Edmonton.

<sup>100</sup> Presumably a sub-heading so here placed in bold as the others.

William Burrowe  
William Stokdale  
Hamptone  
Thomas Hames  
Johne Browne  
William Cartwrighte  
**per Doctour Perte**  
Rogiere Resewe  
Cornelice Johnsonsone  
Johne Appowelle  
Rogiere Mattooke

**London per Ric. Brooke**

Ric. Burtone  
Johne Evens  
Johne Tenant  
Petere Wylkynsone  
Robert Edwarde xij  
Johne Dewdale  
Robert Wysbiche  
Thomas Cournfort  
Ric. Brigeende  
Johne Sexteyne  
Johne Hawlynge  
Petere Couesene

The noubre of yerdes of Clothe for the seide L. gownes and L<sup>te</sup> hoodes for the torche holders **ccxxviii**  
**yerdes**

**Covering of the Chariett and Trappe clothes for horses**

Item for a blak clothe fyne Clothe to covere with the Charyet to lye upone the corpse with a crose of white sattyne of Bridges. — x yerdes

Item for the garnyshing of the Charyet the Rayles benches thylles<sup>101</sup> & pypes — vij yerdes ½

*[f. 12b]*

Item for the horsez of Blakke trapped to the grounde bodye and face alle coverede of v grete horses that Caryed and drew the Charyet wherin the Corps laye to Halywelle eche horse v yerdes large — xxv yerdes

Item for vij horse clothez with facez coverede alle hoole to the grounde in blak for the vij mourners eche horse for his clothe v verges — xxxv yerdes

Item for iiij assistanntes aboute the corps there horses in lyke wise trapped to the grounde with the faces covered close eche horse v yerdes — xx yerdes

Item for iiij Executours and oon Supervisour there horse trappers almoost to the pastures of the horses and their neckes but halfe Clothed withoute any coverynge to there faces eche horse trappen iiij yerdes ½ with there harneisez coverede — xxij yerdes ½

Item vij hachementes that bare the standarde the Creste and helme the banere with the armez And iiij banneres with sayntes there horse trappens but half nekke covered and there bodyes to the grounde eche horse iiij yerdes — xxviii yerdes

*[f. 13]*

Item Clarenciuxe the herolde and Rouge Crosse the poursyvaunte there horsez trapped eche of theme iiij yerdes — viij yerdes

Item William Kirkebye Stywarde of householde for the Trappere and harneis to his horse — iiij yerdes

The Clothe to the Coverynge of the charyet and trapers for horsez — clx yerdes ½

**Blak cottons both brode and narrowe cutte and disposed**

Item hangynges aboute the Aulters awelle at Endefelde as Halywelle brode Cottons of whiche were cutte and spoyled and after ward gevene in dedis of Almes cxv yerdes iiij quarters. And in narrow cotton in

---

101 ?the aisles.

likewise cutte for aulters for lynynges of stoolez for Rayles & for othire uses, cxxij yerdes which to giders bee in noumbre of yerdes disposed And their prices are here before mencyned of whome they were boughte the broode lynynges aftire xijd the yerde the narrowe at vj d the yerde — cciiij<sup>xx</sup> viij yerdes iij quarters

[f. 13b]

#### **Brode cottons blak hyred fore hanginges**

Item xlj peces of brode cottons Blakke hyred of William Prudde iij peeces of William Dyksone xj peeces of Johne Merchaunt xx peeces And of Johne Reymez vij peeces eche piece hyred for xvj d over and besides xijd moore in the hoole And these pieces were hangene aboute the wallez and houses aswelle at Endefelde and the Churche there as Halywelle and the Chirche quyre and Chapelle there — xlj pieces

Iche piece contienyng xxiiij yerdes longe and ij yerdes brode

The noumbre of yerdes **ix<sup>c</sup> iiiij<sup>xx</sup> iiiij yerdes**

The noumbre of alle the Blakke clothe occupied aswell boughte as hyred with the hangynges **m<sup>c</sup> m<sup>c</sup> m<sup>c</sup> lxxiiij yerdes j quarter**

[Not numbered. ?f. 14]

#### **The Funerale Charges of Syr Thomas Lovell Knighte of the Garter aswell for his entierement as othewise videlz**

First to William Prudde of Londone drapere for certeyne pieces of clothe of hyme boughte wherof the particulers here bifore doth appiere – iiiij<sup>xx</sup> xi£ iiij s ijd ob.

Item of Wiliam Dykson of the same Citie drapere for certeyne pieces of Blak clothe of hyme boughte, wherof the particulers here bifore doothe appiere – xlviij£ xijs vd

Item of Johne Merchaunte drapere of the same citie for certayne pieces of blak cothe of hyme boughte wherof the particulers here before doothe appiere – lxix£ xjs vd ob.

Item of Johne God of the same citie Taillour for certeyne pieces of Blakke clothe of hyme boughte wherof the particulers here before dooth appiere – xxx£ iiij s viijd ob.

#### **Summa paginae ccclxiiij£ vijs vd.**

[f. 14b]

Item to Thomas Claurencius kinge of armes for his labour and Carlyle harrolde. And Rougecrosse pousevant for their attendaunce aboute the garnyshing of the Charyet. And doying their officez in armes at the entierment for their labours and fees — x£

Item paide to George Grundye of Londone plommer for his labour in wrapping the corps or my M[aste]r. Syr Thomas Lovelle in leade — iiiij£

Item paide to Johne Wolfe of Londone payntour for stuffe by hyme delyvered for thenterement of my M[aste]r. Syr Thomas Lovell knighte — xxxiiij£ iijs

Item paide to Thomas Alysaundre for the Maiestye<sup>102</sup> and valaunce to the frynge — iiiij£ xijs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Byrde Carpenter of Londone for makeing of viij auters in Halywelle churche. And the stuffe making the Rayle aboute the herse And for cc<sup>di</sup> xlvi foote Borrde for tabillez in the Cloystere, paide the last daye of June by bille — xxxvjs

[f. 14b (continued)][moved]

Item paide to William Batemanne John Yate and William Wakefelde of Londone wexchaundelers for the mekinge and setting up of iiiij Candell stikked with Braunches and ij white banners at Endfelde churche iiiij£ xijs. And for the herse at Hallywelle waxe makeing and the waste therof xvj£, for lxx longe torchez xxj£ xijs iiijd for xj dd. do. staffe torchez viij£ xixs And for ij white Braunches to stonde upone the herse – xiijs ix d in alle

#### **Summa paginae ciiiij£ xijs iiijd**

[f. 15]<sup>103</sup>

Item to the forseide William Batemanne fore xxx Tapers to bourne at the tombe daye and nyghte at viijd the ?£<sup>104</sup>, besides viij£ redelyvered of olde waxe that consumed of the same Tapers weying lj£ j quarter at viijd the £ paide ij<sup>do</sup> die Julia anno xvj Regis Henrici viij<sup>i</sup> — xxixs vjd

102 I.E. majesty (a religious banner).

103 The transcript gives f. 16 but this is presumed to be a transcription error.

104 Presumably denoting pounds weight as L&P also render it.

Item to the seide William Batemanne for certeyne tapers torchez and seres had to Haliwelle to Bourne before the herse there unto the xviii<sup>te</sup> daye of Septembre anno xvj<sup>o</sup> — lijs jd

Item paide to William Boynbrig sadelere for stuffe by hyme provided and made ayeinst thentierment in trappers horseclothes and horse harnes. And the dreyng of the charyet horsez with othire by a bille — iiij<sup>l</sup> xiiijd

Item paide to William Bolerye to thandes of John Dedyk for xj yerdes of blak velvet at ix<sup>s</sup> the yerde iiij<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> And v yerdes of dammaske white at vs iiijd the yerde xxvjs viij<sup>d</sup> whiche stuffe with moore was provided for a clothe to leye upone the herse — vj<sup>l</sup> vs viij<sup>d</sup>

Item paide to Richarde Gresham mercer for xxj yerdes quarter velvet for a palle clothe to laye upone the herse at ix<sup>s</sup> the yerde ix<sup>l</sup> xvjs And fore xx yerdes and a quarter of white sateyne of bridgez at ijs the yerde for the same, And for apothire of Blakke clothe xs vjd in alle to the same Ric. — xj<sup>l</sup> xvjs vjd

Item paide to William Chapmanne carpenter for vj dayes workinge at Halywelle fore makinge a gate with a posterne makinge

### **Summa paginae xxvj<sup>l</sup> vs xjd**

*[f. 15b]*

of doores Trestilles, fourmes table Bariers for the Buttrye pantrye and othire houses of officez there with othire necessaryes at viij<sup>d</sup> by the day iijs To Ric. Buseye Carpenter for vj dayez aboute the same worke iijs. To William Buncheley for vj daiez his boourde ijs for ij labourers wages vjd fore carrynge home to the gylde haule of the tabilles trestelles and fourmez that we borrowed there for thentierment xvd in alle — xjs xd

Item paide to William Smeate for the hyre of ccls elles<sup>105</sup> of white lynene clothe for tabille clothez fore thentierment by covaunte made with hyme in greate — viijs viij<sup>d</sup>

Item paide and in Rewarde geavene to Johne Pykelyng wardeyne of the Beggars and his ij servauntez with othire his menne for attendaunce geving iij dayez at thentierment to kepe othire from emposterunge of the house And fore the goode ordre at the doole <sup>dalte</sup><sup>106</sup> in the grete yerde at seynte Mary espittelle. — xs

Item paide to Johne Grene parishe clerk of Endefelde for his labour at the daye the corps was broughte to the parishe chirche and dressinge aulters and othire laboures and to Halywelle — iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

Item paide to Johne Kelyngtone<sup>107</sup>, sexteyne of Endefelde for ryngyng of alle the Belles at the entierment the knytle the dirige tyme and at Masse of Requiem and carrying the Crosse one horsebak frome Endefelde to Halywelle before the corps — xs

### **Summa paginae xliijs xd**

*[f. 16]*

Item paide to Syr William Dykensone parishe preest of Endfelde for his labour with the corps fromme Endfelde chirch to Halywelle syngyng by the waye — iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

Item paide to William Hollande and Johne Aungell clerkes of the Bretherhed of Seynte Nicholas in Londone fore their labour and hyre and for xxiiij personnes moore with theyme And x<sup>108</sup> children syngyng iij massez at thentierment oone of our Lady, oone of the Trynytie and oone of Requiem and moore to the noubre of lxxiiij<sup>109</sup> commyng to Kingeslande to mete the Corps there of clerkes and brynging it to Halywelle — xxxiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

Item paide to L<sup>te</sup> poore menne to bere torchez — Ls

Item delyvered to Gerrarde Michel oone clerke to distribute in almez aswelle to preestes and clerkes at Endefelde and Halywelle as to poore people in the tyme of the corps lyinge aboute the gronde by bille — lv<sup>l</sup><sup>110</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>

Item distributed in almes to poore people by the waye commyng from Endefelde to Halywelle every oone jd — xxxvijs vjd

---

105 1 elle = 45 inches.

106 I.E. dealt out.

107 L&P read Relyngton.

108 L&P give iij, but this may well be an error as they omit the number of masses.

109 L&P read lxxiiij.

110 L&P read lvj<sup>l</sup>.

Item paide by my owne handes to prestes in the parishe chirche of Endefelde — vjs viijd  
Item to a C priestes for a C masses at his byryalle paide to every preeest viijd — lxvjs viijd  
Item delyvered to Mr. Wyndham and Mr. Gerrarde Michell clerke to distribute in almes and to prisoners  
the daye of the buryalle of my seide maistire — cxvj£ xvjs iijd<sup>111</sup>  
Item delyvered for offrynge at Endfelde viz to my lorde Roos ijs iiijd vj moreners ijs iiijd thexecutours  
xvjd and supervisour iiijd

**Summa paginae xiiij<sup>xx</sup> iij£ xjs iijd**

[f. 16b]

Item paide to William Berners in fulle paiement of a bille cont. xxij£ ijs viijd for moneye distributed by  
Syr Gerrarde in almes and othire things therin conteigned — ls iiijd  
Item to the sexteyne of Halywelle for his<sup>112</sup> labour and servauntez in recompence paide by the Audytour  
— xiijs iiijd  
Item to my ladye of Halywelle<sup>113</sup> priestes fore service doone the monethe for the Corps — vjs viijd  
Item to Richarde portere of Halywelle in rewarde gevene — ijs iiijd

**Summa paginae viij£ ixv xjd**

[f. 16b]<sup>114</sup>

Item to the chirche of Edelmetone vjs viijd To the chirche of Totenham vjs viijd To Nowyngtone<sup>115</sup> vjs  
viijd To Endefelde To Hakney vjs viijd and to Iseldone<sup>116</sup> vjs viijd — xxxijs iiijd  
Item delyvered by my owne handes to diverse preestes at Halywelle — viijs viijd  
Item in Rewarde to the Bedelle of the poore people to drynke — viijs viijd  
Item at the offrynge one the Wednisdaye at the entiermente To my Lorde Roos chiefe mourner the firste  
masse ijs iiijd The iide masse iijs iiijd The Masse of Requiem vjs viijd The vj othire mourners eche of  
theme xijd vjs<sup>117</sup> The iiij Executours and oone Supervisour xvjd — xxjs viijd  
Item in almes to poore menne diversis temporibus<sup>118</sup> — ijs iiijd  
Item to Birches boy of the kechine in almes — xijd  
Item paide to John Barbour alias Deacone for the waste of xxxvij £ waxe spente aboute the herse where  
the corpse stode and abode at Endefelde at vjd ob. the £ — xxv vjd

[f. 17]

Item paide to Clement Towne bakere fore xx<sup>tis</sup> dosene spice brede had at thentierment with iijs viijd for  
vij gallons of ale xvjd Buttere ijs iiijd egges C. xjd — xxiijs viijd  
Item to George Kirkeby paide to thandes of William Jonsone Tournere for 4<sup>te</sup><sup>119</sup> doossen white asskene  
cuppez xxv xd for vj Bolles xijd ij Ipocras<sup>120</sup> bagges viijd Tappis ij in alle — xxjs viijd  
Item to George Kirkeby in Rewarde for kepinge the Butterye in the cloystere the daye of the entiermente  
— ijs iiijd  
Item to Richarde Ferrers Botelere to my lorde Mayre for his labour and rewarde fore the hyre of his  
Companye to serve to furnyshe the Cupbourder at Halywelle the of entiermente at Covenante xls inne  
Rewarde vjs viijd — xlvs viijd  
Item to Johne Edmaye the Mayres karvere of Londone for hyme selfe and xxvij moore of his companye  
to serve to furnyshe the services in the parloure amongst the lordes and Aldirmennes and the suffragane  
and the cloystere and othire servitours with ijs iiijd in Rewarde to the seid Johne Edmay. — xxxs  
Item to Johne Hewsone for his coostez rydyng to Cambridge to seke Doctour Buttes doctour of phisik to  
comme to my M[aste]r. whenne he was syke — iijs viijd

---

111 L&P read viijd.

112 L&P ?misprint as 'her'.

113 L&P add ii.

114 It is unclear why the transcription here repeats 'f. 16b'; perhaps to signal that the following is on the same f. as the preceding despite summa paginae appearing twice.

115 Stoke Newington.

116 Islington.

117 L&P read as only vjs or have perhaps omitted the xijd believing it to be an error.

118 I.E. at various times.

119 L&P read 5te.

120 A spiced wine.

**Summa paginae vj£ xijd***[f. 17b]*

Item to Ric. Emsone for carriage of the blak clothe that was hyred of Duxsone fromme Endfelde to Halywelle by carte — xxd

Item paide to Aissshley Colyare fore Carryinge of vj loodez coolez fromme Welloughbyez grove unto Halywelle at ijs the loode — xijs

Item paide to Johne Bonyarde Slawtermanne for xv calves boughte for the xpences of the house holde unto the xth daye of Auguste price liijs xd for iiij wekes for parte of his costez fromme Coventrye with oxene vjs iiijd — lxs ij

Item paide the xth daye of Auguste anno xvj to William Hammonde of Westmylle to thandes of William Curleys of Endfelde maltemanne in fulle paiemente for vij [score] quarters malte delyvered to Endfelde for thexpences of my M[aste]r[‘s]. house at Endefelde — xxxv£

Item paid to Thomas Gilbert of Seynte Michaell parishe in Woodstrete pewterere fore the hyre of C garnyshe of Rowghe pewtere vessele xvjs viijd ix doosene chargers vijs for a newe gernyshe of vesselle, boughte to serve at Halywelle xxvijs ?losse of ½ garnyshe of vesselles roughe xiijs iiijd wast viijs — vj£ ijs

Item paide to Johne Rede for a Reme of papire ijs vjd and for a Botelle of ynke ijd — ijs viijd

Item paide to ij labourers hyred by Laurence Foxley — xvjd

Item to John Banker cooke in Rewarde for his peyne takynge — xs

Item to hyme for a doosene of quayles boughte — iiij viijd

**Summa paginae xlv£ xvs xd***[f. 18]*

Item Paide for these mennes coostes lyinge at London at thentierment and there lodgings and horse mete as here aftire sheweth videlicet

To Edwarde Chevalle	vijjd
Charlez Nowelle	xijd
Johne Taillour	xijd
Gilbert Watson	vijjd
Robert Saunders	xijd
Ric. Williams	xijd
Andrewe Brewderere	vijjd
William Breresleye	xijd
Thomas Foldeyne	vijjd
Reignolde Archeire	xvjd
Robert Saunders	ijs
Randolfe Pykmere	ijs
Robert Johnstone	vijjd
Thomas Reede	vijjd
George Watsone	vijjd
Johne Malsone	vijjd
Johne Bonyarde	xijd
Johne Gaie	vijjd
Robert Hylle	vijjd
Johne Hernes	xijd
Johne Thomsone	vjd
Robert Skynnere	vjd
Ric. Watsone	vijjd
Robert Saunders for following my lady Roos	xijd
Johne Turnonre	vijjd
John Petwyne	xijd
Jak Cooke	ijd
Johne Decone barbour	ijs

John Doowelle	xvjd
Ric. Marlyne	xijd
Henrye Monke	vjd
Johne Cooke	xxd
Johne Reede	xxd
Robert Leeche	xxd
Martynne Cottone	xxd
To Thomas Turnour	iiijd
Botolphe Kente	viijd
Thomas Wyllsone	ijs
William Boterace	xijd
Johne Pratte	ijs
Thomas Malselle	xijd
Johne Lyngour	xxd
Guillam Gallowe	xijd

Item to Syr Johne Mowse alias Blesedone — xxd

Syr Johne Bridgemanne xxd and Syr George Jenyns xxd for their labours at Endfelde and beinge priestes of the same towne And Syr Johne Clyffe — ijs

Johne Halywelle xxd the seide preistes comynge fromme Endefelde towarde Haliwell with the corps componded with alle in greate

— viijs viijd

**Summa Paginae liijs iiijd**

[f. 18b]

Item paide to Johne Kyllington fore the subsidy of these personnes following whiche were nor paide by theym as followethe

Martyne Cottone	viijd
Ric. Williams	xvjd
Raudolfe Pykmere	viijd
Lambert Symnelle	viijd
Ric. Bretone	viijd
Johne Wyes	viijd
Robert Saunders	viijd
Thomas Foldeque	viijd
George Thomson	viijd
Andrewe Wallyngere	xvjd
Robert Waltere	viijd
Ric. Martynne	viijd
Ric. Oldeham	viijd
George Watsone	viijd
Laurens Foxley	viijd
William Turnour	viijd
Johne Lukke	viijd
Ric. Watsone	viijd

**xiijs iiijd**

Item paide to Johne Laurence and Johne Birche Cookes for their wages and labours in makinge the dynere at the Funerale and with the hyre of alle Brasse pattes and othire to the kechyne and their undre cookes and tourners<sup>121</sup> waggis by covenante with theyme made in greate — vj£ xiijs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Plesante to thandes of Nicholas Malyne for a tonne<sup>122</sup> and a kynderkyne<sup>123</sup> of Ale had at thentierment at xxvjs viijd the tonne — xxvijs iiijd

121 Spit turners.

122 Tun (a large barrel notionally holding 256 gallons).

123 Kilderkin (a 16 or 18 gallon barrel).



Item paide to Thomas Knygte to thandes of Nicholas Malyne for a tonne and a kynderkyne of ale had at thentiermente at xxvjs viijd the tonne — xxvijs iiijd

Item for oure dynere Thursdays at the Roos taverne — vjs iiijd

Item oure Bote hyre to Westminster and to Londone the same daye — xxd

Item payde one Frydaye the xvijth day of June to Morleye for xxij dd. white brede spent at Halywelle from me the xxvjth daye of Maye unto the xvijth daye of June — xxijs vjd

#### **Summa Paginae xl£ xiijs xd**

*[f. 19]*

Item paide for oure dynere at Seynt Johnes hede at Ludgate the Mondaye the xxvijth daye of June — xijs ijd

Item paide for ccc d hoppez sente to Endefelde at xjs viijd the C — xls xd

Item paide for Malmeseye — xvjd

Item paide to Johne Byrche for xxij gallonnes of Creme at vjd the gallonne, And for xlij ?te gallonnes of Crudde<sup>124</sup> at ijd the gallonne vijs — xviijs

Item to the same for herbes — xxd

Item to the same Johne for freshe acates<sup>125</sup> and othire by hyme provided — iiiij£ xiijs jd<sup>126</sup>

Item paide to Johne Forde ale bruer for xj barrells of ale at ijs viijd the barrelle summa xls iiijd — xls iiijd

Item paide to Thomas Bettes for a Tonne of Ale had at the entiermente — xxvijs iiijd

Item paide to Edmonde Colyne Cowpere for xxiiij gallonnes malmeseye at xd the gallonne xxs for v Barrells to putte in wyne viijs for x hoopez to the kechyne vesselle ijs iiijd for x hoopcs to the wyne vesselles xd Carryage of this stuffe iiijd fulle paide and clere — xxijs vjd

Item paide to Richarde Brayfelde for xij pykes at the Fyneralles spente — xxvjs vjd<sup>127</sup>

Item paide the sixth daye of June to Margaret the wife of Rogiere Houynge Fishmongere of Londone for freshe acates of fyshe of hyme had de to Endefelde sithe the xxvjth daye of Maye anno xvj unto the xxvijth daye of June the seide yere by a bylle. — iiiij£ xvs vd

Item paide in lyke cause for certeyne freshe acates of Fyshe had to Halywell by the seide space for thenteirmente and otherwise — cxvijs ixjd

#### **Summa paginae xxv£ xs jd**

*[f. 19b]*

Item paide the firste daye of July anno xvj regis Henrici viij<sup>i</sup> to Mawde Sewalle widowe of Londone pulterer for vitaille of hire had at the daye of thentiermente — ix£ ijs

Item paide to the same Mawde for vitaille spente at Halywelle fromme the xxvijth daye of Maye unto the firste daye of Julye by hire bookes cvs jd ob. — cvs jd ?ob.

Item paide for oure dynere at Westminster one Monedaye quinto die Julii — iiijs vjd

Item paide for our bote hire the tyme of oure beinge at Londone unto that day by me paide — xixs viijd

Item paide for oure dynere at Westminster one the Frydaye after seynte Thomas — xijs vjd

Item our dynere at Westminster on Satirdaye — vs iiijd

Item our dynere at Westminster on Monedaye — iiijs ijd

Item bote hire fromme Londone to Grenewiche and soo fromme thens ijs & Monday xjd Twisday vjd — ijs vjd

Item paide to Johne Byrche for our oysters at Halywelle fromme Satirday the xxvth daye of June unto Sonne daye the xth daye of Julye iiiij£ xviijs xd ob. To the pulterer xiijs ijd To the Fishmongere xxvjs iiijd — viij£ viijs iiijd

Item our dynere at Seynte Johns hede at Ludgate Wednesday the xiiijth daye of July — vs ixjd

Item paid for bote hire that daye — xvd

Item paide for our dynere at Westminster one Thursday — ijs ijd

Item paide for oure dynere at Westminster one Fridaye with sturgeone and purpose — xiijs viijd

---

124 Coagulated milk/cheese.

125 Provisions.

126 L&P read iiiij£ xiijs iiijd.

127 L&P read xxvjs viijd.

Item paide for botehire ij dayes — ijs vjd

Item paide one Satirdaye forr ij gallons of clarett wyne for souper for my lorde Roos, my lorde Sandes<sup>128</sup> and my lorde of Devonshire & otheire — ijs

**Summa paginae xxvj£ xiiijs vjd**

[f. 20]

Item paide for our dynere at Westminster one More daye — xxjd

Item paide for our dyner at Westminster one Wednesday — iijs vijd

Item paide for wyne for my lorde Roos — xxd

Item for bote hire for iij dayes — iijs

Item for oure dynere at Westminster one Thursday — vjs

Item to Syr Johne Dauneye clerke for wrytynge of certeyne dettes ayainst the kinges grace — vjs viijd

Item to Humfreye Bowlande<sup>129</sup> for wrytynge of the parchemyne of the pardonne to be signdd — xs

Item paide for bote hire iij dayez — iijs viijd

Item paide for wyne divers tyme — iijs ijd

Item paide for bote hire by Robert Sorley — xxd

Item paide to Orrel servante for wyne — iijs viijd

Item paide to Johne Croke for a fyne boltynge clothe of Reynez xxd a coursere viijd a salte iiijd and for yeste to serve to bake with iiijd — iijs

Item to Thomas servaunte to Mr. Barrette fore sechez for the willes of Symone Elryngtone Esquiere and his wifes wille in the Registre of Caunte<sup>130</sup> and othire busynes in our causes atteyned — xiijs iiijd

Item to Ric. a Fryce<sup>131</sup> Mr. Wyotte servaunte fore his labour and bote hire aboute our besynes and in the loone of C. markes whiche we repaide ageyne to Mr. Wyotte — ijs

Item paide to Barltilmewe Lylbourne fore his costez at Londone the tyeme of the entieremenrte of my Maistire — xvjd

Item to Maistres Forde for xj barrelles of ale wherof v barreles at iijs the barrelle summa xvs And vj barrelle at iijs vjd the barrelle xxjs — xxxvjs

**Summa paginae cjs vjd**

[f. 20b]

Item paide to Johne Bankes cooke for our dyettes fromme Satirday the xjth daye of Julye anno xvj unto Sonne daye the laste daye of the same monethe The firste weke cjs The ijde weke vj£ xvs with vij£ ixv xjd for the pulterer theise iij wekes and ix£ xiiijs for the othire Catez<sup>132</sup> boughte by Johne Cooke aforeseide — xvij£ iijs xjd

Item paide to William Morley for xl dd. ½ brede boughte and spente unto Sonne daye the vijth daye of Auguste xls vjd and fore candelle boughte and spente within that tyme — xliiis

Item paide to Johne Curteys of Shordiche fore a tonne and a kylderkyne of Ale of hyme had and spente at Halywelle ?fogomme the xxvijth daye of June unto the vijth daye of Auguste at xxvjs viijd the tonne — xxvijs iiijd

Item paide to the kinge Bruere for a barrelle of Ale had and spente within the seide space — iijs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Bankes cooke for our dyettes at Halywelle for vj dayes ended Frydaye at nyghte the vth daye of Auguste anno xvj liijs ijd And to the pulterer for the pultre that weke xxxvjs xjd — iijj£ xs jd

Item paide to Johne Cooke for the hyre of a womanne to washe dyshes and tourne brooches at Halywelle in the kechyne by the space of a monethe at a jd a daye ended Satirdasye the vjth daye of Auguste — ijs

Item paide for wyne one Frydaye at dynere — xijd

Item paide to oone to dresse the sellers — iiijd

**Summa paginae xxv£ xiiijs**

[f. 21]

Item paide to Johne Cooke one Satirdaye the vjth daye of Auguste a syde of lynge x<sup>d</sup> salte fyshe vjd

---

128 Sir William Sandys, Lord Sandys, the Lord Chamberlain.

129 L&P read Rowlande.

130 I.E. Canterbury.

131 L&P read Tryce.

132 ?Acates.

oysters iiijd ix playces xjd soolz vjd a pyke xviiid parsyneppes jd butture iiijd and for a portour to brynge up the fyshe viijd — ijs xd

Item to Andrewe Bradleye for moneye to hyme paide to Jamez Rawsone vj[s] viijd for our dynere at Westminstere Wednisdaye the xxixth daye of June vjs viijd for oure servauntez dynere at Westminster whenne we dyned with my lorde Cardinall xvjd bote hire by hyme paide diverse tyme z ijs ijd Charges viijd Ale at Powlez wharfe iiijd paide by bille — xviijs ixd ??

Item to Robert Saunders for wyne boughte — viijd

Item to Johne Bryane Carter for iij loodez of Cooles carrying with the Oxcarte to Halywelle — ijs ijd

Item to Rogiere for my lorde Roos dyetes at Halywelle Bartilmewe evene and the daye and othire by his bille — iiij£ xvs iiijd

Item paide to Michelle for a loode of vitaille carynge fromme Endefeld to Halywelle ayeinst the entiermente — xxd

Item to Colyns Ale brewere for ix kynderkyns of Ale spente unto seynte Gyles daye at xviiid the kylderkyne — xiijs vjd

Item to Mayhew for iij kyndrkyns of Ale — ijs xd

Item to Robert Saunders for his coostes to Hamptone Cowte and othire places for our pardonne and othire besynes — iiijs viijd

Item paide for wyne at Halywelle fore our dyners ij dayes Frydaye and Satirdaye — ijs

**Summa paginae vij£ vijs vd ob.**

*[f. 21b]*

Item paide to Johne Reede for his coostes being at Halywelle keping the place there by the space of xij dayes and his horsemete that tyme — vs

Item paide to Ric. Warde Catour for our costez at his house Satirday at nyghte Sonneday and Monnedaye in Septembre anno xvj<sup>o</sup> with ijd paid to Robert Johnsons for Ale from Waltham — xxiijs iiijd

Item paide for the writinge of x copyes of the testamente of lande wherby the offices shulde bee founde by the same — xs

Item delyvered to Kyrke house Mr. Pastone servaunte for wyne that he fetched in Londone — iiijs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Curteys Inne holdere of the Cup for xiiij kylderkyns of Ale at xxd the kynderkyne — xxiijs iiijd

Item paide to Richard Gytone bakere for xxvij dd. ½ brede of hyme had to Halywelle the dd. xijd — xxvjs vjd

Item paide to David Gryffyne Browne Bakere for xxxviiij dd. horsbrede[r] for provendre for the horsez aswelle by my M[aste]r[‘s]. lyfe tyme as aftire by iij tayblez — xxxvijs

Item paide to Thomas Kynge for ix kylderkyns ale at the Belle at xxd — xvs

Item paide to Mawde Sewalle widow and pulterer for vitayle and wilde fowle of hire had to Halywelle for my lorde Roos xxvjs iiijd And of a olde Reste to Endfelde in Marche anno xv xviijs iiijd — xlvs iiijd

Item paide to Bankes Cooke for our dyettes at Halywelle upone ij billez in fulle paiement the xviiijth daye of Septembre — ix£ xijs viijd

**Summa paginae xix£ iiijs vjd**

*[f. 22]*

Item paide to Fordes wife for iij barrells j kylderkyne of ale of hire had to Halywelle — xvs iiijd

Item paide to Andrewe Fyshere for mete drynke and Candelle provided at Halywelle whene we were in Essexe — vs iijd

Item to Morleye for brede and candelle by hyme boughte at Halywelle — ijs vijd

Item for a barrelle of Ale had at the white hynde in Colman strete delyvered to the handes of Johne Bankes Cooke — ijs viijd

Item paide for wyne to Morley xvd to Richard Hoddesdone for Mr. Pastone xiiijd To Dore xxijd To Kirke house xiiijd To Robert Forley ijs viijd To Laurence ijs ijd in alle — xs iijd

Item paide and delyvered to Johne Bankes cooke upone a Rekenyng and for dyettes at Halywelle fromme the xxij<sup>te</sup> daye of Auguste unto the seconnde daye of Septembre by a bylle — iiij£ xiijs iiijd

Item to Morley for brede boughte — ijs vjd

Item paide to William Jones of the Dolphin at Bishopes gate for a barrelle of Ale spente at Halywelle —

iijs viijd

Item to Laurence Foxley[’s] wife for our comyns alle the tyme we were at Halywelle — xls

Item paide to William Sherleye in Recompens for his bedde whene he gave attendaunce at Halywelle — iijs iiijd

Item paide to Thomas Wrexham fore wrytinge of Bookes of paiementes and of plate and othire thinges — xs

Item for drynke at Walleys house — xijd

**Summa paginae ix£ xijs xjd**

*[f. 22b]*

Item to Gregorye Taillour for makinge of blak gownez and torche holders xxxiijs iiijd for ij hoose Clothez and the lynynge ixs iiijd for stuffe made for my M[aste]r. by his lyfe tyme by the seid bille xvijjs xd in alle. — lxjs vjd

Item paide to Johne Curteys whele writghte for Repayringe of the Charyet wherin the Corps was leyde And the ?boytinge of the carters And Charyet Horsez and theire thinges aboute the same besynesse doone As by a bille of parcellez doothe appiere — xxviijs ixd

Item paide to Johne Reymez for di<sup>133</sup> barrelle of Freshe sturgeone — xliijs iiijd

Item paide to William Morley for v dd. ½ brede vs vjd Candelle viijd Trencherz ijd in alle — vjs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Curteys for xix kylderkyne of Ale at xxd the kylderkyne — xxxjs viijd

Item paide to Kirkeby for ij oxene price — xlvs viijd

Item to Margaret Fysher for ale of hire had at sundrye tyme — iijs iiijd

Item to Thomas Bettes for iij barrelles of goode ale had to Halywelle — xs

Item to Thomas Wroxham for writing of my bookes of plate and paiementes — xxs

Item payde to Johne Lec of the white Herte brewer for a hogges hed of good ale at thentyrement spentt — vijs iiijd

Item geven to Geffrey Downes of Bankerham to b[u]y him a gowne — xxs

Item to Johne Temple prisonere in Ludgate at the request of master Brooke towards the Redemption of his de[b]tt — xiijs iiijd

**Summa paginae xiiij£ xijs iijd**

*[f. 23]*

Item payd to Vynsent for the Makyng of ij doseyne smalle Schscheons<sup>134</sup> in metalle with my maisters armes in the gartere and my ladys armes and his parte without garter to be sett upone the aulters at thentierment paid to thandes of Laurance Foxley — xvs

Item payde to Charles Nowelle[’s] wif[e] for a gowne clothe of blak for hir labor in wyndyng of the Corps in his shete — xs

**Summa xxvs**

**Soluciones & circa funeralia hucusque DCCC iiij<sup>xx</sup> xj£ viijs vd ob.**

Item for Mr. Pastone costis Mr. Lovelles myne at Halywelle in mother Fyshers house with wyne payde by Robt. Harley — vjs vijd

Item payd to Doctour Thomsone vicar of Endefeld in parte of payment of viij£ for the dutyes of our testatour aswelle for his buryalle as alle other maner of duties and debtes by him demaunded clerly dyscharged and acquitted by compesycion in gret — iiiij£

*[f. 24b]*

Paymentes aswelle for the dyetes of howseholde at Endefelde from the x<sup>th</sup> day of Marche the xvth yere of the Reigne of king Henry the viijth unto the day of the dethe of my M[aste]r. Syr Thomas Lovelle knyghte the xxvth day of May the xvjth yere

Furst payde to Richard Tuppyn Clerke of the Kechyne at Endefelde for the dyetes of the same howse at the iiiij serveralle tynes as by a bylle sygned doithe appere — xxv£

Item paid for lx pykes that were bought to Endefelde the begyning of Lent — cijs iiijd

Item payd for xl great wedders seede Shepe boughte in Smythfelde markt — vij£ xjs viijd

Item payd to William Hamond of Westmylle for iiiij<sup>xx</sup> wedders of him boughte at ijs ixd the pece — xj£

---

133 ? dimidio (half).

134 I.E. escutcheons.

Item paid for the wages of your householde servauntes for oone quarter of a yere endyng at our lady day thannucyacion anno xv<sup>mo</sup> — xxxvij£ xvs viijd

Item paid to William Berners for the fellyng and Tallyng<sup>135</sup> of woode in Wyllogbyes grove and colyng<sup>136</sup> of the same to serve my masters house — Cs

Item paid to Andrew Wystow Smyth for reparacions of Cartes and mylnebilles — xvd

**Summa paginae iiij<sup>xx</sup> xj£ xs xd**

[f. 25]

Item payde to Andrew Wystow Smythe for Shoyng of alle my maisters horses for oone quarter of a yere endeng at our lady day thanunncyacion anno xv<sup>mo</sup> as by a bille — lvijs vjd

Item payd to Wylliam Garnet of Shordich Smythe for Shoyng of the Carters horse and other at Londone — iijs viijd

Item to Johne Watsone hernesmaker for Reparacions of Cartehorse harnessse — xjs vxjd<sup>137</sup>

Item payd to Goustone Cowper for the Reparacions of your grete fattes<sup>138</sup> to brewe here in at Endefelde — xiijs

Item payde to Margaret Fysher for otes for your tame Coneys at Halywelle — xs

Item to the prioresse of Chesthaunt for the ferme<sup>139</sup> of Seynt Gyles in Chesthaunt — xlvjs viijd

Item to Robert Ferley for his costes ryding in to Norfolk and Cambridgeshire for the receipter of the Rentes and Fermes their due at E[a]ster last past — xjs xd

Item payde to Thomas Maners lord Roos for the Joyntour of my lady his wiff[e] for oone half yere due at our lady day the Annunciacion last past over and besydes suche landes as my lord hathe in possyssyone for my sayde Ladies Joyntour — xvj£ xiijs iiijd

Item payde for x Galons of Oyle for the lampe before our Lady in Halywelle Chirche — xs

**Summa xxiiij£ xixs viijd**

[f. 25b]

Item payde to Edwarde Broke for the Fellyng Tallyng and Carynge of woode from Chingforde to Halywelle the yere last past upone a Rest unpayde to him — xxs

Item payde to Johne Smythe bailif of Overwalope for his costes bryngyng up to Londone the rentes of fermes of Overwalope, Netherwalope Redlinche, Bersorder and Basyngstoke to Londone due at E[a]ster — vjs viijd

Item for the costes of Johne Carleton Receyvour and his iiij servauntes withe him and with other off yeers and Tenauntez and Fermours to him resortyng the tyme of his Receipt for E[a]ster terme as by a bode of the parcelles therof made more at large it doithe appere — xj£ iijs iijd

**Summa paginae xij£ ixs xjd**

**Solus Diet et Al nece. ante mortem Testatoris nostri CXXIX£ vjd**

[f. 26]

**Dyettes Hospicii apud Endfelde**

In primis delyvered to Richarde Tuppyne clerk of the kechyne for dyeotes<sup>140</sup> at Endfeld — xx£

Item delyvered to Richard Warde catour to delyvere to Richarde Tuppyne clerke of the kechyne at Endfelde for the chargez of the house there — xx£

Item paide to Richard Tuppyn clerke of the kechyne at Endfelde for the dyettes of the house — xls

Item paide to Thomas Smythe of Mymmes for C<sup>ma</sup> Coneyz fromme seynte Jamez day unto the xijth daye of Auguste — xviijs

Item delyvered to Richard Warde Catour for to provide for oure dyeotes<sup>141</sup> at Endefelde — xls

Item paide to William Mayhewe of Endfelde Brewere xlvj kylderkyns of Ale of hyme had fromme the firste daye of January last paste unto the xijth daye of Auguste anno xvj<sup>o</sup> at xiiijd the kylderkyne

Item paide the xiiijth daye of Auguste anno xvj<sup>o</sup> To Johne Chare pulterer for xx Caponnes xs xjd for vj dd.

---

135 Cutting fire wood to a given size.

136 I.E. coaling (making into charcoal).

137 L&P read js viijd.

138 I.E. vats.

139 I.E. farm.

140 I.E. dyettes (diets).

141 I.E. diets.

chekyns viijs v<sup>c</sup> egges vs

Item paide to Gilbert Watsonne for xxviii<sup>te</sup> kyddez at xxjd the piece delyvered to Endfelde whiche is assigned to hyme Recieve of the Revenues of sainte Gyles Fayre whiche is paide — xlixs ijd

Item paide to Mawde Sewalle widowe and pulterer for vitaille and wylde foule of hire had to Endfelde lxs ixd — lxs ixd

### **Summa paginae liiiij<sup>l</sup> vs vjd**

*[f. 26b]*

Item paide for xx<sup>te</sup> Fatte wedders boughte and sente to Endfelde at iijs the piece — lxs

Item paide for cc wedders boughte at Ryall in Lincoln shire and spente in the householde at Endfelde — xxix<sup>l</sup> xijs xd

Item paide for xxxij oxone boughte in Warwickshire and spente in the seid house — xxxiiiij<sup>l</sup> viijs xd

Item paide to Richarde Cowarde of Cambridge pykemongere for lx pykes with the Cariage — ciiijs viijd

Item paide to Richard Tuppyne clerke of the kechyne at Endfelde for the dyettes of the same house there — xxv<sup>l</sup> xixs

Item paide for a sakke of hoppis ?po<sup>l</sup> CC ?di. vij<sup>l</sup> at ix<sup>s</sup> iiijd the C — xxivs xd

### **Summa iiiij<sup>xx</sup> xix<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ijd**

### **Summa solus pro dietis hospicii hueusque — cliij<sup>l</sup> xiiijs viijd**

*[f. 27]*

### **Necessary Coostes abowte the Funeralles as followeth videlz**

Firste delyvered to James Rawsonne that went for Mr. Pastone to comme up to Halywelle — vjs viijd

Item to William Dowelle for his coostes in rydyng to my lorde Marney in Essex fore the booke of thentiermente & my lorde his fathere to take oure Instruccions oute therby — iijs iiijd

Item paide to Doctour Buttes doctour of phisyk, commynge fromme Cambridge to Endfelde whenne my M[aste]r. was in departing this worlde by Mr. Faunceis Lovelle paide — xxs

Item paide to the Scolemaister at Endfelde for penne knyves ijs and for parte of his wagges xiijs iiijd — xv<sup>s</sup> iiijs

Item Reteigned of Councelle Mr. Fitzhew fore Mr. Fraunceis Lovelle and gevne to hyme by the commandment of Mr. Pastone — vjs viijd

Item to ij doctours and a proctour of the spirituelle courte of Counseylle — xvjs viijd

Item to oone Goodmanne of Moundeyne for his coostez in yevinge<sup>142</sup> his advise — ijs

Item to Mr. Wyotte Clerkes for serchyng of the kinges bookes to see for mateir of discharges for suche thinges as was demaunded by wey of dette — viijs viijd

Item paide to William Hotost for his coostez lying at Londone aboute besynes before the entiermente — iijs iiijd

Item paide for a Reme of writing papire — iiijs

### **Summa paginae iiiij<sup>l</sup> vjs viijd**

*[f. 27b]*

Item to Johne Smythe Scolemaistere to the Childrene to write for his labour in partie of paiement — xiijs iiijd

Item to doctour Lee reteigned of Counsaile — vjs viijd

Item gevne to Mr. Hennege for a Rewarde — lxvjs viijd

Item gevne to Johne Bawdewyne William Horwoode and Humfreye Borolande of our Counseyle for there fees, to every of theme vjs viijd — xxs

Item paide to Johne Westburge for dressyng of a mare and othire horses — xxd

Item paide to Johne Bonyarde slawtermanne in Recompence for his coostez in serchyng of iiiij oxene stollene fromme my M[aste]r. — xxs

Item paide to Johne Wrenne brykleyour fore his labour aboutte the voulte and synke whiche dreynethe the drawghtes in the house by the space of xiiij dayes ½ at vjd the day xj die Auguste summa vjs ixd And to his labourere for xij dayez at iiijd by the daye Summa iiijs — xs ixd

Item paide to Johne Smythe Scolemaister at writinge scoole to the yonge gentilmenne for xij wekes werke having tenne childrene to teche in fulle paiement of xlvs viijd for his labour — xxs

---

142 I.E. giving.

Item paide to Doctour Alleyne iiiij<sup>l</sup> To Doctour Cokkes xls To Doctour Bretone xs To Mr. Barrett & lez cause xxs To Thomas his clerke xls in alle — ix<sup>l</sup> xs

Item to Chapmanne Carpenter vjs viijd And to Busseye Carpenter vjs viijd for and in Recompence of their olde service doone and diverse peynes by theme takene in Journyng to Estharlyng<sup>143</sup> and othire places — xiijs iiijd

Item paide to Thomas Smythe of Mymmez for vj dd viij Conyey dd to Endfelde at ijs jd the dosene — xiijs

**Summa pagina xviiij<sup>l</sup> xvjs vd**

[f. 28]

Item paide for Bromes boughte to the garnere by Johne ?Gaure — xijd

Item paide to Johne Wrenne brykleyour fore xvij dayes werke in making the Slewse at vjd the daye and his bourde for v dayez xd A labourere ij dayez ixd To Burghnelle labourere ijs And to Wrenne in Recompence for werkes doone and labours takene hertofore at Harlyng<sup>144</sup> and here vjs viijd And at Halywelle v dayez iijs iiijd in alle — xxjs xd

Item to Bunchileye for his labour iij wekes aboute besynes of the Slewse and othire wekes at Endfelde — xxd

Item for the Carryage of a loode of stuffe fromme Endfelde to Halywelle with there bayting — ijs

Item to Woodham whelewrighte for exenyng of a carte — viijd

Item to Richard Warde for his labour and coostes in kepinge of Seynte Gyles Fayre this yere — iijs iiijd

Item to Johne Gare and Johne Hewsonne for their coostes and labour aboute the same feyre — iijs iiijd

Item for Whallers apareille delyvered to my ladye Pastone handes iij Crownes — xiijs

Item paide to Richarde Lanye for the hyre of his horse to Endfelde whene he came to make the Inventorye — iijs iiijd

Item to Page Shomakere for a peyer of bootes for Whalley ijs A peyer of shoone for hyme viijd A peyer of bootes for Mon<sup>r</sup> Hotost ijs viijd. ij peyer of shoone vvd andthere peyer of shoone for Whalley viijd in alle — vjs iiijd

Item paide to Johne Page for the horse mete of the Moyle that was sente to Mr. Brooke Justice for xiiij dayes and for my horsemete vjs — ix<sup>s</sup>

**Summa paginae lxvijs vjd**

[f. 28b]

Item for the waggis of Johne Cookes mayde servaunte in the kechyne for xxj dayez for hire — xxjd

Item paide for a quarte of malmsey to dynere — iijd

Item paide to Mr. Fraunceis Lovelle to bye Whalley stuffe with as hoosene<sup>145</sup> and othire necessaryez vjs viijd And to Whalleye to putte in his purse xijd And for a peyer of spoones and a nyghte Cappe ijs — ix<sup>s</sup> viijd

Item paide to Andrewe Wistowe Smythe for shoyng of horsez fromme midsomere unto seynte Gylez daye at xviijd — vs vd

Item paide for our lettre of Collingendum et soluendum<sup>146</sup> — xxs

Item paide to Syr Johne parsonne of ?Hatforde<sup>147</sup> and Robert Allertone bailly of the same fore their Coostez after the entierement ryding into Norff. — xs

Item delyvered to my lorde of seint Johnes for the pasporte of stuffe for mons<sup>r</sup> Hote Frencheman — lxvjs viijd

Item paide to Richard Watsonne in Recompence for suche Chargez as he was at in keping my M[aste]r[‘s]. Title and possessione in the forreste of Sapley by his commandement — xxs

Item payd to Humfrey Bowlande of the Exchequier — lx<sup>s</sup>

Item payd to Mr. Smythe of the Exchequier for his counsell xxs to Mr. Whithe vjs viijd to Humfrey

---

143 East Harling.

144 Ditto.

145 ?hose.

146 Collection and payment.

147 L&P read or suggest Hakforde.

Bowlande vjs viijd in the sewte<sup>148</sup> whiche my lady Roos hathe aneynst us — xxxiijs iiijd  
Item to Thomas Whalley for his apparelle aneynst Crystmas and bookis for his study — xxjs

**Summa paginae xij£ viijs jd**

[f. 29]

Item paide to Thomas Bornewelle Shiref of Myddlesex for stoppyng the serveyng of athachement out of thexchequier anenst us for xiiij<sup>c</sup> markes at the sewte of my lady Anne Roos wedow — vjs viijd

Item payde for the costes and chargies of Mr. Paston Mr. Lovelle and Johne Carletone and their servauntes rydyng fromme Londone to Wynchester to the busshope ther[e] for causes betwyxt my lady Anne Roos wydow and us pute in the awarde of the sayd busshope and so to Compton over and besydes suche money as Mr. Pastone payd him self for his Costes — xlvjs ixd

**Summa liiijjs vd**

**Solue. pro cust Necessar. huc — xl£ xiijs jd**

Item payde to Mr. Lovelle for thaparelle and other necessarys for Whalley to thandes of Johne Rede as appertthe by a bylle of parcelles and for his Commms at Etone the xxvijth day of Junii — iiiij£ xjs viijd

Item payde to Roo the sergeaunt reteyned of councelle for us anenst my lady Roos at Westminster vjs viijd at the kynges hed vjs viijd at Halywelle xijjd iiijd in the hole — xxvjs viijd

**Summa cxviijjs iiijd**

[f. 29b]

Payde to Spylmanne the sergeaunt reiteigned of Councelle as welle in thos matters consernyng my lady Roos as other at — xxs

Payd to Conesby lykewyse reiteigned of Counselle at the kynges hed iiijs iiijd at Halywelle vjs viijd — xjs

Item paide to White the lerne manne<sup>149</sup> reiteigned lykewise iijs iiijd at the Kynges hed vjs viijd at Halywelle — xjs

Item paide to Mr. Wrothe at Kyng hed — iiijs iiijd

Item paide to Horwoode at Kynges hed — iijs iiijd

Item paide to Humfrey Bowland at ij tymes at the Kynges hed iiijs iiijd at Halywelle vjs viijd — xjs

Item paide to Johne Bawdewyne lykewise at the Kynges hed iiijs iiijd at Halywelle vjs viijd — xjs

Item paide to Mr. Lyster at Halywelle lykewise reiteigned V Crownes — xxjs viijd

Item for the costys and charges of our dyner at Halywelle at the Assemblyng of our said councelle my lord of Rutlandy & others dyverse of my old lady Roos councelle thenne being present ther[e] — lxxvijs jd

Item paide to Crokke our Attourney in the Chaunncellary — xxd

Item for a dyner and a soper for our Councelle at the kynges hed there assembled to geder<sup>150</sup> the dyner vjs iiijd the sopere xijs vijd — xvijjs xjd

**Summa paginae ix£ xiijs**

[f. 30]

Item paide to a Joynour for makyng of a Frame of Tymbr waynescot to the whele for the Belle of the Chapelle at Halywelle — iiijs iiijd

Item paide to Rycharde Whalley at oone tyme a Crowne iiijs iiijd another tyme for iij yardes of Kendalle for a Jaket iijs iiijd for iij paire of shoe ijs to bere in his purse iijs iiijd — xiijs

Item paide to Doctour Aleyne and to Mr. Cokkes for a new lettre and colligendum with a lenger day — xiijs iiijd

Item paide to Doctour Aleyne for his graunt xs to Doctour Cokkes vjs viijd Mr. Barret vjs viijd to Husey clerke to Doctour Aleyne iijs iiijd to Thomas Angew clerke to Mr. Barret iijs iiijd — xxxs

Item paide to Doctour Brete our doctour reiteygned for Councelle — iijs iiijd

Item to Thomas Wrexham for his costis & labour in wryting of ij bookis of paymentis of our Testatour & Funeralles debtes & bequestis — xiijs iiijd

**Summa lxxvijs iiijd**

**Summa solue. Cust. necessar. hucusqw. — lxj£ xxjd**

---

148 I.E. suit.

149 I.E. learned man.

150 I.E. together.



Item payd to Mr. Lovelle for thapparell & charges of Richard Whalley before the Delyveraunce of him to my lady Roos as apperithe by iij bylles — xxjs vjd

[f. 31]

**Payment of Waggis to house holde servauntes at Endfelde and Halywelle as followithe videlz.**

In primis paide to olde Burman being my M[aste]r[‘s]. servaunte and fawkenere at Endfelde for his waggez and Coostez — xiijs iiijd

Item delyvered to Richard Tuppyne Clerk of the kechyne for paiement of the servauntes for one quarter ended at the feste of the Nativitie of seynt Johne Baptist last past anno xvjo — xxxvij£ xs vijd<sup>151</sup>

Item paide to William Berners auditour fore his fee and waggez for iij quartir of a year ended at Mydsomere anno xvjo — iiiij£

Item paide to William Kirkebye for his halfe yere waggis ended at Midsomere anno xvjo — xxxiijs iiijd  
**xliij£ vijs iiijd**

Item to Charles Nowelle for his quarter waggis ended at Mydsomer anno xvj — xs

**Solue. vad. servient. huicwque xliij£ vijs iiijd**

[f. 32]

**Fynes**

In primis paide to the kinges grace for a fyne for a generale pardonne to be opteigned of his grace — cccxxiiij£ vjs viijd

Item paide to Mr. Barrette Registere. to my lorde Cardynalle and my lorde of Canterbury for the fyne of the goodes of my M[aste]r. Syr Thomas Lovell by Composicion in greate made with theyme — lxxvj£ xiijs iiijd

Item to Mr. Barrette for Registryng of the same testamente and wille and wrytinge the interrogatoryes upone the deposicions witnes and othere in greatet — vj£ xiijs iiijd

Item paide to Richard Lanye oone of the preysours to my lorde of Canterbury for his fees — lxxvjs viijd

Item paide to William Geffrey oone fo the preysourz to my seide lorde of Cannterburye for his fees paide to thandes of Richard Lany xvij<sup>o</sup> die mensis Septembris — lxs

**Summa paginae hucusque cccxxiiij£**

Item paide to Richard Lanye presour to my lorde of Cannturbury in partie of paymente of a more somme for the makyng & wrytyng of the inventorye of the goodes of our testatour & oyer his laboures — ls

[f. 33]

**Dettes paide to Creditours owynge unto theyme in the lyfe of Syr Thomas Lovelle as followethe videlz**

Firste paide the xth daye of Auguste anno xvj to Philipp Parys Esquiere Supervisour of my lady of Oxenforde landez for the paiement of suche Covenanutes as was made by Indenture for Willoughbyes grove — xv£

Item paide to Johne Curteys whelewrighte for exenyng of the waggone and ij trees for ?xng iij harters a leddere iij Clamped with othire necessarys to the same waggone — vijs ijd

Item paide to Laurence Foxleye for the chargez of my M[aste]r. for vj dayes at Halywelle ended the xth daye of Maye anno xvj per librum vij£ vs ijd ob. To Edwarde Mortone grocere for spicez spente at Halywelle sithen Eastere last paste xxxvijs vjd for ij bonettes boughte for my Mr. vjs viijd for a barrelle of salmonne of the Mare xls Item for a butte of Malmesey had of Richard Gresham iiiij£ xiijs iiijd for oone dossene Russhes boughte with the Carriage ijs iiijd Item for xl Elles Canvas for table clothez at vjd the elle xxiijs iiijd for xij elles at ijd ob. the elle iijs vjd And xxij elle and ijd the Elle iijs vjd had for portepaynes Neck towelles servynge Clothez and othire the daye of thentiermente hadde and occupied — xvij£ xvs vjd ob.

**Summa paginae xxxiiij£ ijs viijd ob.**

[f. 33b]

Item paide to Johne Felde of seynte Gyles parishe Joynour for ij tabillez of waynescotte xs for vj Joyned stooles xijs for a boxe ijs for iiiij<sup>c</sup> xv foote bourde of oke xiijs xjd for ccc elmene bourde viijs vjd for xxx quarter vjs viijd for Carriagez of bourdes and quarters viijd — lijs ix d

Item paide to Isabelle Monke of Endfelde widow for vij<sup>xx</sup> quarter otes of hire had and delyvered at

---

151 L&P read viijd.

Endefelde — xv£ vjs viijd

Item paide to Johne Holle that wedded Floraunce late the wife of Thomas Whalley for hire joyntor and dower for oone hoole yere ended at Eastere last paste — x£

Item to Andrewe Wistowe smythe in partie of paiement for shoinge of horses this quarter ended at Mydsomere — vjs viijd

Item paide to Robert Leche for a olde dette for diverse glasses by hyme boughte for my M[aste]r. on payed for — xiiijd

Item to Crowe and his fellowez wynedrawers of Londone for wyne by theyme lodene at Londone and sente to Halywelle and Endfelde fromme the xxiiijth daye of Marche last past — ixs iiijd

Item to Robert Leche for his half yeres fee oute of Thomas Whalleys londes at Easter anno xvj — xs

Item paide to William Garnet of Shordiche smythe for shoynge of my Mr. horsez at Halywelle by a weke of the knowlege of Laurence Foxleye — iiij s

**Summa paginae xxx£ iij s vd**

*[f. 34]*

Item paide to William Batemanne wexchaundelere for tapers torches and Serez hadde to Endfelde fromme Christmes last paste unto the xxth daye of Auguste anno xvj<sup>mo</sup>

Item to Richard Marche in partie of paiement for stuffe by hyme boughte and provided for the yonge gentilmen and childrene at Endefelde unto Christmes last past — xvij£ vjs viijd

Item paide to Syr Alisaundere Fretyngnam parsonne of Chyngforde for vj quarters otes of hyme had delyvered at Endfelde at ijs ijd the quarter — xij s

Item paide to Richard Martynne for money by hyme paid for certeyne stuffe by hyme boughte as glassez and for a peyer of Flaggons cases for white wyne and Reynishe wyne as apperithe by a bille — xvij s

Item paide over seynt Laurence day anno xvj H. viij<sup>c</sup> for shoinge of alle oure horsez and fromme our lady daye Thannunciacion unto Mydsomere per bille liiij s vjd ob. for necessarye Ironnework within that tyme hadde xijd — lxxviij s vd ob.

Item fromme Mydsomere unto seynt Laurence daye shoynge of horsez xiij s xjd ob. And by the same space shoynge in a nothire bille iiij s xjd ob. In alle by iij bylles

Item paide to William Wakeham of Endfelde whelewrighte for ij peyer of wheles vj ?exentrees Carte ledders and their stuffe provided and had of hyme for my M[aste]r. Cartes at Endfelde clere contente and paide — xxxs iij d

**Summa paginae xxix£ xix d**

*[f. 34b]*

Item paide to Johne Bulle of Endfelde fore makinge of ij settes of Carte nayles fore ?knoten Ryders ?lyncotes and Clewtes and soo in greate clere paide x die Auguste, anno xvj — xliij s iiij d

Item paid to William Adams for Caryinge of xxxij<sup>t</sup> loodez of Fyrewode fromme Balstakes to Endfelde every loode vjd summa xvjs And fore iij loodez of vitaille caryed fromme Endefelde to Halywelle at Thentierment every loode ijs viijd Summa viij s in alle — xxiiij s

Item paide to Margereye Pennely alias Coleyns the wife of Johne Penley alias Colens of Chesthunt Alebruer to thandes of Bryanne Judsone hire servaunte and Chief bruer fore lxxij kylderkyne Ale of hire had and delyvered at Endfelde for thexpences of the house there sithe the firste daye of January last paste unto the xjth daye of Auguste anno xvj at xvij d a kylderkyne clere paid unto that daye — cvij s

Item paide to Johne Walches manne Sawure for sawynge of iij<sup>c</sup> di plankes for the synke at Endefelde xj die Auguste — iiij s viijd

Item paid to Johne Watsonne harnessmakere for Reparacions of Carte harnesses unto xj Auguste — iiij s jd

Item paid to the said Johne Watsonne harnessmakere in Recompence of Nicholas Bones dette to hume. — iiij s

Item paid to Mr. Henry Frowik Esquiere fore the ferme of his parke called the olde folde for oone hoole yere ended at oure ladye Thannunciacione last paste — vij£

**Summa paginae xvj£ vs jd**

*[f. 35]*

Item to Doctour Thomsons for the tythes of my M[aste]r[‘s]. place at Endefelde for the d<sup>i</sup> yere due at Midsomere anno xvj H. viij<sup>i</sup> paid in August — xiiij s iiij d

Item paide to Johne Fremanne tylemakere fore the makinge of X<sup>ml</sup> Tyles d<sup>i</sup> for houses every M<sup>l</sup> tredyng iiijd stryking vjd and massyng ijd & dresse hardyng ijd And fore viij<sup>c</sup> di of pavinge tyle vs viijd Alle these are redye to the Burnyng paide at Endefelde xxx die Augusti

Item paide to Symone Lowenc of Coffeley fore and in fulle paiement of xxxij loodes and xxxix foote of Tymbere delyvered at Endfelde at iijs the loode paid to thandes of Robert Lowene — xviijs ijd

Item paide to Robert Lowene for Carriage of the same tymbere in fulle paiement at xiiijd the loode — xjs viijd

Item to Robert Lowenc in satisfaccione of a olde dette of Nicholas Boone for cariage of Tymbere to Endefelde in anno xij H. viij<sup>i</sup> — viijs viijd

Item paide to Johne Grymstonne fore x quarters ij oz of Alez at ijs iiijd the quarter delyvered to Endfelde sithe eastere laste paste — xxiijs xjd

Item paide to Reynolde Archiere for his Coostez in viewyng of the game of Swannez in the Ryvere in Lente last by my Mr. Commandment — xxd

Item to Isabelle Monke for xxiiij loodes of Strawe for the horsez at xviiijd the loode had sithe the first daye of January last past — xxxvjs

Item to Richard Smythe xvj die Septembris in parte of paiement of ij byllez of money to hyme owyng — iiij<sup>l</sup>

#### **Summa paginae x<sup>l</sup> xijs iijd ob.**

*[f. 35b]*

Item paide to Johne Page fore and in fulle recompence for suche costez and chargez as he was owinge for the tyme that Gregorye Lovelle lay syke in his house — xxvjs vijd<sup>152</sup>

Item paide to Edwarde Mortone of Londone grocere for all manere of Spices of hyme hadde at Endfeld fromme the firste daye of January last paste unto anno xvj xiiij<sup>l</sup> vijs jf ob. And for spices spente at thentierment and fromme that daye unto the xviiijth daye of Septembre by a bylle xv<sup>l</sup> xviiij ob. In fulle paiement fromme the begynyng of the worlde unto the xviiijth daye of Septembere anno xvj — xxviiij<sup>l</sup> viijs iijd

Item paide to William Baynebrig sadelere fore and in fulle paiement of all maner of stuffe of hyme had, fromme the begynnyng unto the xviiijth daye of Septembere — ljs ijd

Item paide to William Seygere of Londone Iremongere for stuffe of hyme had as naylez Cordez Sithez and othire stuff delyvered to Endfelde and Halywelle unto the xviiijth daye of Septembere anno xvj<sup>o</sup> per bill — xlijs ix d

Item paide to Rogiere Stonynges wife fore salte acates and freshe Fishe had and delyvered aswell to Endfelde as Halywelle upone a Rekenyng the xviiijth daye of Septembere anno xvj — xxvj<sup>l</sup> xijs

Item paide to Johne Curteys Inneholdere fore xxxvj bayles of the carte horses at Londone from Cristmes unto the xviiijth day of Septembere at xijd a baylyage — xxxvjs

#### **Summa Paginae lxij<sup>l</sup> xviijs iijd**

*[f. 36]*

Item paide for ij loodez sande for the sellers at xijd a loode iijs And for iij loodes of lombe to the same ijs — iijs viijd

Item paide to my ladye Adams for stuffe of hire had to Endefelde fromme Cristmesse to the xviiijth daye of Septembere anno xvj<sup>o</sup> As glassez Crusez lyne Soope Mete oyle honye and suche othire vj<sup>l</sup> ijs xjd And for pottes hadde at thentiermente xixs vd for sawces spente at thentiermente xjs ijd And Candelle and sawces had in Auguste and Septembere anno xvj<sup>o</sup> unto the handes of Syr Johne Clok preste hire Capeleyne Item paide to Henreye Frowike Esquiere fore the ferme of the olde folde pastured with my M[aste]r. — viij<sup>l</sup> ijs viijd

153

*[f. 36b]*

Item paid to Philip Parwe surveyour unto the righte honorable lady Elizabeth conntesse of Oxford for and in partie payment of a wodde called Willoughbye wode in the parish of Edelmetone<sup>154</sup> xxvij<sup>mo</sup> die

---

152 L&P read viijd.

153 There is no sum for this folio so it is presumably possible that it is incomplete.

154 Edmonton.

Octobris anno xvj H. viij<sup>i</sup> — vj£ xiijs iiijd

Item paide to Bawdewyne<sup>155</sup> Shyrley for money to him owyng for lechecraft of horses and stuf boughte for the armory as by his bokys dothe appere — xxvijs viijd

Item to Syr William Sutton knyghte master of the hospytalle of Burton sent Lazar for the ferme of Choselle nyghe Dokking in the countie of Norff. for one half yere due at Michelmas anno xvj<sup>mo</sup> — Cs

Item payd to Hesywod of the Receipte for the Subsidie<sup>156</sup> of the testatour behynde unpaide the daye of his dethe — C£

Item paide the xviiijth day of February to Johne Goderyk of Foey in the countie of Cornewalle drafter in fulle satysfaccion and Recompense of his charge costis and labour conductyng of Sebastyane Cabolt master of the Pylates in Spayne to Londone at the request of our testatour by Indenture of Covenantes — xliijs iiijd

Item to Syr Edmunde Bray knyghte shiref of Sussex for Issuez lost in the exchequier in anno xij<sup>mo</sup> Regis H. viij<sup>i</sup> as apperethe — xxvjs iiijd

**Summa paginae cxvj£ xs viijd**

*[f. 37]*

Item paide to Syr Johne Audeley knyghte Reve of Swetham<sup>157</sup> in Norff. for the Ferme of a pasture there for my masters shepe for oone hole yere due at Michelmasse — cvjs viijd

Item paide to Rob<sup>t</sup>. Leche for his Au<sup>te</sup><sup>158</sup> out of Whalleys landes for oone half yere due at Michelmasse anno xvj<sup>mo</sup> Regis Henrici viij — xs

Item allowed to Thomas Wyssone for the Rent of his house wherin he dwellyth of my Mr. promyse by his lyf for ij hole yeris due at Michelmasse anno xvj<sup>mo</sup> — xls

Item allowed for ?Bamsendes Kent for such groundes as my M[aste]r. occupied for iiij yeris Rounde ended at Michelmasse anno sext decimo<sup>159</sup> — viijs

**Summa paginae viij£ iijs viijd**

**Solus debit huciwque — ccclxij£ xviijs xd.**

Item paid to John Holte that wedded Floraunce late the wyf of Thomas Whalley for hir Joyntour and dower for oone hole yere ended at E[a]ster last past payd the xxvth day pf Junii the seventeenth yere of the reigne of king Henry the viijth — x£

**Summa x£**

*[f. 37b]*

Item paid to George Colt esquier for whete bought of him by our testatours days in fulle payment of viij£ for xx<sup>tu</sup> quarters of whe[a]t as apperethe by a bille of the said George Colt — lviijs

Item payde to Robert Leche for his fee out of Whalleys landes for oone half yere due at our lady day Thannunciacion anno xvij — xs

Item payd to Cristofer Wyldemanne of Londone Glasyer for cartayne lede and quarreles broughte to Endefelde as apperythe by a bille xvs and lykwise of the said Cristofer certayne stuff to Halywelle as apperythe by the said bille iijs xd

Item paid to Rychard Harysone of Charingcrosse Smythe in fulle payment of a Bille of parcelles delyvered to our testatour — xxxijs vijd

Item payde to Roger Honyng Fishmonger for fishe of him had by our testatoures lyfe expended at Endefelde in partie of payment — Cs

Item payd to Johne Bakestare of London pewterer for certayne vessel of him bought and caryed to Endefeld to our testatoures use as apperithe by bille — xliijs iiijd

**Summa paginae xiiij£ ijs xd**

**Solucis debite hucusque ccc xiiij<sup>xx</sup> vj£ xxd**

*[Unnumbered f. between 36b and 37b]*

Mr. Calvez fore oone halfe yere ended at Mighelmes Anno xvj — lxxs

---

155 Baldwin.

156 To the king.

157 I.E. Swaffham.

158 I.E. annuity.

159 16th year of the reign of Henry VIII.

Item to George Colte Esquiere fore the purchase of his grove — x£

Item paide to Raufe Kenyet merchaunte for a weye of baye salte whiche was spente at Endfelde — lxjs viijd

Item to Dame Marget Chaney<sup>160</sup> prioresse of Chesthaunt for the ferme of seynte Gyles the bushes hired for oone hoole yere ended at Mighelmes last past. — iiij£ xiijs iiijd

Item to the prioresse of Halywelle for the ferme of ix acrez medowe in Endfelde mershe<sup>161</sup> — xxiijs

Item paide to Richard Marche yomanne of the wardrobe at Endfelde for thaparelle aswelle of my late Mr. our Testatour, as of the gentilmenne scolars at his Charge in the same house aswelle fore the Rest unpaide at Cristmes last paste as his and theirre apparraille fromme Cristmes unto the vjth daye of Auguste in the seide xvj yere as by his bookes of parcelles dooth appiere over and besides xvij£ vj vijd paid before this daye

### **Summa paginae lvj£ ijd**

*[f. 38]*

### **Legacys and bequestes of Syr Thomas Lovell knight of the garter**

Inprimis delyvered to the kinges mooste honorable grace of the bequest of the Testatour in golde. — C£

Item to the kinges grace a Colloure<sup>162</sup> of Garters with a George set with dyamondes weying L unncez at xlv the unnce — C£

Item a Rynge of golde with a Capons stone<sup>163</sup> of a grete vertue price

Item delyvered to my lorde Cardinalles grace in golde of the bequeste of the seide Testatour — C£

Item to my seide lordes grace a Cuppe of golde with a Covere sette with peerle and stoone weyinge xxxiiij unncez di. at xxxiijs iiijd les unz. — lvij£ xs

Item to his grace a salte of golde with a Covere sette with perle and stoones po<sup>£</sup> xix unz. di. — xxxij£ xs

Item delyvererd to my lorde of Londone oone of the supervisours of the Testatmente of the seide Testatour — xl£

Item delyvered to myn lorde Roos oone of the supervisourz of the Testamente of the seide Testatour for his bequeste — xl£

### **ccclxx£**

### **Summa paginae**

*[f. 38b]*

Item bequethed to my seid lorde Roos these parcellez of plate followinge.

First, a salt of golde. po<sup>£</sup> xij unncez iij quarters price xxj£ vs ij Basonnes and there ewers po<sup>£</sup> xxxiiij unncez price xxij£ vjs viijd A hoole complete garnyshe of Sylvere vesselle po<sup>£</sup> DCCLviij unncez di. price cxxvj£ viijs iiijd in the hoole — clxx£

Item to Doctour Perte oone of the Supervisours of the Testamente of the seide Testatour for his bequeste — xl£

Item to Syr Richarde Brooke knighte oone of the executours of the testamente of the seide Testatour for his bequest in executing the seide Office — xl£

Item to Syr William Pastone knighte oone of the Executours of the seide Testatour for his bequest in executinge the seid office — xl£

Item to Fraunceis Lovelle Esquiere oone of the executours of the Testatmente of the seide Testatour for his bequest in executing the seide offices — xl£

Item to Johne Carletone gent oone of the Executours of the Testamente of the seide Testatour for his bequest in the executing of the seide office — xl£

Item to the Marriage of Roo Roos<sup>164</sup> oone of the daughters of Syr George Manners late lorde Roos maryed to Bowzere sonne and heire to the lorde Fitzwareyne — cccc£

### **Summa paginae DCCLXX£**

---

160 L&P give Chaury which is likely what is meant.

161 I.E. marsh.

162 I.E. collar.

163 A polished stone from the gizzard of a capon; believed to have magical properties.

164 Blanks have been left so the copyist may not have been certain of the name, but clearly what was intended will have been Eleanor Roos (see the main text p 76, note 814).

[f. 39]

Item paide to my ladye Abbes of the Menoryes of a bequeste of xx£ in parte of paiement delyvered to the handes of Rogere Heighham xvij die Septembris — x£

Item to the Fryours observautes of Richemond iiij£ And the Fryers observautes of Grenewiche iiij£ delyvered to thandes of William Berners auditour — viij£

Item paide to my ladye prioresse of Halywelle for hire and hire sisters for service doying at thentierment vj£ xiijs iiijd fore de profundis to be saide dailly by theyme at the Tombe of Syr Thomas Lovelle for oone hoole yere x£ And in fulle satisfaccione for such Charges as she must doo upone Reperaciones of howses<sup>165</sup> in Golding lane And assurance for a house for the Channtrye in moneye xiiij£ vjs viijd Item iiij Sowes of leede weying a Fudder di.<sup>166</sup> price vj£ And a Crosse of Sylvere and gylte price xiiij£ in the hoole — l£

Item to the iiij orders of Fryers in Londone in bequeste to eche house xls And to the Crossed Fryers in London xls in All as appierith by there billes — x£

**Summa paginae lxxviiij£**

[f. 40]

**Legates to his Servautes Recompensed for waggis livery & bonnde waggis<sup>167</sup>**

William Barners	x£	lxxvs
Richarde Tuppyne	xx£	liijs iiijd
Laurence Foxley	x£	xls
Bawdewyne Shirley	x£	liijs iiijd
Robert Leeche	x£	xls
Robert Walleys	x£	xls
Martyne Cottone	x£	xls
William Kirkeby	x£	lxvjs viiijd
Robynet Waltere	vj£ xiijs iiijd	xls
Johne Decone	Cs	xls
Thomas Jolye	Cs	xxvjd viijd
Johne Gare	Cs	xls
William Hotost	iiij£	xxvjs viijd
Thomas Watsons	iiij£	liijs iiijd
Charles Nowelle	lxvjs viijd	xls
Richarde Watsons	lxvjs viijd	xls
Mr. George Wyndham	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Mr. Henrye Smythe	vj£ xiijs iiijd	xxs
Mr. Gerrarde Michelle	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Mr. Henrye Sparke	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Sire Cuthbert Owres	vj£ <sup>168</sup>	
Sire Petire Newman	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Johne Taillour	lxvjs viijd	xxxiijs iiijd
William Breresleye	liijs iiijd	xxvjs viijd
Richard Marche	vj£ xiijs iiijd	xls
<b>Summa paginae</b>	<b>clxxix£</b>	<b>xliij£ xvs</b>

[f. 40b]

**Legattes**

**Recompense**

Nicholas Smythe	Cs	xxxiijs iiijd
Randolphe Pykmere	lxvjs viijd	xls

165 L&P read house, singular.

166 A fother and a half. A fother of lead was 19.5 hundredweight. A sow was a very large ingot, larger than the usual 'pig' of lead.

167 The second column gives the legacies, the third the wages, but it is clear that some wage entries are for (various) fractions of a year not the whole year.

168 It is possible that the entry is incomplete as Lovell's will gives vj£ xiijs iiijd.

<b>Legattes</b>	<b>Recompense</b>	
Edwarde Chevalle	Cs	xls
George Watstone	iiij£	xls
Richarde Oldeham	iiij£	xls
Reignolde Archere	iiij£	xls
Robert Botelere	lxvjs viijd	xls
Johne Wyes	lxvjs viijd	xls
Richarde Martyne	liijs iiijd	xls
Johne Lyngtur	liijs iiijd	xxxiijs iiijd
Johne Byrche	lxvjs viijd	xxxiijs iiijd
Robert Johndonne	xls	xls
George Thomstone	xls	xxs
Robert Saunders	xlvijs viijd	xxs
Bartilmewe Lylbourne	xls	xxvjs viijd
Richarde Warde	xls	xls
Johne Maltesonne	xls	xls
Guyllham Cooke	lxvjs viijd	xxxiijs iiijd
Thomas Reede	xls	xxvjs viijd
William Morleye	xls	xls
Andrewe Wallingere	xls	liijs iiijd
William Buncheley	xls	lxvjs viijd
Thomas Lowley	xx£	
Johne Worlche	vj£ xiijs iiijd	
Thomas Hewene	lxvjs viijd	
William Worthe		lxvjs viijd <sup>169</sup>
Robert Allertone		xls <sup>170</sup>
Richard Joyner alias Williams	xls	liijs iiijd
<b>Summa Paginae</b>	<b>cij£ xiijs iiijd</b>	<b>xliiij£</b>
<i>[f. 41]</i>		
<b>Legattes</b>	<b>Recompens</b>	
Johne Pratte	xls	xxvjs viijd
Thomas Massell	xls	xxvjs viijd
Petere Meyne	xls	xxs
Johne Foxhole	xls	xxxiijs iiijd
Richarde Bretone	xls	xxs
Johne Bonyarde	xls	xlvijs viijd
Thomas Foldeyne	xls	xxs
Johne Skynnere	xls	xxxiijs iiijd
Johne Harresse	xls	xiijs iiijd
William Turnour	xls	xxs
Johne Hylle of the deyr	xls	xiijs iiijd
Gilbert Watstone	xls	xiijs iiijd
William Wye	xls	xxs
William Boterace	xxs	xxs
Thomas Parre	xxvjs viijd	xxvjs iiijd
Johne Petwyne	xxs	xxs
Johne Glovere	xxs	xiijs iiijd
Johne Symsonne	xxs	vjs viijd
Johne Hewsonne	xls	xxxiijs iiijd
William Dowell	xls	xxxiijs iiijd

169 This entry should probably be in column two not three.

170 Ditto.

<b>Legattes</b>	<b>Recompens</b>	
Jamez Rawsonne	xls	xxvjs viijd
Corneleys Johnstone	xls	xxvjs viijd
Johne Thomsone	xxvjs viijd	xijs iiijd
Thomas Bryanne	xxvjs viijd	xijs iiijd
Jak Wylkynson of the Kechyne	xijs iiijd	
Robert Stephinson	xxs	xxvjs viijd
Johne Lukke	xxs	xls
Raufe Toluelle	xxs	xxs
<b>Summa paginae</b>	<b>xlvijs xijs iiijd</b>	<b>xxxjs xs</b>

[f. 41b]

<b>Legattes</b>	<b>Recompens</b>	
Robert Tailloure	xxs	xijs iiijd
Johne Bryanne	xxs	xijs iiijd
Henry Monke	xxs	xxs
Johne Ratcliffe	xls	xvijs iiijd
Jone Hylle	xls	xls
Robert Ratecliffe	lxvjs viijd	
Johne Clerke	lxvjs viijd	
Katerine Wyntone	lxvjs viijd	
Andrewe Fysshere	xls	
Margaret Fisshere	xls	
Nicholas Bemonde	xls	
Antony Foldeyne	xls	
Lambert Symnelle	xls	
Johne Bankes Cooke	xls	
William Burghwelle labourere	xls	
<b>Summa paginae</b>	<b>xxxixjs xs</b>	<b>ciijs</b>

**Summa legac. ccclvijs xvjs viijd**

**Summa Recompenc. cxxiijs ixs**

[f. 42]

Item to these personnes whose names hereafter ensueth of the bequeste of the seide Syr Thomas Lovell knyghte of the Gartere in consideracion of their olde service to hym doone as followeth delivered in plate, videlz.

First, to Mr Gerrarde Mychylle	xiijs xs iiijd
Item to William Kirkeby	xvijs vjs
Item to Johne Carleton	xvijs
Item to Bawdewyne Shirley	xiijs
Item to William Berners	xvijs vijs
Item to Robert Leche	xiijs xiijs vjd
Item to Robert Walleys	xiijs
Item to Richarde Tuppyne	xvijs
Item to Laurence Foxley	xvijs
Item to Richarde Marche	ixjs vjs viijd
Item to Nicholas Smythe	ixjs xijs viijd
Item to Johne Deacon	vijjs xijs iiijd
Item to Johne Gare	vijjs xijs iiijd
Item to Thomas Jolye	vjs xijs iiijd
Item to Robynet Waltone	vijjs xijs iiijd
Item to Johne Byrche	Cs
Item to Guilham Gattewe	iiijs xijs iiijd

**Summa ccijjs xvjd**



Plate delyvered other [?than] their bequestes to my lord of London xxiijs viijd Richard Broke Juge vj£ vjs viijd Syr William Pastone knyghte cvs ijd — xiiij£ xvjs vjd

### **Summa patet**

[f. 42b]

Item to Fraunceis Lovelle ij Basinez and ij Ewers parcelle gilte po<sup>£</sup> ixv<sup>xx</sup> unz. of a bequest by the testatour — xxx£ xvjs viijd

Item to Syr Thomas Lovell knyghte of a bequest to hym by the seide Testatour, oone Basonne with a Ewere parcell gilte po<sup>£</sup> lxxxj unncez price — xv£ xiijs iiijd

Item delyvered for the garnyshinge of his Chapelle and Chauntries at Halywelle in plate sylvere and sylvere gylte oone large Challoys with a patente alle gilte po<sup>£</sup> xxvj unz. A lessour Chelloys gilte with a patente<sup>171</sup> po<sup>£</sup> xj unz di. A pare Charge<sup>172</sup> gilte with fawcone wynges and true loves<sup>173</sup> po<sup>£</sup> xxij unz A sacrynge belle gilte with fawcone wynges and trueloves po<sup>£</sup> v unz di A peyer of Candelstikkes alle gylte po<sup>£</sup> xxxij unz. j quarter at iijs lez unncez A paier of cruettes gilte po<sup>£</sup> v unz. di. at iijs — xx£ xvs

Item to Johne Fytzlewez in partye of paiement of his legacye bequethes by the Testatour — xxx£

Item to John Dedyk for his bequeste — xl£

Item delyvered to his householde servauntz to the noubre of ljt harneysez as Cootes of Fense sakettes splentes standards bowe and arrowes appreyed togedirs the harnessyng of a manne — xxx£ xijs

Item delyvered to my lorde Roos of the bequest of the Testatour as in hanginges beddynges with their apparaille Carpettes Cusshyns and othire thinges in his place at Endfelde appraised to the summe of <sup>174</sup>

Item delyvered to my lord Roos in plate other then his bequest for dyverse consyderacion as the parcelles dothe appere in a boke — ccxxxix ixs

### **ccccvj£ xvjs**

[f. 43]

Item delyvered to Syr Olyvere Mannerz knyghte of the bequest of the Testatour alle the hanginges that hange in the C<sup>175</sup> chambre over the Chapelle at Endfelde with the hoole bedde garnysshed complete as it standethe with payley bedde and Cusshyns apprayed to Item delyvered unto Syr Thomas Lovelle of Bartone knight of the bequest of the Testatour alle the hangynges in the grete Chambre overe the parloure next the Chapelle at Endfelde with the hoole bedde garnysshed as it standethe appraised to<sup>176</sup>

Item delyvered to Mr. Richard Manners of the bequest of the seide Testatour a chambre hoole as it hangythe with the bedde therin hoole garnysshed a paylette fetherbedde and the Cusshens appraised to gedirs to

Item delyvered unto Mr. Fraunceis Lovelle of the bequest of the Testatour alle his shepe his hangynges beddynges naprye plate stuffe of householde that was the seide [by the] Testatour at his Mannour of Estharlynge<sup>177</sup> in Norff. apprayed to

Item to the seide Fraunceis Lovelle of the bequest of the Testatour alle his shepe th[at] wente at his seede Mannour of Estharlynge to the noubre of<sup>178</sup> apprayed to

Item to Johne Fytzlewes uppone his bequest bequethed by our testatour — x£<sup>179</sup>

[f. 43b]

Item bequethed to Syr Thomas Lovelle of Bartone knyghte by the Testatour v<sup>c</sup> shepe apprayed to <sup>180</sup>

Item delyvered to Robert Almane of Londone goldesmythe of a bequest for mariage money — lxxvjs viijd

Item payde to everyeche of the fowre orders of Fryers in Norwiche iiij Lynne iiij Theeforde<sup>181</sup> ij and

---

171 I.E. paten (a plate used in the eucharist and often as a cover for the chalice).

172 I.E. charged with.

173 True love knots.

174 The value is missing or was never entered.

175 This might be a transcription error.

176 Five of the following six items' values were presumably intended to be entered from the inventory of Lovell's goods taken at his death and transcribed below, but never added.

177 East Harling.

178 Similarly as above this was presumably intended to be added from the inventory as well as the following value.

179 L&P read xl£.

180 Again presumably intended to be added from the inventory. This is presumably Sir Thomas Lovell the younger (see e.g. Family Tree 2 in the main volume text).

181 I.E. Thetford.

Cambridge iiij to iche of the seide houses of Fryours xls — xxviiij<sup>182</sup>

Item to C<sup>t</sup> preestes for C masses at his Buryalle every prest viijd

Item payd to the pryour of the Blak Fryours of Lynne towards the byldyng of there dortour — xxvj viijd

Item to the prioresse and Couent of Gouxwelle<sup>183</sup> in Reward for ther preyour — xxs

Item to Johne Byllesby esquier in partye of payment of his bequest delyvered to thandes of Johne Dedyk — x£

Item to Syr Daunce<sup>184</sup> knyghte a stonding Cuppe with a cover alle gylte po<sup>te</sup> xl unz. di. at iiijd the unz viij£ ijs And in golde Cs — xij£ ijs

Item to Mr. Lyster the kynges solicitour a Goblet with a Cover all gylt po<sup>t</sup> xxix unnz. & at iiijs cxvijs and in golde vj£ xiijs iiijd — xij£ xjs iiijd

Item to Mr. Twylllyngtone<sup>185</sup> the kynges Attourney for the making of the wharf at the temple — vj£ xiijs iiijd

Item to Thomas Tomwhorthe auditour of a bequest by the testatour — xls

### **lxxviiij£**

[f. 44]

Item to William Husey esquire John Fytzlewez esquier and Anthony Gourney esquier to iche of them x marcs upone there legaces and bequestes — xx£

Item to Johne Fitzlewes xix die Marcii<sup>186</sup> upone his bequest to thandes of William Morley — x£

M. of plate sold to my lorde Roos owyng yet therefore — lxij£ viijs ijd

Item delyvered to Robert Wrothe Esquire for his bequest a Gilte Cuppe with a Cover po<sup>t</sup> xxvj unz. di. at iiijs the uncz. — cvjs

Item to Maister Page preysour for my lord Cardynalle grace for his labour a Stondyng Cuppe with a Cover gilte po<sup>t</sup> xxix unz. di. — cxvijs

[f. 44b]

Item payd to John Chambeleyne in part of payment of his bequest — lxxvjs viijd

Item payd to the said Johne Chambeleyne upone his bequest in ?Millary<sup>187</sup> terme anno xvij<sup>mo</sup> as apperithe by bille — xls

Item payd to Wylliam Berners auditour in parte of payment of C£ lately of the bequest of Syr Thomas Lovelle knight to Dorathe Hansard his wif. — xviiij£ xiijs iiijs

Item payd to Anthony Burney esquire by thandis of Johne Dedyk upone his bequest — x£

Item paid to Johne Byllesby Esquyre by thandes of Johne Skreven. uppone his bequest — x£

### **xliiiij£**

[f. 45]

#### **Restytucions to thos personnes whos names hereafter doithe ensue**

In primis paide to Syr Thomas More knyghte Executour of the testament & last wille of Thomas Elryngtone esquire decessed and Gyles Alyngtone esquire and his wife late, the wife of the said Thomas Elryngtone esquire and executrix of the testament & last wille of the saide Thomas Elryngtone her saide late husbande for Restytucyone of the prophittes of the landes of the saide Thomas Elryngtone taken by the saide Syr Thomas Lovelle knyght during the noneasge of the saide Thomas Elryngtone in Consciens to be Recompenced

### **liiijjs**

[f. 45b]

Item payde to my lady Anne Roos wydow late the wif of Syr George Maners knyghte late lord Roos and Executrix of the testament and last wille of the said lorde Roos hir late husbande for & in fulle and plenare Recompense payment and satsysfaccion of alle and syngular suche somes of money as were in demaunde by the said lady Anne for the arreragiz of a[n] annuall Rent of vij C markes by the yere goyng

---

182 The bequest in Lovell's will is of 40 s each, but it would appear that the figures following each house's name are intended as additional sums in pounds ?added by the executors.

183 An unidentified convent.

184 Sir John Daunce.

185 L&P read or interpolate Swylllyngtone.

186 I.E. marks.

187 Probably Hillary.

out of the londes late Edmonde Lord Roos beying in the Custody of Syr Thomas Lovelle knyghte of the garter payable to the kynges Coffers as by thacte of parlyament of his Restytucion among others it doithe appere more at large which said annuale Rent of DCC markes the kynges grace that now is Henry the Eight the Furst yere of his moost gracious Reigne by his letters patentis gave to the said George Maners knyghte for his body and after Lorde Roos during the lyfe of the said Syr Thomas Lovelle knyghte as by his said letters patentis therof made doithe appere more at large

**C marc.**

*[f. 46]*

Item payd to Thomas Dygby for and in Restytucion of x marc. by him payd to our Testatour for a Fyne for a lesse for the demaynes of Gykering in the Countie of Notyngnam graunted to him for xx<sup>ti</sup> yeris under the Seale and Sygne of our Testatour after whose dethe he was discharged of the saide Ferme by my lord Roos, thenne lord of the same and had not his fulle yeris espyred by xvij wherefore he hathe in Recompens — lxxvjs viijd

*[f. 47b]*

for the spynnyng of your blake wolte ix stone at ijs iiijd the stone wyche amountythe to — xxjs

## **The 1524 Inventory of the Household Goods of Sir Thomas Lovell (PROB 2/199)**

### **A Note on the Circumstances and Reliability of the Document by Martin J. Dearne**

The inventory is quite poorly preserved, with loss to the right hand edge at several places and areas of extreme fading or complete loss of text, while it is probably also incomplete at the end. However, even in this state it might raise questions about the motives of the assessors. Some valuation discrepancies occur where one can actually compare the inventory's assessment with another from the 'funeral accounts' section on the dispersal of Lovell's bequests. In the wardrobe for instance were 99 coats of body armour valued at 5 *s* each (£24 15 *s* in all), 40 sheaves of arrows at 8 *d* each (£1 6 *s* 8 *d* in all) and 40 bows valued at the same. But 51 servants were each given 'harneysez as Cootes of Fense sakettes splentes standards bowe and arrowes appreyed togedirs the harnessynge of a manne' (i.e. a coat of armour, a helmet, arm guards, a bow and arrows), the total value of which was £30 12 *s* (BM MS Add. 12,462, f. 42b). This suggests that each 'harness' was valued at 12 *s*. In the inventory by contrast such a harness would be valued at 13 *s* 8 *d* (though it is possible that the excess represents items such as the helmet not being counted as part of the harness by the assessors). There may also be a few discrepancies in the totalling of each room (for instance the Green Chamber appears to be under totalled by 5 *s*) if these are not the result of damage to the document which is hard to read at many points.

But primarily one might ask why the assessors for the Archbishop of Canterbury recorded the majority of items as 'old' and great numbers of them as 'worn', 'sore worn', 'broken' or similar. Whilst one might take 'old' to simply mean not brand new, on the face of it the inventory suggests that most of Lovell's furniture, bedding, carpets and wall hangings (the major large items of value in most of the rooms it covers and the most significant items of movable furniture and interior decoration in a house such as Elsyng at the time) were worn out or damaged. This seems a little problematic for someone of Lovell's wealth and for a residence where the monarch was entertained until relatively shortly before Lovell's death and again shortly after it with no reason to presume that its furniture etc had been renewed in the interim.

Admittedly Lovell, as an elderly widower when he died and having already achieved the social position he likely craved, might not have paid as much attention to interior decoration and furnishings as he had as a younger man. But he had not stopped buying at least some new furniture (and perhaps panelling) as a bill for two new tables and stools, a box and hundreds of oak and elm boards (£2 12 *s* 9 *d* in all) from John Felde was outstanding at his death (BM MS Add. 12,462, f. 33b). Nor presumably were some of the wall hangings etc so worn as to no longer be desirable; sets of them were left to various of Lovell's legatees (NA:PROB11/23/9) including to his main heir the future Earl of Rutland, who still had eight of them (identifiable as obviously deriving from Lovell from the falcon's wings and true love knots on them, as on a priest's vestment he also still had) at least in store in his wardrobe when his goods were in turn inventoried on his death nearly twenty years later (Rutland MSSiv, 345 and 347). It is then pertinent to at least ask whether the assessors could have deliberately sought to under value Lovell's goods by 'downgrading' their condition (and so presumably the value put on each item). If they did one would suspect that the executors - ?specifically John Carleton - would have lain behind it in an attempt to undervalue Lovell's movable estate, perhaps to decrease probate fees, but more likely to mitigate claims against the estate.

Inevitably one cannot reach any firm conclusion on this, but perhaps one needs to treat the assessors' verdict on the value of Lovell's goods with a little caution. One might also note that the inventories of his Holywell and East Harling homes seem to have rather fewer instances of items being described as old or worn (though again numbers of items are so regarded at Holywell especially). Of course this may be because he used these houses less than Elsyng or because the furnishings really were newer - Lovell had acquired one and probably both houses rather later in life than Elsyng. But equally it looks like the three houses might have been inventoried by different people. Certainly the East Harling inventory entries are written in a different format to those for Elsyng and Holywell. Elsyng was clearly appraised by Richard Lane because Lovell's executors paid 4 *s* 4 *d* to hire him a horse 'to Endfelde when he came to make the inventorye' and he was paid an addition to his substantial fee for writing up the overall assessment (BM

MS Add. 12,462, ff. 28 and 32). Yet the inventory itself is attributed to William Geoffrey, his slightly less well remunerated (op cit, f. 32) colleague and to a John Seynteler (who one suspects was their junior). They though were not the only officials that seem to have been involved with it. Master Page, appraiser ‘for my lord Cardynalle grace for his labour’ was presented with a covered standing cup of silver gilt worth £5 18 s (op cit, f. 44). So the inventory was a ‘team effort’ whether any under valuation was involved or not.

### **Transcription Note**

The original document was a roll now separated into nine sheets and in varying but generally poor condition (including missing sections on the right margins and large areas of complete or almost complete loss due to fading). The original joins between sheets are not always obvious, but on close inspection it is apparent that some of the sheets are now out of order and clearly something is missing at the end of the document. For instance, m. 6 as currently numbered can be seen to join the top of m. 3, and, though less obvious, m. 7 similarly fits after m. 4 and the headings and content clearly only make full sense once rearranged. The correct sequence as currently numbered should be 1, 2, 6, 3, 4, 7, 8, 9, 5, but here the sheets have been given a new sequence of membrane numbers to reflect the arrangement which the sheets originally had in the roll. The formatting of the lines in the original (two or more short lines for each entry bracketed to give a valuation for the item) would be very hard to reproduce here so each entry is transcribed continuously meaning that damaged areas of the text do not appear in the same position on the page as in the original.

Curly brackets { } indicate areas of loss in the original. Restorations have been made where they seem certain or very likely, but the length of losses has only been approximately indicated; and for valuations at the end of entries the amount of loss often cannot be established so no length has been indicated in many cases and a single { just indicates that the value is incomplete.

[m. 1]

This is the Inventory of all the goodis Catalis and debtis of Sir Thom[a]s Lovell Knyght of the garter Praised by John Seynteler and Will[ia]m Gefrey Gent and Praisers unto the moste Reverende Fathers in God Thomas Archbishop of Yorke Cardinall and Legate de Latere And Will[ia]m Archbishop of Canterbury Primat of all Englonde the ?xvj daie of August in the yere of our Lorde God MVC XXiiij.

### **In the place at Endfelde**

#### **First in the parlour ?betwene the chapell and the porters Lodge**

In p[r]im[i]s iij sma[ll] Remn[an]tes of old gren saye – vijs

It[em] a long table w[ith] ij trestils weynscot - iijs iiijd

It[em] a joyned cheir weynscot a old forme and a old joyned stole weynscot - ijs viijd

**S[u]m – xiijs**

#### **In the porters Lodge**

It[em] a litill fetherbed w[ith] bolster old – vs

It[em] ij norwiche coverletis old – xvjd

It[em] a bedsted a forme a litill coborde old And a old stole joyned oke – ijs

**S[u]m viijs iiijd**

#### **In the old Lodge**

It[em] ij bedstedis and ij fetherbeddes small with ij old bolsters febly stuffid – xs{

It[em] a old coverlet of broken gren verder – x{

It[em] a coveryng of old tapstre broken sore – {

**S[u]m – xii{s }**

#### **In the auditors ch[amber]**

It[em] a hangyng of old red saye broken – {

It[em] a bedsted and a old fetherbed w[ith] j bolst {er -  
It[em] a payr of fustians broken sore – {  
It[em] a cov[r]yng of old verder sore worn – {  
It[em] a old sperner of fustian w[ith] iij old curt {ains} of gren buckram worn sore – {  
It[em] a old table & old coborde a old joyned stole weynscot and a turned cheir – {  
**S[u]m - xxijs { d}**

#### **In the next chamber**

It[em] a bedsted a litill fetherbed with a old bolster and a matras old – viijs  
It[em] a covring of old tapstre and a old norwiche coverlet broken – iijs  
It[em] a selor and tester of yelow and tawny buckram broken sore - xijd  
**S[u]m – xijs**

#### **In the cha[m]ber by the Larder**

It[em] a fetherbed a bolster old [and] ij old fustians – vijs  
It[em] a old covring of yelow tapstre broken – xxd  
It[em] a spern of old bustia[n] and a old ha[n]ging of broken red saye sore worn - iijs iiijd  
It[em] a old bedsted a stole and a litill forme - xvjd  
**S[u]m - xiijs iiijd**

#### **In the clerk of Kechyns Cha[m]ber**

It[em] a litill fetherbed a bolster and a matras – vijs  
It[em] a pair blankettes & a covlet of old verder - ijs vjd  
It[em] a sperner of blue bustian and a old hanging red saye broken – ijs  
It[em] a bedsted a old presse of oke ij old short tabils a turned cheir and ij formys old - iijs  
**S[u]m - xiijs vjd**

#### **In the cha[m]b[e]r next the counting howce**

It[em] a old hanging red saye broken – viiid  
It[em] a fetherbed a bolster & a pair blankettes – viijs  
It[em] a covlet & tapstre broken sore – {  
It[em] a spern buckram blue & red paned – ?iij {  
It[em] a old bedsted a litill table & a stole – xvjd  
It[em] a joyned cobord w[ith] ?almys in it – {  
**S[u]m - xixs vi { d}**

#### **In the counting howce**

It[em] a old squar large bord covid w[ith] gren saye – vjd  
It[em] ij long old chestes w[ith] ?coferis in them - viiid  
**S[u]m – xiiid**

#### **In my Lady Lovels Cham[ber]**

It[em] a litill bed of down of vj ?q[ua]rt<sup>188</sup> brode old – xv {  
It[em] a covring of old gren verder – ii {  
It[em] a selor and tester of blue and yelow cloth – ij {s  
*[m. 2]*  
It[em] iij pares of old tapstere cont xxxvj stickes squar sore worne – xv {  
It[em] a old trussing bed and a folding table – ij {  
It[em] a old flanders cheir covid w[ith] lether – xvj { s  
**S[u]m - xls iij {d}**

---

188 q[ua]rt is a conjecture – the letter forms at this point are very difficult to interpret probably due to this being a shorthand contraction; in the same context elsewhere in the document though q[ua]rt is readable.

### **In the gret chamber next**

It[em] v old tabetes of gren verder w[ith] wilde bestes cont C stickes square at viijd sore worn -  
iij?s vjd

It[em] a large fetherbed w[ith] bolster and a old covering verder large worn sore – ?xxjs vijd

It[em] a old sperner of bawdkyn w[ith] curtens of old buckram sore worne - vjs ?viijd

It[em] a small pere of tapstre cot xiiij stikes squar – vjs

It[em] a old wyndow curten of gren saye – viijd

It[em] a englishe carpet of iij y[a]rds long w[ith] fawken wynges and a play[n] bedsted old – ?xvijs

It[em] ij cuschens of gren verder old and a flannerd old cheir sore worn – ijs

Item a old large folding table – xxjd

It[em] a playn table w[ith] ij trestils and a old playn cobord of oke burdes<sup>189</sup> - ijs

It[em] a fier forke a shovell and a old byll<sup>190</sup> - vjd

**S[u]m – vj£ ix\$ ?v{ d}**

### **In the dyning Parlour**

It[em] v tapetes of gren verder sore worn cont C stickes squar at vjd le stick - ls

It[em] v tapetes of gret verder w[ith] bestes and ymagere cont C stickes squar at viijd - iijl vjs{

It[em] iij old curtens of gren saye – xijd

It[em] a Englishe carpet curse of v y[a]rdes long – xls

It[em] a new Englishe carpet of vj y[a]rdes lo[n]g – vii{

It[em] ij old cuschens of gren verder and ij cuschens gren say stuffid w[ith] fethers – ij{s

It[em] ij broken short carpetes on the cobordis – ij{s

It[em] iij old flanders cheirs & ij playn cheirs – v{

It[em] a long table w[ith] ij trestils weynscot - iijs iij{d}

It[em] a old oyster borde and iij joyned formys - ijs viijd

It[em] ij playn cobordis and iij joyned stolis – iijs

It[em] a old anndyern<sup>191</sup> and a fier forke – xvjd

**S[u]m - xvj£ xiijs**

### **In the gret Parlour**

It[em] vj tapetes of gret verder broken sore cont vj stickes squar at iijd – xxxvs

It[em] a gean carpet of iij yerdis long broken - vjs viijd

It[em] a gean carpet cont vj yerdis long old – xxxs

It[em] a conting bord covdid w[ith] gren cloth – xijd

It[em] a short table w[ith] ij trestils old oke – xxd

It[em] ij old playn cobordis of oke – ijs

It[em] a long table w[ith] ij pair trestils old – ijs

It[em] iij old stakid formys of oke – xvjd

**S[u]m iij£ xixs viijd**

### **In the Hall**

It[em] vj small peces of old gren saye broken - vjs viijd

It[em] v planke tabils and v old formys - vjs viijd

It[em] a playn cheir and a playn cobord - ijs viijd

It[em] vij mydsomer lightes of wex ?peg xxj lb le lb vij d – {xij}s iijd

**S[u]m – xxvijs iijd**

---

189 ? boards.

190 I.E. bill hook.

191 andiron (an iron support for logs in a hearth).

### **In my Lorde of Oxforth {chamber}**

It[em] v tapetes of old tapstre ymage sore worne cont lxxij stickes squar at vjd – xxx{vjs}

It[em] a litill fetherbed a bolster and a pair of old fustians sore worne – xx{

It[em] a old covering of gret verder cont xx stickis squar price – xxs

It[em] a selour and tester of saten of bridges whight and gren and iij curtenis s[ar]snet whight and gren  
paned old – xxxs

It[em] ij cushens of old gren verder – ijd

It[em] a cushen of violet saten of bridges old – xvjd

It[em] a broken gean carpet of ij y[a]rdes long – xxd

It[em] a paylet fetherbed a bolster and a old coverlet of tapstre sore worne – xs

It[em] a trussing bedsted weynscot old - iijs iiijd

**S[u]m - vj£ iiijs iiijd**

### **In the chamber next the gate**

It[em] v tapetes of old verder tapstre cont lxvj yerdes squar at viij d sore worne – xliiis

It[em] a old fetherbed bolster a pair fustians and a large covring of tapstre – xls

It[em] a selor and tester of branchid fustian and iij curtens of tafeta gren & red – xviijs

It[em] a cushen of old tawny saten of bridgis a carpet cushen and ij cushenis verder – iiijs

It[em] a paylet fetherbed w[ith] a bolster and a old covring of tapstre broken sore - vjs viijd

It[em] a cobord and ij old cheirs sore worn - ijs

**S[u]m – v{ }?£ iiiis vii{ d}**

### **In the chamber ou[er] the gate**

It[em] vij tapetis of old ymage and verder w[or]ke cont lxxxx stickes squar at vijd - lijs vjd

It[em] a old wyndow curten of gren saye – vjd

It[em] a old bed of down and ?bolster of vj ?qrt brode – xxviijs

It[em] a old matras a pare of blankettes and old coveryng of saten of bridges worn sore - xiijs iijd

It[em] a sperner of old tafeta w[ith] iij curtenis tafeta wyghte and red paned sore worne – xxs

It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long – vs

It[em] a carpet cusshen and iij verder cusshens – ijs

It[em] a paylet fetherbed a bolster & a covlet – viijs

It[em] a playn standing bedsted & a old forme – xvjd

It[em] a joyned stole a joyned single cheir ij turned cheirs and a playn coborde old - iijs vii{ij}d

**S[u]m vj£ xiijs iiijd**

### **In M[aste]r Carltons chamber**

It[em] a hanging of old red say broken sore – ijs

It[em] a old matras a bed of down old w[ith] bolster - liijs iiijd

It[em] a pair fustians a covlet of verder and a sperner buckram sore worn - xxvjs viijd

It[em] a carpet cusshen a bedsted and a french old cheir old price – vjs

It[em] a playn cobord a forme ij joyned stolis and a litill joyned table old - iijs viijd

It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long - iijs iiijd

**S[u]m iiij£ xvs { d}**

### **In the Inner cha[m]ber**

It[em] a old fetherbed a bolster a norwiche coverlet a old bedsted and a old forme - xijs

**S[u]m pz<sup>192</sup>**

---

192 I.E. presumably p[ri]z for 'price' where the room contains too few items to be worth totalling them. This is assumed in all the following instances.



**In the chamber in the ?Ro[u]nd<sup>193</sup> tou[e]r**

It[em] a litill fetherbed a bolster a blanket a old norwich coverlet and { } old - vijs  
**S[u]m pz**

**In the chamber ou[er] the armery**

*[m. 3]*

It[em] iiij litill fetherbedis iiij bolsters and iiij Norwich coberletis old and worn - xxxd

It[em] a old sperner buckram red and yellow - iijd

**S[u]m – xxxiijd**

**In the chamber next the armery**

It[em] a hanging of old red saye brokyn sore – viijd

It[em] a litill fetherbed a bolst[er] & a pair fustians – viijs

It[em] a covlet of tap[e]s[t]ere & a spern[er] of bustian – iiijs

It[em] a paylet matras w[ith] bolster & j old covlet – xijd

**S[u]m - xiijs viijd**

**In the stony steyre chamber**

It[em] a fetherbed a bolster and a pair fustians – ixs

It[em] a old covlet verder and a cushen red saye – vs

It[em] a old sperner of red saten of bridges and { } ?curten broken sore { } – ijs

It[em] a paylet fetherbed w[ith] bolster { } bedstedis – vs

**S[u]m – xxjs**

**In the chamber ou[er] the pastre**

It[em] a hanginge of old ?red saye and a selor and tester of { } saye sore broken - ijs

It[em] a litill fetherbed w[ith] bolster a ?paire wull blanketes a covlet ?tapstre a ?bedsted – viijs

**S[u]m xs**

**In the stowerdis chamber**

It[em] a hanging ?old ?saye a { } a bolster & matras and { } old ?fustian – xijs

It[em] a sperner of old ?b{ } and a old coverlet verder price – { }

It[em] a old cushen a bedsted and a matras - x{ }s

**S[u]m - xxixs iiijd**

**In the kechyn chamber**

It[em] a old matras a norwich old covlet And a old bedsted sore worn - xvjd

**S[u]m pz**

**In the grene chamber**

It[em] v tapetes of verder w[ith] the ix wurthies sore worn cont lxx yerdes squar at xiijd - iiij£ xs

It[em] a matras of wull a bed of curse down of vj q[ua]rt brode and a pair old fustians – xls

It[em] a covring of verder co[n]t xx stickes squar – xxs

It[em] a selor and tester verder w[ith] iij curtens of blue tafeta sore worn – xxs

It[em] a longe old standing bedsted – xxd

It[em] a old long cushen of violet ?saten ?bridges - iijs

It[em] a short turkey carpet for ?the coborde - ijs

It[em] a paylet fetherbed w[ith] a bolster old - vijs

It[em] a old coverlet ?with ?verder cont xxj ?stickes - iijs iiijd

**S[u]m viij£ vijs**

---

193 The reading is not as clear as one would like, though it is difficult to suggest another.

**In the gret chamber ou[er] the butre**

It[em] vij tapet of old verder cont lxxxvij stickes squar sore worne – ls

It[em] a old gret fetherbed w[ith] a bolster - xxvjs viijd

It[em] a covering old verder cont xxx stickes - xxs

It[em] a selour and tester of blue sarsnet old w[ith] iij curtens of the same sore worn – xxxs

It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long - ijs iiijd

It[em] a paylet fetherbed w[ith] bolster And a old covering of tapstre sore broken - viijs

**S[u]m vj£ xvijs**

**In the litill closet chamber**

It[em] iij Remn[an]tes of old gren say broken sore xvjd

**S[u]m pz**

**In the closet ou[er] the vice**

It[em] iij glassis of birrell ij standing cuppes of birrill a glas of wex iij small bras ?pesintes a ?litil

{ } gredyern ij small ?spittes a ?peuter pot and a ?porenger of p{?euter} - iijs iiijd

**S[u]m Pz**

**In the Quenys chamber**

It[em] v tapetes of old gren ?verder cont lxxv stickes squar at ?xvd - iij£ iijs iiijd

It[em] a bed of down w[ith] bolster of { } b{ } ?l s

It[em] a conterpoynt of cloth of old ?curse black & creuisyd velvet ?paynted w[ith] { } tester of the same stuf And iij curtens ?Fuer red and black paned old worn - vj£

It[em] ij old carpet cusshens stuffid w[ith] fethers – xvjd

It[em] ij old cushens of ?murrey velvet – vj{s} vij{d}

It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long - ijs iiijd

It[em] a englishe carpet cont v y[er]des long old – xxxs

It[em] a trussing bed of weynscot – vjs

It[em] ij flanners cheirs a joynd stole And a playn cobarde of weynscot - iijs iiijd

It[em] viij pair of flexen shetes of iij bredis - xliijs iiijd

**S[u]m - xvj£ vjs iiijd**

**In the Quenys p[ri]vy cha[m]ber**

It[em] v tapetes of curse verder sore worn co[n]t lxxij stickes squar at viijd – xlvijs

It[em] a old trussing bedsted of weynscot – vs

It[em] a selour and tester of old verder w[ith] iij curtens of red sarsnet sore worn – xls

It[em] a large fetherbed w[ith] a bolster And a large matras sore worn – xxxs

It[em] a contpoynt of blue sarsnet co[n]t xvj stickes - xxvjs viijd

It[em] a cushen of blue clothe of bawdkyn – iijs

It[em] a turkey carpet of ij yerdes long - iijs iiijd

It[em] a english carpet old co[n]t v yerdes lo[n]g – xls

It[em] ij old cusshens of yelow verder – xxjd

It[em] a playn cobarde ij joynd stolis & a form – ijs

It[em] ij co[un]terpoynt of ?curse tapstre cont lx stickes squar ?price - xlvs viijd

**S[u]m - xij£ vjs vd**

**In the kynges dyning chamber**

It[em] ix tapetes of gren verder w[ith] wilde bestis broken sore cont viij stickes at vjd – liijs

It[em] a large old matras stuffid w[ith] wull – ijs

It[em] a old bed of down w[ith] a bolster of ?viii q[ua]rt - ?liijs ?iiijd

It[em] a covlet of bawdkyn and a selour & tester of bawdkyn old w[ith] iij old curtens of red tafeta sore worne - ?iij£

It[em] ij cusshens enbrodrid w[ith] nedill w[or]ke - xiijs iiijd  
It[em] ix carpet cusshens stuffid w[ith] fethers - xviijs  
It[em] iij carpetes of turkey making co[n]t all vj yerdis long curse price - xxs ?vd  
/m. 4/

It[em] a englishe carpet cont v yerdis long - {  
It[em] ij flanners cheirs covid w[ith] lether - iiijs  
It[em] a joyned cheir and iij short formys - iijs  
It[em] a table w[ith] a pair trestils weynscot - ijs  
It[em] a single cobord and ij stolis weynscot - xxd  
**S[u]m - xvj£ xvjd**

### **In the kinges paylet chamber**

It[em] vij tapet of sindall verder old cont C stickes squar sore worn at vjd - ls  
It[em] a old playn bedsted w[ith] girthis - xvjd  
It[em] a matras a fetherned w[ith] bolster and a pair fustians sore worn - xxiiijs  
It[em] a old contpoynt red and gren t[ur]key saten paned sore steyned & worn - xls  
It[em] a old sperner w[ith] the trayn of changeable sarsnet sore worn price - xxxs  
It[em] ij cusshens of blue and violet sateyn of bridgis sore worne price - viijs  
It[em] iij old cusshens verder and carpet of saye - {  
It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long - {  
It[em] a joyned forme a cheir and a old stole - {  
It[em] a paylet fetherbed a bolster and a old coverlet verder sore broken - {  
**S[u]m - {**

### **In the Kingis Lodgings**

It[em] vij { } of { } verder w[ith] ?bestes cont lxxx {stickes} squar sore worn at  
v{ } - liijs iiijd  
It[em] a tr{using} bedsted weynscot old - { }s  
It[em] a old matras a bed of down broken and a pair of old fustians - ls  
It[em] a old contpoynt red sarsnet worn sore - x{  
It[em] a selor and tester of sendall w[ith] iij old curtens red and black paned - xx?s  
It[em] j cusshen of red saten of bridges worn - ijs  
It[em] a carpet cusshen and a cushen of v[er]der - xvjs  
It[em] a flanders cheir a stole & a forme old - iijs  
It[em] a playn cobord weynscot old - xxd  
It[em] a old gean carpet of ij yerdis long - ijs  
**S[u]m - xvj£ xijs vijd**

### **In the closet next**

It[em] iij small Rem[nan]tis of old gren say - vjs viijd  
It[em] a old gean carpet a cushen verder & a cushen gren say and a forme old - iijs  
**S[u]m ixv viijd**

### **In M[aste]r Lovels own chamber**

It[em] a old hanging say red and gren paned - xs  
It[em] ij auter hanginges of red single s[ar]snet and ij small auter curtens of same - iiijs  
It[em] a cushen clothe of bawdeken old - ijs  
It[em] a cushen of gren say and a cushen lether - vjd  
It[em] a flanders cheir covid w[ith] lether - ijs iiijd  
It[em] ij small joyned formys ij stolis a latta<sup>194</sup> candelstick weynscot & a litill candelstick - xxd  
It[em] a pair of small crepers a fiershovel and a pair tonges old - xvjd

It[em] a auter borde w[ith] j ?almery in it - xxd

**S[u]m - xxiijs vjd**

**In my Lorde of Oxfordis closet**

It[em] j tapet of old curse ?fustian cont xx stickes squar and a old ?clothe of red sindall – viijs

It[em] ij old auter hanginges of cloth of ?red bawdkyn and a old auter borde weynscot - iijs iiijd

It[em] ij broken carpet cussens and a forme - xvjd

**S[u]m - xijs viijd**

**In the firste chamber in the iij[r]de st{ory}**

It[em] a old hanging of broken gren saye w[ith] a border freymed w[ith] fawkyn wynges worn - iijs iiijd

It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] bolster and j old blanket – vjs

It[em] a old cov[er]ing of small verder of xx stickes – xvjs

It[em] a old sperner of tafeta broken sore – iiijs

It[em] a old gean carpet and a playn cobord – ijs

It[em] a old forme a stole and a old cushen – xvjd

**S[u]m xxxijs viijd**

**In the chamber next the vice**

It[em] vj small Rem[nan]tes of old say broken – ijs

It[em] a broken fetherbed a bolster and a broken cov[er]let of tapstre – vs

It[em] a old sperner of red sarsnet broken – xs

It[em] a old broken gean carpet – xijd

It[em] a playn joynd cobord and ij formys – xxd

It[em] ij old standing bedstedis – viijd

**S[u]m xixs viijd**

**In the chamber next the wardro{be}**

It[em] a old fetherbed w[ith] a bolster a blanket a old covering tapstre and a old bedsted - vjs viijd

**S[u]m pz**

**In the cha[m]ber beyond the wardr{obe}**

{It[em] } rem[nan]tes of red saye broken & a old bedsted - ijs iiijd

It[em] a old fetherbed w[ith] a bolster sore worn – vjs

It[em] a covring of tapstre w[ith] ymages old – iijs

It[em] a sperner of bustian w[ith] curtens bu[c]kra[m] – iiijs

It[em] ij cushens of tapstre w[ith] fawken wynges – xvjd

It[em] a old cobord and ij old joynd stolis – xijd

It[em] a old table w[ith] ij trestils broken – viijd

**S[u]m - xviijs iiijd**

**In the hiest chamber ou[er] the gat[e]**

*[m. 5]*

It[em] a old hanging of red say all broken – xijd

It[em] a litill old fetherbed w[ith] bolster & j blanket - vjs viijd

It[em] a old coverlet of broken verder - iijs iiijd

It[em] a selour and tester black and yellow buckram sore worne - iiijs

**S[u]m – xvs**

**In the medill chamber next**

It[em] a old hanging of broken gre[n] saye – ijs

It[em] a old table with ij trestils worn sore – xijd

## S[u]m – iijs

### In the thirde chamber next

It[em] a old hanging of broke[n] red saye – viijd

It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] bolster old worn – vjs

It[em] a covering of yelow tapstre broken - ijs viijd

### S[u]m - ixs iiijd

### In the chapell

It[em] ij auter hanginges whyght cloth of bandky[n] – xs

It[em] a super altare and ij auter clothis lyne[n] - ijs iiijd

It[em] ij auter hanginges of gren cloth of bawdky[n] - xiijs iiijd

It[em] a vestme[n]t of old branchid fustian w[ith] thaparel – ijs

It[em] a vestment of red dam[a]ske w[ith] thaparell – vijs

It[em] a vestment of blue saten of bridges old - vjs viijd

It[em] ij auter candelstickes laten [ie copper alloy] – xijd

It[em] a crucifix w[ith] other dyvers tabletes gilt – xvjd

It[em] a coope of creuisen velvet w[ith] wynges bro[i]did – xls

It[em] a vestment of violet velvet bro[i]drid w[ith] fawken wynges w[ith] thaparell – xxs

It[em] a vestment of whyght damaske with thaparell bro[i]drid old – xvs

It[em] a vestment of red saten of bridges endrodrid with thaparell worn – vijs

It[em] a vestment of old whyght dam[a]ske – iiijs

It[em] a vestment of gren saten of bridges with thaparell sore worne – vijs

It[em] a vestment of whyght Bustian w[ith] thararell sore worne – ijs

It[em] ij auter hanginges of whyght tu[r]ke[y] and ij old curtens of whyght sendall - iijs iiijd

It[em] a vestment of bustian bro[i]drid w[ith] flours - ijs iiijd

It[em] ij curtens of red tafeta sore worn – viijd

It[em] a pair of small organs and a deske - liijs iiijd

It[em] iiij old long formys and iij auter bordis - iijs iiijd

It[em] ij old masbokes prentid and wreten – xs

It[em] ij old atyfeners<sup>195</sup> large in p[ar]chme[n]t wrote - iiij£

It[em] iij old graylis a legend and iiij old processioners enprentid in paper - iijs iiijd

It[em] a large grayle wreten in p[ar]chme[n]t – xxxs

It[em] iij litill formys and a ?forene wey[n]scot – iijs

It[em] viij old surplensis gret and small - ijs viijd

It[em] a coope of violet velvet enbrodrid with fawken wynges price - xliijs iiijd

It[em] iij corporas casis of velvet w[ith] corporax clothis in them and other ?tasils - iijs

### S[u]m - xvij£ xvijs

### In the wardrobe

It[em] ij tapetes of gren verder cont xliiij stickes squar and ij old Rem[nan]tes of gren say - xiijs iiijd

It[em] iij curtens of changeable sarsnet cont ix yerdis squar price – ixs

It[em] a curten of old red sarsnet and ij old curtens of gren sarsenet sore worn - vjs viijd

It[em] a selour and tester of saten of bridgis paned red and gren and ?lyne[n] clothe in it and a counterpoynte of same stuf – xxxs

It[em] a carpet a cussen old stufid w[ith] fethers – viijs ?iijd

It[em] viij old cushens of gren verder stuffid w[ith] fethers and j cushen of gren say – iiijs

It[em] xxiii pelows of down gret & small sore worne at xvjs le ?pare – xxxijs

It[em] ix small ?narrow { } of ?curse tapstre – xs

It[em] iij old tapetes of curse tapstre broken sore – xs

It[em] ij large selours and testers of curse v[er]der old lyned with ca{ } sore w{orn} – xls

195 I.E. antiphons (see the Glossary).

It[em] lxxxxix Cootis of plate w[ith] saletis and splentis belonging to them le coote vs - xxiiij£ xvs  
 It[em] iiij yerdes of curse brod kendall at ijs – viijs  
 It[em] ij yerdis of whyght kersey at viijd – xvjd  
 It[em] iij old hand billis at vjd – xviijd  
 It[em] certeyn dyvers playing cootes – xxd  
 It[em] ij short tablis and a long tabyll w[ith] iij pair old trestils of oke - iijs iiijd  
 It[em] vi large old squar chestes of oke – xvjs  
 It[em] xiiij candelstickes laten gret & small – xijs  
 It[em] xiiij small chamber basons and v chambr pottes of lay metall and ij water chafers bras – xs  
 It[em] xl old Bowis of Ewe at viijd - xxvjs viijd  
 It[em] xl shefis of arows broken sore at viijd - xxvjs viijd  
 It[em] v old lether pottis for lyneres<sup>196</sup> – xxd  
 It[em] ij fier shovels a pair tonges ij pair old sheirs a Pond hamer and ij boltis of yern – ijs  
 It[em] xxij pair of shetes of ij bredis & of hollondcurse sore worne at ijs – xliiis  
 It[em] xvij pair of cauas shetes worn at xvjd - xxijs viijd  
 It[em] Lij pair of old broken shetis at vjd – xxvjs  
 It[em] xij ?pelow beris of curse hollond old – iiis  
**S[u]m - xliij£ x?d**

### **In the pantre and Buttre w[ith] nap{ery}**

It[em] iij old diaper table clothis of damaske worke cont xxj yerdis long at xijd – xxj{s }  
 It[em] ij diaper towels old of damaske worke cont xiiij yerdis long at vjd – vijs  
 It[em] a diaper table cloth of cros ?diamon{d} cont vij yerdis long at vj{d} – iijs<sup>197</sup>  
 It[em] a diaper ?tablecloth of cros ?diamon{d}  
*[m. 6]*

cont ?viiij ?yerdess long ?at iiij{-

It[em] ix playn table clothis hole and broken – ixss  
 It[em] ij playn { } towels old worn – xijd  
 It[em] iiij playn G{ } ?towels worn sore – x{  
 It[em] iij playn Cobord clothis old – {  
 It[em] a old Bason and a Ewer peuter – {  
 It[em] vj low squar saltis of peuter - ?xjd  
 It[em] iiij old small and gret candelstickes laten - ?iis  
 It[em] v lether pottis old worn sore – xd  
 It[em] a kernyng knyfe a clypping knyfe and a mete knyfe old worn - ?xvjd  
**S[u]m lijs ijd**

### **In the skullery**

It[em] v garnysshis of peuter vessell at xxs - v£  
 It[em] a bras pan of iiij galons set in a fornes – iiis  
 It[em] ij old broken chasen disshes laten – xijd  
**S[u]m - v£ vs**

### **In the kechyn and pastre house**

It[em] a gret boyling leed set in a furnes with the botom bras price - xxvjs viijd  
 It[em] a gret Cawdron w[ith] ij Eris of xxx galons of bras price – xxs  
 It[em] a large flat pan of bras price - vjs viijd  
 It[em] a lesser flat pan of bras w[ith] ij Eris – vs  
 It[em] vj bras pannys gret & small – xijs  
 It[em] iij small pannys w[ith] Eris bras – iiis

196 ?To line helmets.

197 Though the total ought to be iijs vjd there appears to be nothing after iijs.



It[em] ij long Cartes and ij old do { }  
 It[em] lx q[ua]rts of whete at liijs { }  
 It[em] xxx q[ua]rts of mal?te at iijs { }  
 {Traces of line apparently lost in cutting the roll into pages}  
 /m. 7/  
 It[em] xxx q[ua]rts of Otis at ijs ijd - iij£ ?vs  
 It[em] lx loodis of heye at vjs – x?v { }j£  
 It[em] Cxx loodis of tymbur at iijs - xvij£  
 It[em] iiijC of lyngis le C v£ - xx£  
 It[em] ij C L coddis Le C xxxiis iiijd - iiij£ iis iiijd  
 It[em] j waye of baye salte price - xlvjs viijd  
 It[em] C m<sup>?tes</sup> of breke le m<sup>?tes</sup> iis - xx£<sup>202</sup>  
 It[em] iii ?baven / talwud and long wud for fuell iiij C loodis at viijd a loode - xij£ vjs viijd  
 It[em] lxxxx dosen of cole wud at ijs le dosen - ix£ { }  
 It[em] iij m<sup>?tes</sup> lb of candell made redy at jd - xij£ xd  
 It[em] vij weyis of talow at xijs iiijd - iiij£ xijs iiijd  
 It[em] vj pair of swannys breders le pair vjs viijd – xls  
 It[em] xiiij yong sygnetes at ijs a pere - xx viijs  
 It[em] Capons gese and other pultrie price - iij£  
 It[em] iij copill of conys breders old at vjd – xvijjd  
 It[em] Capon Cowpis cony clapers And dyvers other old lomber abowt the place - xvjs viijd  
 It[em] a wagon and a new chariot with all ther aparell belonging to them - liijs iiijd  
**S[u]m - ijClxix£ vijs**

### His aparell

It[em] a gown of blak velvet furrid with old martorus<sup>203</sup> back and wombis price - viij£ xijs iiijd  
 It[em] a gown of black velvet furrid with matorus wombis old worn - vij£  
 It[em] a gown of black velvet furrid with old martorus sore worn price - vj£  
 It[em] a old gown of black velvet furrid w[ith] old ?boye before and furrid ?be{hind } - iiij£  
 It[em] a old gown of black velvet furrid w[ith] old black lambe sore worn – Ls  
 It[em] a gown of black ?cloth { } with sarsnet and saten of ?sip { } sore worn – xx { }  
 It[em] a old gown of black { } sarsnet sore worn price - xxxs  
 It[em] a short ryding ?Gown { } lyled w[ith] old satyn of s { }  
 It[em] a old gown of frenche { } furrid w[ith] old boye sore worn - ?x { }  
 It[em] a Riding Gown of black { } with bodye sore worn {- }  
 It[em] a old tepet of vel {ve}t s{ore worn } iij {s} iiijd  
 It[em] a old cloke of skarlet ?of { }  
 It[em] a old gown of black velvet ?furrid { } old booge sore bare and worn – ls  
 It[em] a old gown of black saten furrid w[ith] old boge and lambe sore worn – xls  
 It[em] a old gown of Russet clothe furrid with marters broken wombis bare – xxxs  
 It[em] a old gown of black clothe furrid w[ith] old foynes backe worn sore – Ls  
 It[em] a gown of black velvet fasid before w[ith] black damaske old worn – v { }  
 It[em] a gown of black velvet fasid before w[ith] black saten old worn sore - iiij£  
 It[em] a old Jaket of black velvet furrid with old martorus sore broken - xijs iiijd  
 It[em] a old cote of black saten furrid with old black coony sore worn - xvjs viijd  
 It[em] a short Riding Gown of black velvet furrid with old boge worn sore – xld  
 It[em] a pair of sleves of black saten furrid with black lambe old - vjs ?viijd

202 Presumably to be read 100,000 bricks at 3 s a thousand (perhaps a little less than the typical cost, but of the right general order; besides they need perhaps not all have been brand new). If so the total perhaps represents rounding down to give a convenient figure in pounds.

203 or martorns. Presumably (pine) marten fur.



It[em] a pair of sleeves of black sarsnet furred with black cony worn - vjs viijd  
 It[em] a old jaket of black velvet furred with old lambe sore worn – xxs  
 It[em] ij tepetis of black velvet furred w[ith] martors and boge old – x{i}ijs  
 It[em] a Jaket of velvet furred with old martors sore broken and bare - iijs iiijd  
 It[em] ij old Dobletes of saten sore worn – xxs  
 It[em] a tepet of velvet lynced w[ith] sarsnet - iijs iiijd  
 It[em] v old black hattes and iij bonetes old – xs  
 It[em] ij pair of fyne hose price – iij{s} }?d  
**S[u]m - lx£ xij{d}**

## In the place [Halywe]ll

### In the hall

In primis ij long planke table { } old thyck trestils of p{ } -?xj{ }  
 It[em] a old hanging of gren s{ } viij{ }  
 It[em] iij long planke formys and ij ?short { } playn fourmys of oke Joyn{ed } - iijs iiijd  
 It[em] a gret portall of weynscot Joyn{ed} w[ith] do{ } - xiijs iiijd  
**S[u]m - xxxjs iiijd**

### In the parlour

It[em] vij tapetis of tapstre ymagere broken sore cont C xl stickes squar at vjd - iij£ xs  
 It[em] a playn single coborde of weynscot – xvjd  
 It[em] ij playn Joyned formys of oke – xijd  
 It[em] ij wyndow curtens of old gren saye - xvjd  
**S[u]m - iij£ xiijs viijd**

### In the chamb[e]r w[ith] the baye wyndow of fre[e] ston[e]

*[m. 8]*

It[em] ix small tapetes of curse tapstre ymagere cont lxxx stickes squar broken sore at iiijd - xxxvjs viijd  
 It[em] a old small selour and tester of damaske whight and gren w[ith] iij curtens of ?single sarsnet  
 ?whight and gren paned worn sore - lijs iiijd  
 It[em] a covering of tapstre w[ith] seynt George { } cont xx stickes ?squar sore ?worn { } - xvjs viijd  
 {It[em] } of { }  
 It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] a bolster old and a matras – xxs  
 It[em] vj ?cusshens ?verder { } ?ymagere ?sore ?worn - xvjs viijd  
 It[em] v carpet ?cusshen { } - ?xs  
 It[em] a old cussen of ?s{ }  
 It[em] a pair ?fus{tians } ?worn sore { }  
 It[em] iij pai { }  
 It[em] j small ?cuss{ }  
 It[em] iij old ?large { }  
 It[em] iij small { }  
 It[em] x old cur?se { }  
**S[u]m - ?ix£ ?viijs ?viijd**

### In the gret chamber

It[em] vij tapetes old curse tapstre sore worn cont vj<sup>xx</sup> stickes squar at vjd - iij£ { }  
 It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] a bolster of viij q[ua]rt brode - ?xx{ }s  
**S[u]m - iij£ xvj{s }**

### In his own chamber

It[em] iij tapetes of broken verder w[ith] the iij cardinal vertues cont iij<sup>xx</sup> stickes squar at xd – iij?s{ }

It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] a bolster of vij q[ua]rt brode - xvjs viijd  
S[u]m - iiij£ iijs iiijd

### In the chamber ou[er] the hall

It[em] a old trussing bedsted of oke - iijs iiijd  
It[em] a selour and tester of broken sarsnet red and blue w[ith] iij curtens of the same broken – xs  
It[em] a old fetherbed w[ith] a bolster price – xvjs  
It[em] a covering of curse tapstre broken sore cont xx stickes squar - xiijs iiijd  
S[u]m - xlijs viijd

### In the chamber next the hie wey

It[em] vij small peces of ?chekyd tapstre broken sore cont lxx stickes squar at iijd - xvjs vjd  
It[em] a old trussing bedsted of oke price - iiiijs  
It[em] a selour and tester of buckram w[ith] the valances black saten of bridges w[ith] iij curtens of old  
sarsnet price – xvj{s} vijd  
It[em] a old fetherbed w[ith] ?a bolster of { } brod?e - ?xijs  
?It[em] ?old single coborde of oke price – xvjs  
S[u]m – ?ljs vijd

### In the chamber next the ga{rden}<sup>204</sup>

It[em] { } of ?curse tapstre { } - viij?£{ }  
It[em] a { } of { } ?snet{ }  
It[em] { } of ?oke { }  
It[em] iiij Joyned { }  
It[em] iij flan{ders} chairs covered with lether { }  
It[em] a single oke ?cobord { }  
It[em] vij cussens of { } w[ith] { } gold old stuffid { }  
It[em] vij cusshe{ns} {tape}stre { } verder stufid w[ith] good fether{ } ?worn sore – { }  
It[em] x short gean carpetes cont xxiiij yerds long all price – { }  
It[em] a long gean {carpet} cont v yerdis ob. long and ij yerdis ?q[ua]rt brode price – { }  
It[em] a Englishe carpet w[ith] M[aste]r Lovels Armys in it cont iiij yerdis iij q[ua]rt long price – { }  
It[em] iiij gentishe carpetis old cot xj y[e]rdes long – { }  
It[em] vj hanginges of saye red gren and yelo[w] cont xxj peces say ?sbr the galarye at xs - x£ xs  
It[em] j hanging of buckram red and gren – xxs  
It[em] iiij flanders cheirs covid w[ith] red lether – xijs  
It[em] a litill co[u]nting borde of Weynscot – xvjd  
It[em] iij old wyndow clothes of gren cloth – ijs  
It[em] a old paylet fetherbed w[ith] a bolster - xiijs iiijd  
It[em] a covering of gren clothe and a blanket - iijs  
S[u]m - xxxviij£ ixv iiijd

### In the litill chamber next

It[em] a old hanging of gren saye cont ij pecis of saye in it price – xviijd  
It[em] a selour and tester of sarsnet red and russet w[ith] iij curtens of s[ar]snet broken sore – xxviijs  
It[em] a trussing bedsted of weynscot – viijs  
It[em] a fetherbed w[ith] bolster of vj q[ua]rt brode - xxvjs viijd  
It[em] a pair of fustians of iiij bredys – viijs  
It[em] iiij pair of flexen shetes at ijs viijd - xs iiijd  
It[em] a covering of tapstre ymage cont xxx stickes squar old worn sore - xxvjs viijd

204 The first seven entries especially are all but completely illegible and only a few individual words can be read, then often with limited confidence. The length of the entirely illegible sections is often rather uncertain so has not been closely indicated.

It[em] ij ?small old gean carpetis price - xiijs iiijd  
 It[em] iij old ?small Joyned formes weynscot – xviijd  
 It[em] a squar table upon a foote of weynscot - ijs viijd  
 It[em] a single coborde and a old frenche cheir - iijs viijd  
 It[em] a old matras of wull price - ijs viijd  
 It[em] a large boke wreten in parchement ?in fr{ench} well b{?ound} w[ith] boards – iiiij£<sup>205</sup>  
*/m. 9/*  
 It[em] xliij<sup>206</sup> bokis ?enprented in paper enprentid ?in french<sup>207</sup> ?large and small price -?xls  
 It[em] a fier sho{vel } a forke -?ixd  
 It[em] a { }<sup>208</sup>  
 It[em] a g{ }  
 It[em] ij small { }  
 It[em] a short { } a joyned stol{ }  
 It[em] ij candelstick{ }  
 It[em] a goodly table{ } ymage of king henry the vii{ }  
**S[u]m - xiiij£ x{ }**

### **In the hiest chamber next the { }**

It[em] vij tapetes of fyne tapstre ymagere cont Clxx stickes squar at xxd le sticke - xiiij£ iij{s iiijd}  
 It[em] ij gean carpetes of iijj yerdis long old – xvijjs  
 It[em] ij flanders cheirs covid w[ith] lether – vjs  
 It[em] ij small formys and iijj stolis weynscote – iijs  
 It[em] a table of fyr w[ith] ij trestils of weynscote – vjs  
 It[em] a single coberde of weynscot - xvjd  
**S[u]m - xv£ xvjs viijd**

### **In the litill bed chamber next**

It[em] a old hanging of gren saye cont xxxviiij yerdis squar price - xvjs viijd  
 It[em] a selour and tester of old sarsnet paned red and tawny sore worn w[ith] iij curtens of the same  
 sarsnet price – xls  
 It[em] a trussing bedsted of weynscot – viijs  
 It[em] a bed of down w[ith] a bolster of vij q[ua]rt brod - v£  
 It[em] a covering of fyne verder w[ith] ymagere cont xx stickes squar price - liijs iiijd  
 It[em] ij gean short carpetes of iijj y[ar]des ?old long - vs viijd  
 It[em] a squar table w[ith] a foot of weynscot - ijs viijd  
 It[em] a flanders cheir and a litill forme - iijs iiijd  
 It[em] a old matras stuffid w[ith] { } - ijs viijd  
 It[em] a table w[ith] a pair of trestils old worn – ?iijs{ }  
**S[u]m – ?xiiij£ xvs iiijd**

### **Kechyn stuf at halywell**

Item ?in peuter ?bra[ss] ?laten { } and other kechyn ?stuf ?valued all at - iiiij£ xs  
**S[u]m Pz**

## **Stuf[f] at E[a]st Harling in Norfolk**

205 The reading and that of the following entry has been aided by Gunn (2016) 275.

206 The numeral is very hard to read and this is Gunn’s reading, but we might propose xiiij or xiiij because it appears that an apparent l is the cut-off descender of the f in what may be “french” on the previous membrane. Certainty is impossible.

207 The reading is again Gunn’s and seems very uncertain; the next two words are also very uncertain.

208 The following six entries are all but completely illegible and only a few individual words can be read, then often with limited confidence. The length of the entirely illegible sections is often rather uncertain so has not been closely indicated.

**In the chamber ne?x the S{ }**

In primis a {tr}ussing { } ?and {te}ste{r} of blak and whight sendall a {matr}as { } bolster iij  
 curtens of red { } chamber hangid w[ith] the s?ame { } pair of trestils a  
 coberde And a pl{ - }  
 S[u]m { }

**In the chapell next**

It[em] a Aulter clothe of ?haire the hangi[n]g of the Aulter And the chapell w[ith] iij cloths payntid of  
 damaske wurke price all - vjs viijd  
 S[u]m Pz

**In the Gret Parlour**

It[em] a standing Bedsted ij playn formes A ?gret fetherbed w[ith] a bolster A selor and tester A ?covlet of  
 red saye embrodrid w[ith] letters And the pl{ } hanged w[ith] the same saye A ?coborde iij { }  
 A pair trestils iij joynde formes v joyned stoles And a long setell price all - v£ ?vjs viijd  
 S[u]m Pz

**In the corner chamber**

It[em] a standing bedsted A fetherbed & bolser And the chamber hangid w[ith] blak and gren saie - xls  
 S[u]m Pz

**In M[aste]r Wrothis chamber**

It[em] a standing bedsted A fetherbed w[ith] a bolster A ?sperner of red and blak damaske iij curtens of  
 red and blak sarsnet the chamber hangid w[ith] blak and red ?saye and a form { } pl{ } - iijs  
 iij  
 S[u]m Pz

**In the chamber agenst the ?kechyn**

It[em] a standing bedsted A pla{ne } forme the chamber ?hangid w[ith] { }  
 S[u]m pz

**In the { }**

It[em] a trussing bed A { } A fetherbed A bolst{er } ?and ?violet ?sendall { } of red  
 { } the ?chamber { } a { }  
 {S[u]m pz}

**In the closet and the { }**

It[em] a { } of { } of gren and { } hangid w[ith]  
 red { }  
 S[u]m { }

**In the gret chamber o[ue]r the { }**

It[em] a standing bedsted A { } a ?gret bed of ?denven w[ith] { }

*(The rest of the document is lost)*

**The Description of the Funeral of Sir Thomas Lovell (1524)**  
**From Lysons (1795) 192, fn. 67 and Robinson (1823) i, 130 - 7**  
**= College of Herald's, Funerals, I.XI, p 82**

NB Lysons and Robinson presumably made independent transcriptions of this source and they differ in details. The majority are simply in spelling and it appears that Robinson (if very inconsistently) modernised spellings (i for y etc) and probably restored or deleted some letters and standardised capitalisation and some place name spellings (again though very inconsistently) in the interests of comprehensibility. However, Robinson omits five phrases printed by Lysons and differs in his transcription of one or two more. On the other hand his transcription at a few points corrects obvious errors in the Lysons version and a few of his spelling differences may in fact reflect better transcription (though at one other point anyway he is surely misreading). None of the differences change the sense of the source in major ways though, so the text here is essentially Lysons' with a few letters restored [in square brackets] and the phrases omitted by Robinson underlined, but a few of the latter's readings have been preferred and where there seems to be a difference in the sense this has been indicated in a footnote. Footnotes have also been added where the sense of a reading they share seems to need clarification.

The enterrement of Sir Thomas Lovell, Knyght. In the yere of our Lord God 1524, and in the 16 yere of the reign of our Sovrayn Lord Kyng Henry the 8, the domi[ni]call letter beyng B, the 25 day of the moneth of May, beyng We[d]n[e]sday, and Corpus Christi eve, between 6 and 7 of the clok at afternoone, departed out of this transitorye lif[e] the honorable Knyght Sir Thomas Lovell, baneret, late Knyght of the most noble ordre of the garter, and conseller unto our Sovrayne Lord, at his place at Enfylde, on whose soule God have mercy; and after certayn space of his decease, was ordered accordyngly and leded<sup>209</sup>; wiche doon, he was brought into his chappell in the said place, havynge ev[er]y day certeyne masses with his service by note, as well masses as diriges, and ther[e] remayned in this manner the space of 11 days; and the 12th day, beyng Monday, and the 6 day of June, was removed from thens to his parishe churche, in manner ensuyng, that is to wytt, Furst, the mynystres of the church; after them the chaplens of the said defunct; after them the Lord Broke, Ju[d]ge, and Sir William Paston, Knyght, Francis Lovell, and John Carlton, executors; after them the standart<sup>210</sup>, borne by John Hevyn; after hym, the cotte of armes, borne by Ruge-crosse, and the banner of armes, borne by Martyn Cotton; after hym the helme and crest, borne by Robert Leche; after hym, Clarenceulx and Carlill<sup>211</sup>, having the Kyng's cotts<sup>212</sup> on them; after them, the corps[e], in a chariot drawn with 5 horses trapped with black, and every horse havynge 4 schochyns of his armes, and the said charre<sup>213</sup> covered with blak clothe, with a whyte crosse of satyn, and beyng garnyschid with schochyns betyn in oyle on bukram, havynge at the two sydds of it his banner rolles of his armes, and his wyffis, thre[e] on eche syde; and within the said charre, within the two ends, did sytt two chylidren, that is to wyte, beffore sytt Thomas Lewys, and behynd, Richard Manners, eche of them holdyng a penon of his armes and his wyffes, the Lady Ros; and on the corps[e] within the chayr,<sup>214</sup> was a herse-cloth of blak velvet, and a whyte crosse of damask, and over yt a pal[l] embroderd of his armes, wiche palle was his own; and about the said chayr, at the foure corners, was borne by his gentlemen, four banners, that is to wyte, the baner of the Trynytye, by John Deryck; the baner of our Ladie, by Baldwyn Shirley; the baner of St. George, by Gregory Lovell; the baner of St. Thomas, by John Chamberlen; and after the said corps[e], rode the Lord Ros as chief morner, alone; after hym, Sir Olyver Manners and Sir Thomas Lovell, Knyghts; after them, John and Edward Lovell; and after them, two other mo[u]rners; then all the officers, gentlemen, and servants of his house; the said chayre and corps[e] havynge about it 40 staff torches borne by servants; and in this ordir<sup>215</sup> departed from his house at the said Enfylde the foresaid day, about 3 of the clok at afternoon, and in manner aforesaid, every man proceded in good ordre; and

---

209 Encased in lead.

210 I.E. standard.

211 I. E. Carlisle (these were officers of the College of Arms).

212 I. E. coats.

213 I.E. chariot.

214 Ditto.

215 Robinson gave 'manner'.

when they were thus comen to the said parische church, wich is dystant a good myle fro[m] the same place, where every one beyng in a<sup>216</sup> redynes, dirige was begon; and ther<sup>217</sup> was to do the devyne service [of] the Lord John Malyn, abbot of Waltam, and at tymes accustomed in the said dirige; Ruge-cross standyng at the quyer<sup>218</sup>-dore, said thus: "for the soule of the noble Knyght Sir Thomas Lovell, Baneret, and late Knyght of the most noble order of the garter, and all christin soules pater noster;" and in the said church was ordered four gylte candelsticks with branchid tapers, furnishyd with schochyns and pencels;<sup>219</sup> wich dirige doon, with all other ceremonies therto belongyn, and the voyde was servid in the church, as well of comfits, spyce brede, and ipocras, as of other things; the said executors, morners, with all other, went home again unto his said place<sup>220</sup> at Envyld, wher they remayned ther that nyght; and the body in the church remayned, wher was a goodly watch; and Clarencieux and Carlill, officers of arms, were lodged in the said place,<sup>221</sup> and well entreated.

On the morow, beyng Tewsdai the 7th day of June, the morners, with all the other, were at the forsaid parisch church by 7 of the clok in the mornyng, where all thynges beyng in a<sup>222</sup> redines, the masse was begon singing by the Abbot of Walt[h]am; and at the offrynge, the chiese<sup>223</sup> morner, with the other, ossryd;<sup>224</sup> and so the masse fynished,<sup>225</sup> every man went to hors[e]back, and the chayre beyng prepared and redy, sett forward to London, and procedyng in manner as in the day beffore, came through the parische of the said Enfylde, Toten[h]am, Edmonton, and Hackney; and every parische aforesaid had for the churches, two longe<sup>226</sup> torches, four<sup>227</sup> schochins, and 6s. 8d. in money; and at the same Edmonton came for to mete the said corps[e], the venerable Father in God the Lord Cuthbert Tunstall, Bushop of London, the Lord of Saynt John's, Sir Richard Wyngfeld, Sir Henry Wyat[t], Sir John Dawnce,<sup>228</sup> Sir Robert Johns, with manye other nobles and gentelmen; wher also did meet the prestes and clerks, the four orders of fryers, and 60 longe torches borne by poure men; and when they were sett all in good order, proceded styll on thourough the highway wich was by Shordyche-churche, untyll the gatts of his place at Halywell, wher stode on bothe syds the gentilmen of the innes of court, with certayn crafts of London; and at the gatt[e] stode the maior and all the aldermen of London; and when they were comen to the church doer, and every man alyghted from his horse, the corps[e] was taken from the chayre owt of yt; and ther was to ensens hym the foresaid Abbot of Waltam, and the Pryor of Saynt Marie Spyttell, bysyds London, and suffragan to the Bushop of London, havyng on their myters, and in pontificalibus; and when he was ensensed,<sup>229</sup> procedyd through the body of the church and the nonnes quyre,<sup>230</sup> and so in the great quyre, where he was sett<sup>231</sup> under a herse, havyng five pryncipalls, 16 morters with course lyghts, rachements, syde lyghts, and other lyghts, well furnyshchid with pencells and schochins accordyngly; also there was under the said herse and the corps[e], a majestie<sup>232</sup> hangyng, over hit the dome, and at the four corners of it, the four evangelistes, and four schochins of his armes, one at the side, another at the feet, and one on every syde; and abowght the said herse was a valence fryngid, and with his word, Dieu soit loné,<sup>233</sup> garnischid with his crest and bage, and hys armes; and when he was under the herse, dirige began, and all the clerks of London were ther to sing the said dirige, the wyche was solemply done; and in

---

216 Omitted by Robinson, one suspects rightly.

217 Robinson preferred 'then'.

218 I.E. choir.

219 Robinson preferred 'penacles' (in any event thin candles is meant).

220 Robinson gives 'his house and place'.

221 Robinson gave 'places'.

222 Omitted by Robinson.

223 ? Mistranscribed (chiefe).

224 Robinson gave 'the other offryde' which is far more likely.

225 ?Mistranscribed (fyniched).

226 Robinson gives 'large'.

227 Robinson gave 'for'.

228 I.E. Daunce.

229 Robinson gave 'ensensed' and the meaning is clearly when he had had incense wafted around him.

230 Robinson gave 'mourners quyre' but this makes less sense and nun's choir is to be preferred.

231 Robinson adds 'down'.

232 Robinson gives 'majestic'.

233 Lovell's moto, God be praised.

the dirige, while the maior of London, with the aldermen, came and stode about the herse, rayles beyng spacious ynough from the herse hangid with blak cloth, where they said de profundis for the soule of the defunct; and that endyd, they went their way, and when dirige was full endyd and fynyschid, with all the seremonies accordyng, the morners with all other went home to the said place of Haliwell; and so rested the body within the churche for that nyght, havyng watche; and duryng the said dirige there was a drynkyng in all the cloisters, the nones-hall, and parlors<sup>234</sup> of the said place, and every where els in the said place, for as many as wold come, as well the crafts of London as gentilmen of innes of court, havyng wyne, beer, ale, and ipocras, comfits, spice brede, in good ordre; wich doone, every man went home for that nyght.

On the morowe, beyng We[d]n[e]sday, and the 8[th] day of June, the morners, with all other, beyng at the churche in a redynes by 7 of the klok, was begon the masse of our Ladie, songin by the aforesaid<sup>235</sup> Abbot of Walt[h]am, at the wiche masse did offer, for a masse penny, the Lord Ros a crowne of gold, and no man els; the wiche masse fynyschid, the Abbot, with them of the quyer,<sup>236</sup> came and buried the body in his<sup>237</sup> chappell, under a tombe of whyte marbell, wiche both hit and the chappell were foned by hym,<sup>238</sup> and it stondeth on the southe syde of the quyre of the sayde church: and that service ended, the masse of the Trynytye<sup>239</sup> was songin by the foresaid suffragans; and at the offerynge, the Lord Ros offered 3 s. 4 d.; and when the morners had offered, brought hym to his place agen, each of them offered 4 d.; wich offryng and masse doon incontyent, the masse of<sup>240</sup> requiem was begon, songen by the Bushop of London, the suffragan, gospiler, and the Abbot, Pistoler; and when it came to the offryng, the Lord Ros offred 6 s. 8 d.; and after that the cotte of armes was offred by Sir Olyver Manners and Sir<sup>241</sup> Francis Lovel[l], Knyghts, and morners; and bycause there was nobler men in the lyverey of blak present then the other morners were, hit was advysed by Garter and Clarenceulx to desier them to offer the other ha[t]chements, wiche was doon; and after that all was doon and offred, they were sett on the aulter ende as accustomed, and then offred; all the other morners offred accordyngly; and next after them came the Lord Steward, E[a]rl of Shrewsbury, havyng the Maior of London on his lefte arme, and the said Lord Steward caused the said Lord Maior to offre affore him; after them offrid the Lord of Saynt John's, Sir Henry and Sir Edward Guldeford, with many other noblemen, and crafts of London, with gentilmen, and his own servaunts; wiche offryng doon, there was a sermond<sup>242</sup> made by Doctor William Goderick; and the sermond<sup>243</sup> finisched, and the masse, at the gspell of Seynt John,<sup>244</sup> when he said, et verbum caro factum est, the baner of his armes was offrid; and all things full fynyshid, every man went to dynner: and thus endid the ceremonies doon at the buryall of the most noble Knyght Sir Thomas Lovell, Banneret and Knyght of the most noble order of the garter - on whose soule God pardon.

Finis.

Item. It is to be remembered, that the day that he came from Enfyld to Holywell, ther folowed a carte with ale and torches, for to refresche the poore people; and the torches were often renewed<sup>245</sup> by the way.

Item. There was every day whiles he was at Enfeld, 200 poore folks, and them that had pense apece, and bred and meat.

Item. There was said the day of his buriall at Holiwell 140 masses.

Item. There was servid that day, to people that were there, 400 messes of mete and above.

---

234 Robinson gave 'drynkyng of all the choristers, the nones had the parlors', but this is clearly wrong.

235 Robinson gave 'aforesaid', which may be more likely.

236 I.E. choir.

237 Robinson gave 'the'.

238 I.E. he had built the tomb and the chapel it was in.

239 I.E. Trinity.

240 Robinson wrongly gave 'or'.

241 There is no evidence that Francis Lovell was ever knighted and he clearly was not by 1524; this is probably a mistake/assumption by the original author of the account of the funeral. Note indeed that in the early part of the account he is just 'Francis Lovell'.

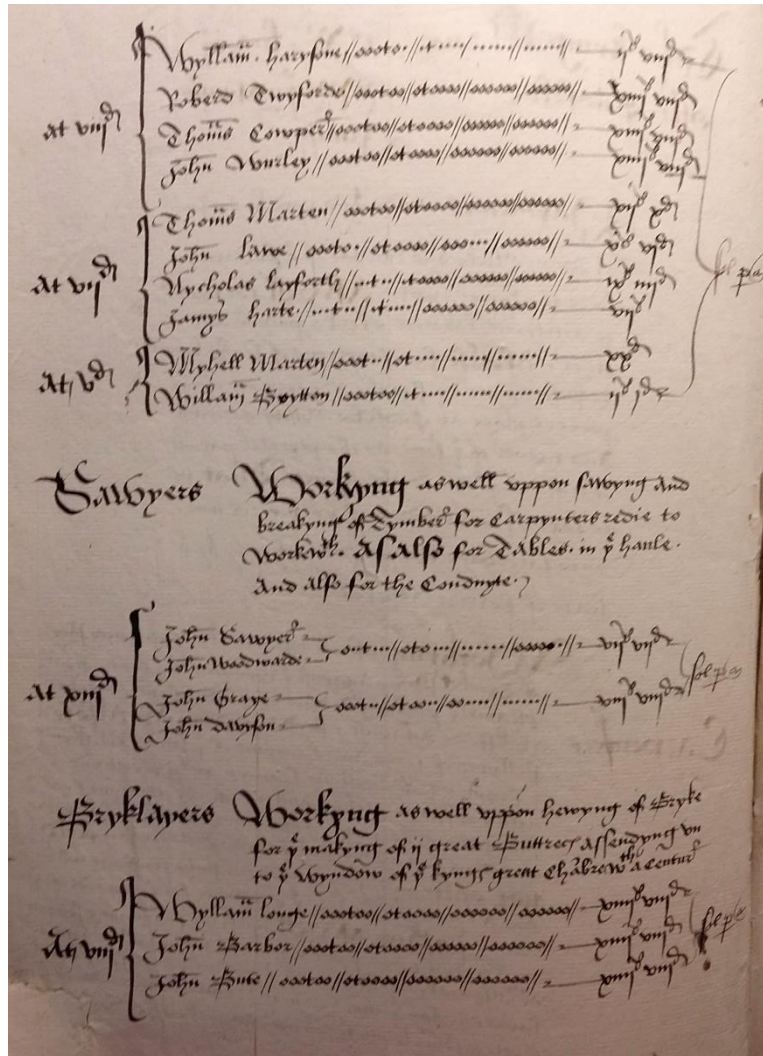
242 I.E. sermon.

243 Ditto.

244 Robinson gave St. Luke.

245 Robinson gave 'after renewen'.

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, July - September 1540  
(Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v)



Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, f. 234v (photo Judith Stones)

**Notes on transliterations used (by John Pinchbeck):**

Wages for workmen are recorded in the book with a tally system showing days and half-days worked, days not worked, Sundays and feast days. These have been transliterated as follows as the symbols used in the original often cannot easily be replicated in modern typographic sets. Each tally spans four weeks, beginning and ending on a Sunday (marked //). Days worked are marked o; days not worked are marked with a dot; feast days (not worked) are marked +; half-days worked are marked c; Sundays worked are marked /o/; feast days worked are marked #.

Throughout the accounts, payments are frequently annotated with variations of the very heavily abbreviated Latin phrase 'sol p. hubbarum' (essentially 'paid in full') which has been omitted except for a few places where it names who was paid (e.g. 'sol p. h. to hym selfe').

[f. 234]

**The Kynges Manor of Endfelde**

A[nn]o RE[gni] H.VIII xxxij Mensis Junij<sup>246</sup>

Paymentes made and payd by me Jamis Nedam Clerke and Surva[y]o[r] of o[ur] soverayne Lorde the

<sup>246</sup> This document was compiled monthly so the full account comprises four successive sections.



Kynges Workes. Aswell for wagis to artyfycers laborers clerke purvyo[r] and other. As Also for Emptyons of stuffe bought Requesyte & necc[essar]ij for the Repayeryng of the prynces place at Endfylde. Whith Carryage And Recarr[iage] of th[e] same as the p[ar]tyculer payme[n]tes therof mor planly dothe appere. That ys to saye from Sondaye th[e] xxth daye of June unto Saturdaye the xviiijth daye of July by th[e] space of fower Wekes.

### Carpenters

Workyng aswell upon makyng of a new shoyr of Tymber set up agaynst th[e] wyndow of th[e] Kynges great Chambre pullyng downe of ij olde Shoyrys of Ty[m]ber w[hich] stode agaynst th[e] sayd wyndow. As also for fellyng of trees and hewyng of th[e] same. Makyng & framyng of Trestelles framys w[hich] standeth under neth th[e] ij great arche Buttrees of Brycke stone for savegarde & beryng up of th[e] same walle w[ith] lyk maki[n]g of muldys for gydyng of th[e] sayd Buttrees. And not only pulli[n]g downe of all suche stuffe as was olde aboute & Co[m]pasede<sup>247</sup> th[e] Conduyte for savegarde of th[e] water th[ere] But aswell makyng framyng & setting up a new frame th[ere]in th[e] Courte in th[e] same place a gayn w[ith] also makyng of mortar Tubbes & hoddys for th[e] bryke layers to lay th[e] mortar in makyng dyv[er]se ladders<sup>248</sup> some shorte & some longe w[ith] oth[er] necc[essar]ij worke ther[e] don[e].

[f. 234v]

### at viijd

Wyll[i]am Harysone	//000+ <sup>249</sup> o.//.+ <sup>250</sup> ....//.....//.....//	– ijs viijd
Roberd Twyfords	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd
Thom[a]s Cowper	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd
John Wurley	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd

### at vijd

Thom[a]s Marten	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
John Lawe	//000+o.//o+oooo//ooo...//oooooo//	– xs vjs
Nycholas Layforth	//...+..//.+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ixs iiijd
Jamys Harte	//...+..//.+....//oooooo//oooooo//	– vijs

### at vd

Myhell Marten	//000+..//o+....//.....//.....//	– xxd
Will[i]am Boytton	//000+oo//.+....//.....//.....//	– ijs jd

### Sawyers<sup>251</sup>

Workyng as well uppon sawyng and breakyng of Tymber for carpynters redis to work w[ith] as also for Tables in th[e] haule and also for the Conduyte.

### at xiijd

John Sawyer		
John Woodwarde	o..+...//o+o...//.....//oooo..//	– vijs vijd
John Graye		
John Dwyson	ooo+..//o+oo..//oo....//.....//	– viijs viijd

### Bryklayers

Workyng as well uppon hewyng of Bryke for th[e] makyng if ij great Buttrees assendyng un to th[e] wyndow of th[e] Kynges great Cha[m]ber w[ith] a Centur

### At viijd

Wyll[i]am Longe	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd
John Barbor	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd
John Bute	//000+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xiijs viijd

[f. 235]

### The Names of th[e] Bryklayers at vijd

John Fyshe	//000#oo//o#oooo//.....//.....//	– vijs
------------	----------------------------------	--------

247 Presumably encompassed/comprised.

248 This may mean ladders, but it may well be that lathers (wooden frames for walls etc) is meant.

249 June 24<sup>th</sup>: Nativity of St. John the Baptist (Midsummer Day).

250 June 29<sup>th</sup>: Feast of St Peter and St Paul.

251 Sawyers worked as a pair and so were paid likewise.

Wyll[i]am Smakyrgyll	//ooo#oo//o#oooo//.....//.....//	– vijs
Rychard Sexten	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
Roger Holonde	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
Jamys Apryce	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd

### laborers to th[e] Bryklayers

Workyng as well in syftyng of lym & Sande as also carryng of water slakyng of lyme and makyng of mortar wyth also provyng th[e] bryklayers with mortar and Bryke.

#### at vd

Thom[a]s Alene	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
Lewys Tomson	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
John Munde	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
Wyll[i]am Starkey	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
Wyll[i]am Stortte	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
Rychard Rose	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
Rychard Gey	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
John Clementes	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd

### The Scafforde Maker

Workyng in fellyng & hewyng of scaffolde polles makyng of Claytes<sup>252</sup> and scaffoldes for th[e] ij sayd great archbutteces

#### at vjd

Roger Kylworte	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//.....//.....//	– vs
----------------	----------------------------------	------

### Comen Laborers

Workyng not only in takyng downe of an olde walle of Bryke cle[n]syng th[e] mortar from th[e] bryke for th[e] bryklayers to worke w[ith]all But also goyng to bedwell parke<sup>253</sup> to th[e] bryk kyll[n] to choushe th[e] best Bryke to cary to Endfelde

#### at vd

Tompson Farrer	/ooo+..//o+oo..//oo....//o....//	– iijs ix d
----------------	----------------------------------	-------------

[f. 235v]

### yet Comen Laborers at vd

Symon a Newton	//ooo+..//.+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– vijs xjd
Christofer Preston	//ooo+..//o+ooo..//oooooo//oooooo//	– vijs xjd
Edwarde Smyth	//oo.+..//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– vijs xjd
Wyll[i]am Hawet	//..o+o..//o+....//.ooooo//oooooo//	– vs xd
Wyll[i]am Maryon	//ooo+oo//o+....//oooooo//oooooo//	– vijs jd
John Clerke	//..oo+o..//o+....//.ooooo//oooooo//	– vs xd

### Tailor & Recever of Carr[iage] at vd

Rychard Colman	//ooo+oo//o+oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– ix s ijd
----------------	------------------------------------	------------

### Purveyo[r] of Cartes & stuffe at vjd

Nycolas Wyllde	//ooo#oo//o#oooo//oooooo//oooooo//	– xijs
----------------	------------------------------------	--------

### The Clarke at vjd

John Uvedalle	ooo#oo/o/o#oooo/o/oooooo/o/oooooo/o/	– xiijs
---------------	--------------------------------------	---------

### Emptions

#### lyme

To Rychard Dryvers of Lyme Howse for xvj c<sup>254</sup> lyme of hym hade to be Employed upon th[e] sayd worke at vjs the cwt

– iiij£ xvjs

To hew fynche of Bedwell for iiij loodes of lyme at vjs viijd the loode

252 I.E. cleats.

253 See the main volume text p 88.

254 The 1540s accounts use c indiscriminately for both cwt (hundredweight) and to denote that a preceding figure should be multiplied by 100. Which is meant has to be determined by context, but generally in entries for lime, lead and ironwork cwt is meant, whereas in entries for timber and nails it is hundred.

– xxvjs viijd

### **hurdelles**

To Water Baker for makyng of viijth doson di of hurdelles at xvijid the dosen

– xijs ixd

To Will[i]am Hawte for makyng of v dosen of hurdells at xvijid the dosen

– vijs vjd

### **Tylle**

To Symon Lowen of Cuffley for iiiijth m<sup>li255</sup> tyle of hym hade at iijs viijd the m<sup>li</sup>

– xiijs viijd

To Rychard Gyver of Enfelde for vj m<sup>li</sup> di of Tylle at iijs viijd the m<sup>li</sup>

– xxiijs xd

To Thomas Carter for ij m<sup>li</sup> Tylle at iijs viijd the m<sup>li</sup>

– vijs iiijd

*[f. 236]*

### **Syves Shovulls Spades Paylles**

To Thom[a]s P[er]kens of London for ij syves for th[e] mortar makers

– xijd

To hyme mor[e] for vj shovelles

– iiijd

To hym mor[e] for iij spades

– xvd

To hym mor[e] for vj payles at iijd ob th[e] pec[e]

– xxjd

### **Grynde Stone**

To John Hundisden for on[e] gryndestone pryc[e]

– xxd

### **Carriage of sande Bryke Tylle polles hurdelles and Tymber**

#### **Carr[iage] of Sand & digyng of sande**

To Wyll[i]am Bolle for Caryng of ij lood of sand

– viijd

To Thom[a]s Gryne for carr[iage] of ij loodes of sande

– viijd

To Wyll[i]am Hante for iij loodes sande dygyng

– iiijd

To hym mor[e] for helpyng to flett the lyme

– ijd

#### **Carr[iage] of Sande & Bryke & Ty[m]ber**

To Thom[a]s Grene for carr[iage] of iij lood sande

– xvjd

To hym mor[e] for carr[iage] of vijth loode of bryke from the kyll[n] unto th[e] garden gate and for drawyng of ij peces of Tymber unto the Moyte

– xvjd

#### **Carr[iage] by the daye**

To Kateryn Lofte wydow for xij dayes Carr[iage] of Bryke Sand Hurdells And scaffolde polles at vjd the daye

– vjs

#### **Carr[iage] of polls**

To Robert Lowen for carr[iage] of ij loode of scafolde polls fro[m] Rough Catell to Endfelde

– xijd

#### **Carr[iage] of Tymber**

To Thom[a]s Garryt of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of ij peces of Tymber owt of th[e] Chase co[n]taynyng

---

255 One thousand. The li is presumably added to expand the symbol into m[il]li for the Latin mille (thousand).

iii<sup>xx</sup> fote and ij To th[e] prynces place of Endfelde

– viijd

*[f. 236v]*

**Carr[iage] of Tymber**

To John Gyvers of Endfelde for carr[iage] of one pec[e] of Tymber contaynyng one loode and vth fote

– vjd

It[e]m To John Ashley of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of one peac of Tymb[e]r oute of th[e] Chace to th[e] prynces place at Endfelde contaynyng on[e] lood viij fote

– vjd

**Carr[iage] of Tyll**

To John Curteyse of Enfylde for Carr[iage] of ix lode of Tyle from Clay Hylle to Endfyld plac

– iijs

To John Howe for carr[iage] of a loode of Tylle from Claye [Hill] to Endfeld place

– iiijd

To Wyll[i]am Chapman for Carr[iage] of ij loode of Tylle from Clay Hylle to Endfelde place

– viijd

To Wyll[i]am Woodham for carr[iage] of one loode of tylle from Clay Hyle

– iiijd

To Rychard Gever for carr[iage] of ij loodes of Tylle

– iiijd

**Carr[iage] of scaffolde pollys**

To John Curteys for Carr[iage] of ij lood of scaffo lde polls

– viijd

**Carriage off Sande**

To Wyll[i]am Chapman for Carr[iage] one lood sande

– iiijd

To John Howe for dygyng & Carr[iage] of v loodes of Sande in Endfelde Chace to th[e] place

– xxd

To Wyll[i]am Chapman for dygyng and Carr[iage] of iiiij loodes of Sande to Endfelde place

– xvjd

To Wyll[i]am Wodham for dygyng and Carr[iage] of iij lood of Sande from Endfylde Chace to to<sup>256</sup> the pry[n]cys place at Endfelde

– xijd

**Carr[iage] of Tymb[e]r**

To Wyll[i]am Chapman for Carr[iage] of one loode of Tymber frome Endfelde parke to the prynces place at Endfellde

– vjd

*[f. 237]*

**Carr[iage] of Brykes**

To John Curteys of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of one lode of bryke from th[e] bryke kyll[n] at th[e] place

– jd

To hym mor[e]<sup>257</sup>

To John Howe for Carr[iage] of ij lood of bryke at th[e] plac[e]

– ijd

To Wyll[i]am Chapman for Carr[iage] of ij loodes of bryke

– ijd

To Thom[a]s Wylson of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of one loode of bryke from Bedwell p[ar]ke to Endfelde

– xijd

To Thomas Lofte of Enfelde for Carr[iage] of one loode of bryke from Bedwell to Endfelde

– xijd

---

256 Sic.

257 The rest of the line is blank so a cost was never entered.

To John Hunsden of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of one loode of bryke from Bedwell to Endfelde  
– xijd  
To Wyll[i]am Chayr of Cheston<sup>258</sup> for Carr[iage] of one loode of Bryk from Bedwell to Endfeld  
– xijd  
To Peter Hofman of Cheston for Carr[iage] of one lood of Bryke from Bedwell to Endfelde  
– xijd  
To Wyll[i]am Curle of Cheston for Carr[iage] of one loode of Bryke from Bedwell to Endfylde  
– xijd  
To Rychard Houghton of Wormeley for one loode of bryke from bedwell to Endfelde  
– xijd  
To Wyll[i]am Spenser of Cheston for one loode of bryk Carr[iage] from Bedwell to End[felde]  
– xijd  
To Wyll[ia]m Petyte of Cheston for Carr[iage] of one loode of bryke from Bedwell to Endfelde  
– xijd  
To Robert Askew of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of one lood of Bryke from bedwell to Endfelde  
– xijd  
To John Adam of Cheston for Carr[iage] of one lood of bryke from Bedwell to Endfylde  
– xijd

*[f. 237v]*

### **Yron Worke**

To Henry Romanns the Kynges Smyth the viijth daye of July for iij anckers of yron weying ij c xlv lb<sup>259</sup>  
With brodis and stapils for th[e] same at ijd ?le ?lb  
– xliiij s xd  
To Wyll[i]am Bull Smyth of Endfelde for batryng of iiij bryke axis<sup>260</sup> and layng of a mattoke th[at] was  
Broken and for gryndyng  
– vjd

### **Naylls of Dyvers Sortes<sup>261</sup>**

To John Sturgyon of London yronmonger  
It[e]m for v c doble xd naylle  
– iiij s  
It[e]m for ij m<sup>li</sup> vjd nayle  
– vs  
It[em] for ij m<sup>li</sup> of vd nayll  
– iiij s  
It[e]m for v c syngle xd nayll  
– ijs jd  
It[e]m for ij m<sup>li</sup> of iiijd nayll  
– iijs iiijd

### **Paper and Ynke**

To hym more for ij qweyrs<sup>262</sup> of paper  
– iiijd  
It[e]m for ynke  
– ijd

*[f. 238]*

### **The Kynges Maner off Endfelde**

Anno RE[gni]. H.viiij xxxij

---

258 ?Cheshunt.

259 2 cwt + 45 lb.

260 I.E. sharpening brick axes (used to cut bricks to shape).

261 Nail ‘prices’ are more descriptions than actual prices (and based on prices for unexpressed quantities of items) so should not be taken literally.

262 Quires, each four folded sheets so eight pages.

Paymentes made and payd by me Jamys Nedam clerke and Surveyer of o[ur] soverayne lorde the Kynges Workes As well for Wages to artyfycers laborers clerke purvyar and other As also for Empcions of stuffe boughte Requysyte and necc[essar]ij for the same Wythe Carr[iage] and Recarr[iage] of the same as the p[ar]ticuler paymentes th[ere]of mor playnly dothe apper That ys to saye from Sunday th[e] xvij daye of July unto Sunday th[e] xiv daye of August by the space of Fower Weykes

### Carpenters

Workyng aswell uppon the making and fynysshyng off the sayd frayme for the Conduyte as also making of iiij grete melle bordes<sup>263</sup> for the hall. Wyth viij grett standyng Trestylles mortrest in to th[e] gro[u]nde for th[e] same. Pullyng up off th[e] old brokyn planks of th[e] brydges and layng one new for the same agayne and making of greatt longe formes for th[e] hall wyth doyng other nedfulles In dyvers and sondry places as ~~yt~~nde Requerytes

#### at viijd

Robert Twyforde	//000+ <sup>264</sup> 00//000000//000000//000000//	– xvs iiijd
Thomas Cowper	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xvs iiijd
John Wurley	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xvs iiijd

[f. 238v]

#### at vijd

Nycholas Layforde	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xiijs vd
Jamys Harte	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xiijs vd
Thomas Marley	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xiijs vd

#### at vd<sup>265</sup> + vjd

John Law	//000#00//000000//000000//000000//	xijs
----------	------------------------------------	------

### Sawyers

Workyng aswell uppon brekyng off Tymber in the Chace as Sawyng of Tymber Redy for th[e] Carpenters to worke wyth.

#### at xiijd

John Sawyer		
Nycholas Sawyer	000+00//000000//000000//000000//	– xxiijs xjd
John Gray		
John Davyson	000+00//000000//.....//.....//	– xjs xjd

### Bryklayers

Workyng aswell uppon hewyng of bryk as for th[e] making of ij sayd grett arche buttrees assendyng unto the wyndow of the kyng greatt Chamber As also fynysyng and Endyng of the same. Wyth making of a great Chymney in the kepers kychyn & other necc[essar]ijs ther[e] done.

#### at viijd

Wyll[i]am Longe	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xvs iiijd
John Barber	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xvs iiijd
Johon Butt	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xvs iiijd

#### at vijd

Rychard Sexten	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xiijs vd
Johon Fysshe	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xiijs vd
Wyll[i]am Smakeryll	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xiijs vd
Roger Hollonde	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xiijs vd
Jamys Apryce	//000+00//000000//000000//000000//	xiijs vd

[f. 239]

### Tylars

Workyng nott only In poyntyng and mendyng of all th[e] rooffes rounde abowte the hall and th[e] kychyne wher[e] as yt rayned in But also poyntyng and mendyng the rooffe of the greate long barne In the utter Courte wyth doyng oth[er] Rep[ar]acons In dyverse placys ther[e].

263 I.E. tables.

264 July 22<sup>nd</sup>: St Mary Magdalen's Day.

265 This seems to be an uncorrected error.

**at vijd**

John Waynarde //...+o.//.....o//oooooooo//oooooooo// – viijs ijd

**at vd**

George Atton //...+o.//.....o//oooooooo//oooooooo// – vs xd

**Plomers**

Workyng in goyng to Endfelde place to see th[e] Cause off water slakyng and to see the leades uppon th[e] place for th[e] reparyng off them

**at viijd**

George Hynde //...+..//.....//.....//.....o.// – viijd

**The Scaffolde Maker**

Workyng aswell of hewyng off scaffolde polles as also makyng of Clayttes for scaffoldes and syttyng up off and pullyng downe of scaffoldes

**at vjd**

Roger Kylworte //ooo+oo//oooooooo//ooooo..//.ooooo// xs

**Laborers to the bryklayers**

Laboryng not only in syftyng off lyme and Sande to gether But also Caryng of wayer slakyng of lym and makyng of mortar p[ro]vy[di]ng th[e] sayd bryklayer[s] wyth mortar and bryke wyth gevyng attendance to th[e] same

[f. 239v]

**at vd**

Thom[a]s Alen //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Symon a Newton //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Christofer Preston //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Edwarde Smyth //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Wyll[i]am Maryon //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

John Clerke //ooo+oo//oo.ooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs ijd

Lewys Thomson //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Wyll[i]am Storte //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Wyll[i]am Sterkey //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

**Comen Laborers**

Workyng as well chosyng oute of goode bryke at the kyll[n] in bedwell parke as ladyng of the Carttes wyth the sayde bryke But Also pullyng down of an olde wall of bryke and clensyng the mortar from th[e] sayd bryke for bryklay ers and bryke hewers to worke wyth and Clensyng th[e] moote of bryke battes hurdells Tymber bordes and Rubbryshe th[at] lay in th[e] sayd motte.

**at vd**

Christofer Thomson //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

Thomas //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

George Gybson //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

John Haryson //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

**Taylor and Reccan[er] of Carr[iage] at vd**

Rychard Colman //ooo+oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – ixs vijd

**purvayar at vjd**

Nycolas Wylde //ooo#oo//oooooooo//oooooooo//oooooooo// – xijs

**Clerke at vjd**

John Uvedall //ooo#oo/o/oooooooo/o/oooooooo/o/oooooooo/o/ – xiiijs

[f. 240]

**Empecons****Bryke hade at bedwell**

To Master Gattes for iiij m<sup>li</sup> di of bryke of hym hade for the Kynges use at iiij iij d th[e] m<sup>li</sup>  
– xixs vjd sol p. ?h to hym selfe

**Borde**

To Thomas Cressey of Waltham for on[e] c<sup>266</sup> borde of hym hade for th[e] Kyng use

– ijs iiijd

To j cwt v <sup>267</sup>

To John Pecoke of Waltham for j c iiij<sup>xx</sup> and vij Fote of borde for lyke use

– iiijs vjd

**Carr[iage] of borde**

To Thomas Banest of Waltham Abbey for Carr[iage] of th[e] sayd borde from Waltham Abbey to the Kynges Maner off Endfelde

– iiijd

**Lath makyng**

To Robert borne of Endfylde for mak yng of vij c lathe at ijd ob th[e] c

– xvijd ob

**Tyll**

To John Cordell of Endfylde for ij m<sup>li</sup> of Tyll of hym bought and Employed In the sayd workes at ijs viijd th[e] m<sup>li</sup>

– vijs iiijd

To Symon Lowen for ij m<sup>li</sup> Tyll of hym hade Employed In lyke use at ijs viijd th[e] m<sup>li</sup> S[u]m

– vijs iiijd

**Carr[iage] of Tyll**

To Rycharde Gyver of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of iiij m<sup>li</sup> Tyll from Clay Hyll to th[e] Kynges man[or] forsayd at

– xvjd

**Baste Roope**

To Edmonde Candyshe of London for iiij peces of grett bast Roope

– ijs viijd sol p. to h.s.

*[f. 240v]*

**Shovulles and spades**

To John P[er]kens turner for ij shovulles and ij spades Imployd by th[e] labor[er]s in dygyng and oth[er] labors

– xxd

**hoopis**

To Will[i]am Wattes of Waltham for setting one of vj howpys upon th[e] lym Tube<sup>268</sup>

– viijd

**Tyll pyns**

To hym mor[e] for iij busshells of Tyll pyns at vjd the busshelle

– xviijd

**Red Oker**

To Will[i]am Gloers for xlviii lb of Rede Oker for to coulor th[e] butris<sup>269</sup> at jd th[e] lb

– iiijs

**brystylles**

To hym for ij pond of brystylles

– xijd

**Shreders**

To hym for shredes of leder

– iijd

---

266 1540s accounts frequently do not explicitly state the units in which timber is being counted which is in feet except for laths which are counted by simple number of pieces.

267 Sic. ?A scribal error.

268 Probably tub.

269 Probably to disguise the mortar joints.



**A pane**

To hym for a pan to sethe th[e] lether

– ijd

**Lyme**

To Hugh Fynche of Bedwell for vij loode of lyme Imployd In th[e] sayd woorkes at vjs and viijd the loode S[u]m

– xlvjs viijd

**Makyng of sawe pyttes**

To Nycholas page for makyng of ij saw pyttes In Endfelde Chace

– xijd

**Carr[iage] of hurdelles**

To Thom[a]s Gren for Carr[iage] of j lood of hurdelles

– viijd

**Carr[iage] of Agyne & poolles**

To hym for Carr[iage] of a gyn<sup>270</sup> & scaffold poolles

– viijd

**Carr[iage] of sande**

To hym for Carr[iage] of xij lood of sande at iiijd th[e] loode owt of Endfyld Chace

– iiijs

**Carr[iage] of lode & oth[er] stuffe**

To Thomas Taylor of Edmondton for Carr[iage] of ij shettes of lead ij dosen Rede Oker & iiij peces of quarter stone

– xxd sol p.h. to Marten

*[f. 241]*

**Carr[iage] of lead**

To hym more for Carr[iage] of on[e] she[e]t of lead In lyk man[or]

– viijd sol p.h. to Marten

**Carr[iage] of bryke of th[e] Kynges store From bedwell park**

To Glyn North of Essynden for Carr[iage] of j lood of bryk from bedwell park

– xijd

To Christofer North of Barcamsted<sup>271</sup> for Carr[iage] of j lood of bryke In lyke wyse

– xijd

To John Chare of Lucasend<sup>272</sup> for Car[riage] of j lood of bryke from bedwell

– xijd

To Rycharde P[er]kyn of Bewforde<sup>273</sup> for Car[riage] of j load of bryke from bedwell

– xijd

} **iiijs sol p.h. to Law**

**Carrttes of Cheston****Carr[iage] of bryke from Broxborne Bedwell and Wormeleye to Endfyld of th[e] Kynges store**

To John Lucas John Huyt Thomas Cooke Thomas Bushew Wyll[i]am Chayr Wyll[i]am Curlle Wylliam Hunter Thomas Fuller For carr[iage] of Eche of them j loode of bryke fro[m] Broxborne to th[e] Kynges Man[or] of Enfyld at xijd th[e] lood S[u]m

– viijs sol p.h. to Law

**Bryke frome Bedwell of th[e] Kynges store**

To Wyll[i]am Whyttyng of Bedford for Carr[iage] of j loode of bryke

– xijd

To Christofer Northe of Barcamsted for Carr[iage] of j loode of bryke

– xijd

---

270 ? A gin (engine), perhaps a block and tackle/winch.

271 Berkhamstead.

272 Part of Waltham Cross.

273 ?Bayford.

To Wyll[i]am Clarke of Hartynghforth berre<sup>274</sup> for Carr[iage] of j lood of bryke

– xijd

**Carr[iage] of bryke of th[e] Kynges store From bedwell parke**

To Symon Flexman Elyzabeth Haydon John Fullar John Hall Harry Dell and Thom[a]s Daye & Robert Daye of Sothe Mymys for Carr[iage] of Eche of them j lood of bryke from bedwell parke to Enfyld at xijd th[e] lood

– vijs sol p.h. to Law

[f. 241v]

**Carr[iage] of bryke from Bedwell parke**

To John Boyle Wyll[i]am Bolyld Harry Goode Thom[a]s Jamys Harry Grybe and Jeffrey Hylls of Northe Nymys<sup>275</sup> for Carr[iage] of Eche of the[m] on lood of bryke from bedwell parke to Endfylde at xijd th[e] loode

– vjs

**Carr[iage] of bryke of th[e] Kynges store**

To Rycharde Hall John Loyn and to M[aster] Wyll[i]am Candyche of North hall for Carr[iage] of Eche of th[em] j lood of bryke at xijd the lood Carr[iage] fro[m] Bedwell parke

– iijs sol p.h. to Law

**Cartes of Endfyld**

**Carr[iage] of Tymbe[r] of th[e] Kynges store**

To Rychard Gever Wyll[i]am Maye Wyll[ia]m Maye<sup>276</sup> Wyll[i]am Myller Wyll[iam] Myller Wyll[iam] Bull Loftes Wedow Wyll[i]am Kecher Will[iam] Bull John Asheley and John Asheley Agayn for Carr[iage] of Eche of them j loode if Ty[m]ber owt of Endfelde Chace at vjd th[e] loode to the place

– vs vjd

**Naylles off dyvers sortes**

To M[aster] Sturgen of London for iij c of Syngyll xd na[i]ll

– xvd

It[e]m j c of dewbull xd na[i]ll

– ix d ob

It[e]m v m<sup>li</sup> lath nayll at vjs th[e] m<sup>li</sup>

– ijs vjd

It[e]m iij c vjd nayll

– ix d

It[e]m di a m<sup>li</sup> vd nayll

– xijd

[f. 242]

S[u]m totalles of Thys bock **xxix£ vijs ix d ij di**

[ff. 243 – 246 blank or not applying to Elsyng]

[f. 247]

**The Kynges Manor off Enfelde**

A[nn]o tricesumo ij RE.H. viij Mensis Augusti

Paymentes mad[e] and payd be me Jamis Nedam Clerke and Surveyor of our soveraygne Lorde th[e] Kynges Workes As Also And aswell for wagis to artyfycers laborers Clerk purvyors and other As For Empons of stuffe bought Requysyte And necc[essar]ij for th[e] repayryng of the prynces place at Endfelde with Carr[iage] and Recarr[iage] of th[e] same as th[e] p[ar]tyculer pay mentes therof mor[e] planly doth appere That ys to say from Sunday the xvth daye of August unto Sondaye the xijth daye of Septembre by the space of foure weykes next Ensuyng.

**Carpenters**

Workyng aswell uppon makyng & fynysshi[n]g of the sayd condyte frame as also makyng of iij great

---

274 Hartingfordbury.

275 North Mymys (Mims).

276 The repetition of names is because individual loads are being counted by the name of their carter.

Tables for th[e] halle w[ith] xth great trestyls mortrest in the grounde for th[e] same. Makyng & fynysshyng of iiij great forms for th[e] syde tables w[ith] iiij great Trestylls for th[e] myddyll table. Also makyng a mantell in th[e] keper kychyn & setting up of rafters in th[e] same as mendyng of a great systron<sup>277</sup> of woode to holde water w[hich] sestron sueth to stower all th[e] waters under the grounde and goythe round about th[e] house.

**at viijd**

Robert Twyford //oooooo//o+<sup>278</sup>oooo//oooooo//oo+<sup>279</sup>ooo// – xiijs viijd  
 Thom[a]s Coup[er] //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xiijs viijd  
 John Wurley //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xiijs viijd

[f. 247v]

**yet Carpenters at vijd**

Nycolas Layforde //oooooo//o+oooo//ooooo//..+...// – ixs iiijd  
 Jamys Harte //oooooo//o+oooo//ooooo//..+...// – ixs iiijd  
 Thom[a]s Marten //oooooo//o+oooo//o.....//..+...// – vijs  
 John Lawe //oooooo//o+oooo//..oo..//.....// – vijs vijd

**Sawyers**

Workyng in Sawyng of Tymber for to make fete for formys and Trestylls in the halle also sawyng of rafters for th[e] kep[er]s kychyn and Eves borde w[ith] oth[er] necc[essar]ijs for th[e] Carpenters to work w[ith]

**at xiijd**

John Sawyer  
 Nycholas Sawyer //ooo...//.+...//.....//..+...// – ijs iijd

**Plommers**

Workyng upon makyng and fynysshyng of a great sestron of leade makyng of a pype of leade for the same for the water to rove Into the sayd Systron.

**at viijd**

Christofer Belamy //oooo...//.+...//.....//..+...// – ijs viijd  
 Wyll[i]am Elly //oooo...//.+...//.....//..+...// – ijs viijd

**at vijd**

Thom[a]s Rey //oooo...//.+...//.....//..+...// – ijs iiijd

**Bryklayers**

Workyng and maky[n]g of a great Chy[m]ney In th[e] Kep[er's] Kechyn w[ith] th[e] fynysshyng of th[e] same And pullyng downe of th[e] Sentur Mendyng of th[e] wyndowe in th[e] Kynges parlour me[n]di[n]g of th[e] wal[l]e in the garden as also pavyng of th[e] Condyte for th[e] wat[er] to Rune in to th[e] synke. Mendyng of th[e] mantell in th[e] pastre house Me[n]dy[n]g th[e] wall of th[e] buttre dore w[ith] th[e] wall of th[e] porters lodge dore also Repayryng the va[u]lyte In sondrye places and specyally in the Buttre.

**at viijd**

Wyll[ia]m Long //oooooo//o+oooo//.....//.+...// – vijs iiijd  
 John Barber //oo...//.+...//.....//..+...// – xvjd  
 John Butt //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xiijs viijd

[f. 248]

**yet Bryklayers at vijd**

Roger Holonde //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xijs xd  
 Jamys Apryce //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xijs xd  
 John Fyshe //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo// – xijs xd  
 Wyll[i]am Smakeryll //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+oo// – xijs iijd  
 Rychard Sexten //oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+oo// – xijs iijd

**Laborers to the Bryklayers**

Workyng uppon syftyng of sande and lyme Carryng of water slakkyng of lyme makyng of mortar also

277 I.E. cistern.

278 August 24<sup>th</sup>: St Bartholomew's Day.

279 September 8<sup>th</sup>: Harvest Home.

s[er]vyng th[e] sayd bryklayers with mortar and Bryke.

**at vd**

Lewys Thomson	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
John Munde	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Wyll[i]am Scorte	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Will[i]am Starkey	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Rychard Rose	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
John Clementes	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Rychard Gye	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Symod Smyth	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
Edward Smyth	//oooooo//.+...//.....//..+...//	– i <i>j</i> s v <i>j</i> d
John Clerke	//oooooo//.+...//.....//..+...//	– i <i>j</i> s v <i>j</i> d
Wyll[i]am Maryon	//oooo..//.+...//.....//..+...//	– x <i>x</i> d
Thoma[s] Alen	//oo....//.+...//.....//..+...//	– x <i>d</i>
Crystofer Preston	//oooooo//.+oooo//oooooo//oo+oo.//	– vii <i>j</i> s iii <i>j</i> d

**Tylers**

Workyng upon th[e] great barne and tylling of th[e] Keper[‘s] Kychyn Also poyntyng of an house in the pultre yarde

**at vjd**

John Maynard	//oooooo//.+...//.....//..+...//	i <i>j</i> s v <i>j</i> d
John Symons	//.....//.+...//oooooo//oo+ooo//	v <i>j</i> s v <i>d</i>

[f. 248v]

**The scaffold maker**

Workyng in Removynge of th[e] scaffold and setting up of newe scaffolds in th[e] Keper Kychyn for th[e] making of th[e] new Chymney ther[e]

**at vjd**

Roger Kylwort	//oooooo//o+oooo//.....//..+...//	– v <i>s</i> v <i>j</i> d
---------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------------

**Comen laborers**

Laboryng in scowryng of th[e] mote from al[l] man[ner] Rubysse And making clen[e] of th[e] courte And th[e] haulle aft[er] th[e] workyng. Carrying of scaffold polles and hurdells making clen[e] of th[e] Keper Kychyn w[ith] Carrying th[e] herth from th[e] Condyte helpyng th[e] Carpenters and plommors to ber[e] tymber and leade for the sestron, Also making [?clean] of th[e] Jaykes under the vawytes.

**at vd**

Thomson Ferrar	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+oo.//	– vii <i>j</i> s i <i>x</i> d
Thom[a]s Otwell	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo...o//oo+oo.//	– vii <i>j</i> s v <i>j</i> d
John Harryson	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo...o//oo+oo.//	– v <i>i</i> s v <i>j</i> d
Gerog Atton	//oooooo//.+oooo//.....//..+...//	– iii <i>j</i> s i <i>j</i> d
Ellys Dokyt	//.....//.+...//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– iii <i>j</i> s v <i>j</i> d

**The taylor & recev[er] of Carr[iage] at vd**

Rychard Colman	//oooooo//o+oooo//oooooo//oo+ooo//	– ix <i>s</i> i <i>j</i> d
----------------	------------------------------------	----------------------------

**Purvio[r] of Cartes and stuffe at vjd**

Nycholas Wylde	//oooooo//o#oooo//oooooo//oo#ooo//	– xi <i>s</i>
----------------	------------------------------------	---------------

**Clerke Kepyng the Reknyng at vjd**

John Uvedale	//oooooo//o/o#oooo//oooooo//o/oo#ooo//o/	– xiii <i>s</i>
--------------	--	-----------------

[f. 249]

**Emptyons**

**Tylle Lyme**

To Hugh Fynch for one loode of lyme of hym hade and Imployd in the sayd woorke at v*j*s vii*j*d the loode – v*j*s vii*j*d

**Tyle**

To Wyll[i]am Norton for ij m<sup>li</sup> of Tylle at Claye Hylle at i*i*s vii*j*d the m<sup>li</sup> – v*i*s iii*j*d

To hym mor for xij Corner Tylle

– vjd

**Bryke**

To Rychard Downe of London for on[e] m<sup>li</sup> of bryke for th[e] sayd worke

– iiij s viij d

**Canves**

To Symon A Newton for iij quarters of an Ele of Canves spent by th[e] plommers

– iiij d

**Salte Candels and Bromes**

To hym mor for a peke<sup>280</sup> of salte for the plommers and for bromes And Candells

– vjd

**Shreedes [and] heyr of a pane<sup>281</sup>**

It[e]m for the hyre of a pane to sethe shreedes

– jd

It[e]m for shreedes

– jd

**Tyl pyns**

To Wyll[i]am Corbyn of Walt[h]am for one busshelle of Tyll pynns

– vjd

**Carr[iage] of Tyle**

To Loftes wyf for Carr[iage] of ij m<sup>li</sup> Tyle from Claye Hyll to the place of Endfylde

– viij d

**Carr[iage] of Bryke**

To her mor[e] for Carr[iage] of iij loodes of bryk ij from Claye Hyle the oth[er] fro[m] th[e] Kyll[n]

– xd

**Carr[iage] of Sande**

To th[e] sayd wyff for Carr[iage] of vijth loodes off Sand from Clay Hylle to th[e] place

– ijs iiij d

*[f. 249v]*

**Carr[iage] of Rubryche & bordes w[ith] peces of Tymber**

To her mor[e] for Carr[iage] of vijth loodes of [brick]battes and Rubryshe oute of th[e] place at ijd the loode And also Carr[iage] of one lood of plani[n]g bordes & peces of Tymber to the storehouse

– xvjd

**Carr[iage] of lead Sow[l]der and Naylls**

To Robert Lokyn of Edmonton for Carr[iage] of leade Sow[l]der and nayles from London to Endfylde place

– xxd

**Sow[l]der**

To [G]eorge Hynde for v<sup>xx</sup> and xijth off Sow[l]der of hym hade and Imployde in the sayd workes at iiij d th[e] pownde

– xxxvijs iiij d

**Naylls of dyverse Sortes**

To M[aster] Sturgeon for on[e] m<sup>li</sup> of vd naylle

– ijs

It[e]m one thousande of iiij d nayle

– xxd

It[e]m a bage of spryge

– ixs ijd

It[e]m a Som of Roufe nayle

– vs xd

---

280 A peck (for dry measure about 555 cubic inches).

281 Shreds of leather and hire of a pan to boil them in (see the main volume text pp 87 and 304).

It[e]m one c of dooble xd nayle

– xd

[f. 250 blank]

[f. 250v]

**The bookes of Endfelde In anno xxxij<sup>o</sup>**

[f. 251]

**Bookes of Endfelde of Anno xxxij<sup>do</sup> and ?llx le ?Jugrofyd**

[f. 251v blank]

[f. 252]

**The Kynges Manor of Endfelde**

A[nn]o xxxij RE H.viiij Mensis Septembris

Pa[y]mentes made and payde by me Jamys Nedam Clerke & Surveyour of our soveraygne Lorde the Kinges Workes As Well for wagis to artyfycers laborers Clerke purvyour And other As For Emptyons of stuffe bought Requysyte and necc[essar]ij for the Repayryng of the Pryncys place at Endfelde with Carr[iage] and Recarr[iage] of th[e] same. As the P[ar]tyculer paymentes therof mor[e] planly dothe apper. That ys to saye from Sondaye th[e] xijth daye September unto Sondaye the xth daye of Octobre by th[e] space of fower Weykys.

**Carpenters**

Workyng aswell in fynysshyng of th[e] Kepers Kycgyn plankyng of th[e] Sestrone that seewyth all the water awbowte th[e] sayde place. As Also makyng of new Cowrranntes<sup>282</sup> for th[e] plommers to laye leade upon in th[e] Tower over th[e] seller dore. In the Tower over th[e] norssery and in th[e] leades on the prynces Chambres With lyke makyng of a flatte Rouffe uppon th[e] great leades. And not only makyng of ij doors for th[e] Cundytes heeddes<sup>283</sup> But Also layng new Rafters and makyng of iij flowers<sup>284</sup> In Master Countrolers Chambers.

**at viiid**

Jamys Goodwyne	//oooooo//o+ <sup>285</sup> oooo//oo+ <sup>286</sup> ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid
John Roo	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid
Nycolas Alwborte	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid

[f. 252v]

**yet Carpenters at viiid**

Robert Twyforde	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid
Thom[a]s Cowper	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid
John Wurley	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xiiijs viiid

**at vijd**

Nycolas Layford	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
Jamys Harte	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd

**Tylers**

Workyng as well uppon poyntyng & mendyng of th[e] other syde of th[e] greate longe barne As Also poyntyng and mendyng the gate house joynyng to th[e] same With poyntyng and repayryng th[e] great long Garnor over the stabylls.

**at vijd**

John Syms	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
Rychard Wrenne	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd
Thom[a]s Ravyn	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– xijs xd

**Laborers to th[e] Tylers**

Workyng in syftyng of lyme and Sande Carrying of Water slakyng of lyme and makyng of mortar As Also s[er]vyng the sayd Tylers with mortar and Tylle

---

282 Presumably wooden frames.

283 Probably conduit heads, the collection tanks for the water supply that was piped downhill to the palace.

284 I.E. floors.

285 September 21<sup>st</sup>: Feast of St Matthew the Apostle.

286 September 29<sup>th</sup>: Michaelmas.

**at vd**

Ellys Dokyt	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd
Lewys Thomson	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd
John Munde	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd
Wyll[i]am Stertte	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd

**Comen laborers**

Labyryng in caryng owt of th[e] garden ij great old schoers<sup>287</sup> & Trestells Tymber & playnkes th[at] bare upe th[e] ij senturs of th[e] two great arche Buttreces. Caryng oute off scaffoldde pooles Bryk bates tyle scharde oute of th[e] moyt garden & kychyn Courte As Also makyng cleyn of th[e] Inner Courte & owter Courte With syftyng of th[e] olde rubryshe of lyme & sande to make mortar anew whan yt shall neede[d].

[f. 253]

**Comen laborers at vd**

Symon a Newton	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd
Wyll[i]am Sterkes	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooo..//	– viijs iiijd
Rycharde Roose	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooo..//	– viijs iiijd
John Clementes	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooo..//	– viijs iiijd
Crystofe Tomson	//oo....//.+....//..+...//.....//	– xd
John Clerke	//oo....//.+....//..+...//.....//	– xd
Wyll[i]am Maryon	//oo....//.+....//..+...//.....//	– xd
Christofer Preston	//oo....//.+....//..+...//.....//	– xd

**Taylor & Recever of Carr[iage] at vd**

Rycharde Colman	//oooooo//o+oooo//oo+ooo//oooooo//	– ix̄s ijd
-----------------	------------------------------------	------------

**Clerke keypyng th[e] Rekeny[n]g w[ith] over seeyng of th[e] wurkmen at vjd**

John Uvedale	//oooooo//o/o#oooo//o/oo#ooo//o/oooooo//o/	– xiijs
--------------	--	---------

**Emptyons****Playntylle**

To Thom[a]s Carter of Claye Hylle for iij m<sup>li</sup> tylle of hym hade to be Employede upon the sayd place at iijs viijd the m<sup>li</sup>

– xjs

**Carr[iage] of Tyle**

To Thom[a]s Gryme for Carr[iage] of th[e] sayd iij m<sup>li</sup> tylle from Claye Hyll to th[e] sayd place

– xijd

**Tylle**

To Wyll[i]am Norton of Claye Hylle for iiiij m<sup>li</sup> tyll Employd in th[e] sayd workes at iijs viijd the m<sup>li</sup> w[ith] Carr[iage]

– xiijs viijd

**Tylle pyns**

To Wyll[i]am Alyn of Waltham for iij busshells of tylle pynnys spent by the Tylers

– xvijjd

[f. 253v]

**Carr[iage] of Tylle**

To John Buttes of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of ij m<sup>li</sup> tylle from Claye Hyll to th[e] place at iiijd m<sup>li</sup>

– viijd

To John Asheleye of Endfelde for Carr[iage] of ij m<sup>li</sup> tylle In lyke man[ner] at iiijd m<sup>li</sup>

– viijd

**Paper**

To Mother Barber of Waltham for x sheytes of paper spent by th[e] Clerke in wrytyng

– jd

**Naylls of divers sortes**

To M[aster] Sturgeon of London for iiiij m<sup>li</sup> of Rouffe nayle

– ijs iiijd

---

287 ?shorers.

It[e]m for iij c vjd nayle

– xvd

It[e]m for iij c vd nayle

– xijd

**Castyng & laying of lood**

To George Synd plomm[er] for castyng and laying of vij fother<sup>288</sup> viij c di & vij lb of lead at vjs vjd the fother castyng & laying

– xlvijis iiijd

**Sow[l]der**

To hym more for iij Quarter [cwt] xxiiij<sup>ti</sup> lb of Sow[l]der Employed in the said mann[er] at iiijd the lbs

S[u]m

– xxxvjs

---

288 A fother of lead was 19.5 hundredweight; the whole weight here is 7 fothers + (8½ x 100 lb) + 7 lb.



**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng August - September 1541  
(Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v)**

**N.B.** For transliterations used etc see the note at the beginning of the preceding accounts.

*[f. 196]*

**The Kynge[s] Man[or] off Envyld**

Anno xxxiiij<sup>to</sup> Re[gni] H[enrici] viij Mens[is] Aug[usti]

From Sunday the vj Day of Auguste Unto Sunday the iij Day of Septembr by The space off iiij weekes

*[f. 196v blank]*

*[f. 197]*

**Envyld**

Paymenttes maid and paid by thandes off Jamys Nedem Clerke and Survayar of ower Soverayne Lord the Kynge's workes For reperacions done ayenste his gracis comyng to hys maner off Envyld not only for wages paid to artyfycers and Laborars but also for Empcions and necessaris ther had as heer after by the p[ar]tycular paymenttes of the same more playnly it doth a peer that ys to say From Sunday the vj day of Auguste Inclusive unto Sunday the iij day of Septemb[e]r exclusive by the space of iiij weekkes

*[f. 197v]*

**Carpentars**

Working not only in the new making of a steers in the Kynge's bedchamb[e]r & ?gyeftyng & bordyng of a flore in the Kynge's rayeng cha[m]b[e]r but also workyng in the making of x new frames for buttes & roundes making of iiij settes wyth raylles for the Kynge's grace to sett on making of ij new frames wyth great gattes the on[e] in the p[ar]ke & the other in the garden & new making of a shed of lx fote longe to roste me[a]t at & making of x new lathers<sup>289</sup> workyng also in fellyng & squaryng of all the tymb[e]r ther ockapyed making of xvj blockes for the Kynge's grace to take horse at for the sayd prykes<sup>290</sup> roundes & buttes making of iiij new brydges over the ryvar w[ith]in the p[ar]ke & on[e] of the sayd brydges new planked & rayld & also new plankyng of the great brydges at the portars ward making of tabells formes & trestells for the fornessyng<sup>291</sup> of the sayd place workyng also in the new making of dressars for the prevy kechen & for the hall kechen & making of ij new dores the on[e] on Mast[er] Co[m]ptrollers lo[d]gyng & the other for the galary in the utter court wyth dyverse other necc[essar]ijs ther[e] done

*[f. 198]*

**Carpentars at xd**

Will[ia]m Chapman //oooooo//o+<sup>292</sup>oooo/o/ooo#<sup>293</sup>ooo//.....// - xvs

**at viijd**

Thomas Marten //oooooo/o/o#oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo// - xviijs

Phelyp Byssyter //.....//+.ooo/o/ooo#oo//.....// - - vjs viijd

Raffe Albery //.....o//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//oooooo// - - xijs viijd

Phelyp Chapman //oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//o.....// - - xijs viijd

Rychard Boynychley //oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//.....// - - xijs

**at vijd**

John Law //..oooo//o+oooo//...+..//.....// - - vs iijd

John Dynsdayle //oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//o.....// - - xjs jd

Wyll[ia]m Paryshe //.....c//o+oooo/o/ooo+..//.....// - - vs vjd ob

Wyll[ia]m Nayllar //..oooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//oooooo// - - xijs xd

Jamys Russell //...ooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//ooo...// - - xs vjd

Thomas Haryson //.....//o+oooo//o..+..// - - iijs vjd

Thomas Carden //.....//o+oooo//o..+..// - - iijs vjd

289 Structural frames for plasterwork etc. Possibly in this case free standing decorative screens.

290 Pins attached to the centre of archery targets.

291 I.E. furnishing.

292 August 15<sup>th</sup>: The Assumption.

293 August 24<sup>th</sup>: St. Bartholomew's Day.

Symond Borne	//.....//o+oooo//ooo#..// -	- vs iijd
<b>at viijd</b>		
John Godwen	//.....//.+oooo//ooo+..//	- iijs viijd
Thomas M[as]ter Yong	//.....//.+oo..//...+..//	- xvjd
<b>at vjd</b>		
Phelyp Marten	//.....//.+oo..//...+..//	- xijd
Thomas Megar	//...ooo//o+oooo//ooo#oo//oooooc//	- ixv ixv

**liijf xis ijd ob**

[f. 198v]

**Laborars**

Laborars workyng in the sleckyng & syftyng of lyme makynges of mortar & sarvyng of the sayd work men workyng also in stockyng up of gre[a]t trees rotte[?n] busshes & dygyng downe of banks & molhell kottynge<sup>294</sup> up of brakes for the levelyng of the ground for the sayd rounddes & also kottynge of tourfe dygyng of gravell lome and sand & also workyng in makyng of great flakes wyth rodde for the sayd brydges And makyng of all the sayd buttes rounddes & prykes and in the voydyng of all the robushe mayd wythe in the place by the sayd workmen & dygyng downe of bankes & makyng the wayes levell wyth in the parke for the kynges grace to rydin and makyng of sawpyttes & brekyng up of ground in dyvers placys of the park for to amend the condytt pypes

[f. 199]

**Laborars at vd**

Peter Gren	//.....//.+oooo//ooo+o..//	- iijs iiijd
Edward Smyth	/o/oooooo/o/o#oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo//	- xjs viijd
Roger Bredden	//oooooo//o+oooo//ooo#o..//	- vjs viijd
Wyll[ia]m Hawe	//oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo//	- xs vd
John Farrar	//.....//o+oooo//ooo#oo//oooo..//	- vjs iijd
Rychard Robett	//....oo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//oo....//	- vjs viijd
John Peten	//oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//ooo...//	- viijs ixv
Wyll[ia]m Corbell	//.....//o+oooo//o..+..//	- ijs vjd
John Cant	//.....//o+o...//...+..//	- xd
-obart Wylson	//oooooo/o/o+oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo//	- xs xd
John Wylkoe	//oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//oooooo//	- xs
Thomas Yong	//oooooo//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//ooo—//	- viijs ixv
.yll[ia]m How	//.....//.+...//o..+..//	- vd
.awrence Tomson eld[e]r	//.....//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//	- vs
John Honsdon	//.....//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//	- vs
Robart Tayllar	//.....//o+oooo/o/ooo#oo//	- vs
John Dow	//.....//o+oooo//ooo#c..//.....//	- iijs xjd ob.

**at iiijd**

Lawrence Toson yong[e]r	//.....//o+oooo/o/ooo#o..//	- iijs viijd
John Wegwood	//.....//.+ooc..//...+..//	- xd

**lf xs lijd**

**?1ob**

[f. 199v]

**Sawyers**

Workyng in Slettyng and brekyng of Tymbe[r] Sawyng of x great plankes for Dressars and sawyng of plankes for the sayd brydges And kottynge of postes plankes steer steps<sup>295</sup> gystes<sup>296</sup> & quarters for the makyng of the said steers & p[ar]tycyons & sawyng of rafters and long asshen peces to make the sayd Lathers wyth other necesserys ther[e] done

294 I.E. cutting.

295 ?I.E. stair steps.

296 Presumably joists.

### All xiiij the copell

Symond Coo

John Rychardson //.....//.+....//ooo#o// - vs xd

Thomas Hylls

Thomas Crose //...ooo//o#oooo/o/ooo#oo// - xviijs viijd

Roger Sawyar

Wyll[ia]m Johnson //.....//.+..oo/o/ooo#oo// - xs vjd

### j£ xvs

[f. 200]

### Tyllars

Workyng not only in the new lathyng & Tylling a shed of lx fote long and poyntyng & mendyng the tyll over all the kynges logynges and making of new ranges in all the kechens & making & mendyng of dyvers hallpacys in logynges ther[e] & making of the garden wall wher[e] as the new gate standyth making of tow new ranges in the utter<sup>297</sup> court & stockyng up of iij dores wyth bryck in the kynges lodynges w[ith] other necessarys ther[e]

### ?prost vijs vjd

Robert Yong //..oooo//o+oooo/o/ooo+oo//oooooo// - xijs vjd ~~eb~~

### at viijd

John Maynard //.....//.+oooo/o/ooo#oo// - vijs viijd<sup>298</sup>

[f. 200v]

### Plomars

workyng in the reparyng and mendyng of dyverse fawttes and crakes in the condytt pypes and mendyng of the leddes over the Kynges lodynges in dyverse placys

### at viijd

John Frost //.....//.+....//oo#oo// - iijs iiijd

Wyll[ia]m Ogan //.....//.+....//oo+.// - xvjd

### The plomars laborar at vjd

John Yong //.....//.+....//oo#oo// - ijs vjd

### vijs ijd

[f. 201]

### The porvayar

The porvay[er] making provicion of Tymb[e]r bord lathes tyllle nayllis wyth all other necessarys for the sayd work men to work.

### at vjd

Thomas Marten //oooooo/o/o+oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo// - xiijs

### The Clerke at vjd

Wyll[ia]m Blackemhall //oooooo/o/o#oooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oooooo/o/ - xiiijs

### xxvijs

[f. 201v and f. 202 blank]

[f. 202v]

### Tymb[e]r had of the Kynges store

Tymber had of the Kynges store for the new making of xvj blokkes for hys grace to take hys horse at & be sett at the prykes ronddes and buttes & in dyverse other placys wyth in the park whych comyth to the sum of xxiiiij<sup>ii</sup> loodes of tymb[e]r & for the making of all the framys for the buttes & making of p[ar]tycyons & new steers w[ith] other necc[essar]iys ther done ayenst hys gracys comyng thether

[f. 203]

### Glasyng

First in the Kynges bedcha[m]b[e]r ys ij panes of new glase co[n]tenyng iij fote

– xvd

It[e]m in th[e] Kynges stole cha[m]b[e]r ys iij panes of new glase co[n]tenyng vij fote iij q[uar]ters

297 I.E. outer.

298 Sic. A half day worked has evidently been omitted.

– iijs iijd

It[e]m in the prevy cha[m]b[e]r ys vij cases mendyd

– ijs iiijd

It[e]m in th[e] sayd cha[m]b[e]r ij cases of new glase co[n]tenyng iiij fote

– xxd

It[e]m in my Lady Marys lodynges ys xviiij cases mendyd

– vjs

It[e]m in th[e] cha[m]b[e]r over the gate ys on[e] case of new glase co[n]tenyng ij fote

– xd

It[e]m in th[e] sayd cha[m]b[e]r ys iij cases me[n]dyd

– xijd

It[e]m in M[aster] ?fe cha[m]berlayns logynges ys viij cases mendyd

– ijs viijd

It[e]m in th[e] said logyng ys a case of new glase co[n]tenyng ij fote

– xd

It[e]m in the Lady Mystres[s'] cha[m]b[e]r ys iij cases mendyd

– xijd

It[e]m in dyverse other lodynges w[ith] in the ener<sup>299</sup> court ys xvij cases mendyd

– vs viijd

It[e]m in all the sayd logyngs ys xlvj quarrels stopyd

– xxiijd

**j& ?viijs vd**

*[f. 203v blank]*

*[f. 204]*

**To Master Sturgion of London yron monger for thes[e] p[ar]sels followyng<sup>300</sup>**

**Naylles**

Firste iiiij c dobell xd naylles

– xxd

It[e]m v c syngell xd naylls

– ijs jd

It[e]m v cwt vjd naylles

– xvd

It[e]m v c vd nayll

– xijd ob

It[e]m v c iiijd nayll

– xd

It[e]m ij c ijd nayll

– ijd

To hym more for v c vjd nayll

– xvd

It[e]m v c vd nayll

– vijd ob

It[e]m v c of iiijd nayll

– xd

**Locke**

It[e]m for A pad locke price

– xvd

To hym more for v c of vjd nayll

– xvd

I[te]m for v c of vd nayll

---

299 I.E. inner.

300 I.E. (Just) the nails and locks.

– xijd ob

To hym the xxxth day of Auguste for v c of vjd naylle & v c of vd naylle

– ijs iijd ob

### **Horse hyer**

To John Lawe of Envyld for the hyer of a horse by the space of ij days

– viijd sol p. blackinhall

**xvjs**

*[f. 204v blank]*

*[f. 205]*

### **Bord**

Bord had owt of the Kynges storehowse at London by th[eh]andes of Jamys Nedam survayar of the Kynges workes the sum of xxx c plances bord<sup>301</sup> ymployed & spent at the Kynges man[or] of Envyld at ijs iijid th[e] c as the boke makyth mension here folowyng

– iij£ xs

### **Lond Carr[iage] of bord**

To John Pecher of Tot[te]n[h]am for the lond carr[iage] of v c of the sayd bord from London to Envyld x mylles

– xxd

To Wyll[ia]m Mores of Tot[te]n[h]am for the lond carr[iage] of v c of the sayd bord from London to Envyld man[or]

– xxd

To Thomas Bowes of Hadley for the lond carr[iage] of v c of the forsayd bord from London to the Kynges man[or] of Envyld – x mylles

– xxd

To Rychard Holtyng of Hadley for the lond carr[iage] of v c of the sayd bord from London to the Kynges man[or] of Envyld x mylles

– xxd

### **Iren Worke**

To Raymond Kyng of Envyld for a lock a haspe ij great hokes & ij great stapels for the new p[ar]ke gate price

– ijs

### **iiij£ xviiijs viijd**

*[f. 205v]*

### **Pych**

To John Wylkoc of Envyld for ij pound of pych of hym had for the mendyng of the kondyt pypes at

– ijd

### **Rosen**<sup>302</sup>

To hym for on[e] pound of Rosen

– ijd

To hym for ij pound of tallow

– ijd

### **Canvas**

To hym more for ij elles of canvas

– ixd

To hym more for xx fedom<sup>303</sup> of smale cord

– iijid

It[e]m for a yerthen<sup>304</sup> pan

---

301 Planche board, thick board suitable for flooring etc.

302 I.E. resin

303 ?I.E. fathoms.

304 I.E. earthenware.

– ob

### **Lath Rendars**

To John Borne of Envyld for the fellyng & rendyng of xiiij c lath at ij ob the c makyng

– ijs viijd ob

### **Tylle**

To Jane Corle<sup>305</sup> wedow of Envyld for iij m of plane tyle of her had & spent at iiijs the m

– xijd

### **Carr[iage] by the day**

To Thomas Newell of Envyld for lond carr[iage] of tymb[e]r sand gravell & tourfe & drawyng of tymb[e]r by the space of xvj days at xxd the days

– xxvjs viijd sol p. blackinhall

### **Roppes**

To hym more for a new Rope to draw tymb[e]r price

– xxd

### **Carr[iage] of tyll**

To hym more for on[e] days carr[iage] of tyll

– xxd

### **ij£ xiiijs iiijd**

*[f. 206]*

### **bateryng<sup>306</sup> of axes**

To Rychar Smyth of Envyld for bateryng of pyc[k]axes

– iiijd

### **carr[iage] of tymb[e]r**

To Will[ia]m Boll th[e]elder for carr[iage] of on[e] lod[e] of tymb[e]r out of the chase to the Kynges man[o]r of Envyld

– iiijd

To Lofftes wedow of Envyld for the lond carr[iage] of iiiij loodes of tymb[e]r out of the Kynges store owt of the chase to the Kynges man[o]r of Envyld

– xvjd

### **Carr[iage] by the day**

To John Asheley of Envyld for on[e] days carr[iage] of sand & gravell

– xxd

To John Rydlyngton of Envyld for iiiij days carr[iage] of sand gravell & tourfe

– vjs viijd

To Robart Collens for on[e]days carr[iage] of tourfe sand & gravell

– xxd

To Wyll[ia]m Mold for the hyer of a barrow to carry tourfe

– ijd sol p.h. to ?Farrbr

### **So[l]der**

To John Froste of London plom[mer] for xij pound of so[l]der of hym had & spent in Reperacyons of the gottars over the Kynges logynges

– iiijs

### **xvjs xd**

*[f. 206v]*

### **Lond Carr[iage]**

To Thomas Tayllar of Edmonton for the lond carr[iage] of yoned<sup>307</sup> tabells formes & trestels hokes & henges & ~ dosen stoclockes<sup>308</sup> from London to Envyld x mylles

– xxd

---

305 ?Cordell (a well known family of Enfield brick/tile makers).

306 I.E. sharpening.

307 I.E. joined.

308 Stock locks; locks in wooden cases, often for exterior doors.

## **Iren Worke**

To Hary Romans of London blacke smyth for v dosen of stoc[k] lockes of hym had for the Kynges man[or] of Envyld

– xls

It[e]m for x stapells

– xd

It[e]m for viij hokes

– viijd

It[e]m for ij peer of great garnettes<sup>309</sup> weying xix lli<sup>310</sup> at ijd th[e] lli

– iijs ijd

It[e]m for iiij peer of black henges weying xxvij lli di at jd ob th[e] lli

– iijs vd q.

To Hary Romans of London black smyth for xiiij whyt[e] bollttes tynned at iiijd a pece

– iiijs viijd

It[e]m for xiiij tynned stapells at iiijd a pece

– iiijs viijd

It[e]m for vj croked bolttes w[ith] stapells tynned at viijd a pece

– iiijs

It[e]m for iiij peer of black henges weyng xxv lli at jd ob th[e] lli

– iijs jd ob

It[e]m for iiij peer of hokes

– iiijd

**iiij vjs vjd ob q.**

*[f. 207]*

### **Lond carr[iage] of bord of the Kynges store**

To John Lowen of Cheston for the Lond carr[iage] of on[e] lood of bord from London to Envyld x mylles

– xxd sol ?p. ?Mr. to blackenhall

To John Patch of Cheston for the lond carr[iage] of on[e] lod[e] of bord and naylles from London to Envyld

– xxd sol p. lb

### **Lond carr[iage] of tourffe by the day**

To Rychard Gyver of Envyld for the lond carr[iage] of tourfe to make buttes & roundes by the space of ij days at xxd the days carr[iage]

– iijs iiijd soll p. lb

To Wyll[ia]m May of Envyld for on[e] days carr[iage] of the sayd tourfe

– xxd soll p. lb

To John Rydlyngton of Envyld for on[e] days carr[iage] of the sayd tourfe

– xxd soll p. lb

To Robart Collyn of Envyld for tow days carr[iage] of tourfe to mak[e] buttes & roundes at xxd the days carr[iage]

– iijs iiijd soll p. lb

### **xiijs iiijd**

*[f. 207v]*

### **Lond Carr[iage] of Tourffe by the day**

To John Hawdon of Envyld for on[e] days carr[iage] of the sayd tourfe

– xxd sol p. mr. to blackinhall

To John Welche of Envyld for on[e] days carr[iage] of tourfe at xxd th[e] days car[riage]

– xvjd soll p. lb

To Thomas Newell of Envyld for iiij days di carr[iage] of tourfe for the making of the sayd buttes & roundes at xxd the sayd carr[iage]

---

309 Hinges.

310 Weights in some of the following entries use this abbreviation of libre for lb (pound).

– vs xd soll p. lb

**Carr[iage] of Robush**

To Edmond Smyth of Envyld for carr[iage] owt of robush owt of the offyces by the space of on[e] nyght

– iiijd soll p. lb

**ixs ijd**

**Tolles – xxxj£ xvjs ijd ob q**<sup>311</sup>

*[f. 208 blank (except for later catalogue numbers)]*

*[f. 208v]*

**Envyld Anno xxxiiij<sup>to</sup> to be ?Engrosyd**

---

311 In fact the individual items listed appear to add up to £30 11 s 3 d so either there is an accounting error or something not listed is being counted.



**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng October - December 1541 (Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v)<sup>312</sup>**

**N.B.** For transliterations used etc see the note at the beginning of the July – September 1540 accounts.

*[f. 188]*

**The Kyng[es] Manor of Endfelde**

A[nn]o RE[gni]. H. viij xxxiiij Mensis Octobris

Paymentes made and payd by me Jamys Nedam Clerk and Surveyor of our sov[e]raygne lord th[e] Kynges Workes. Aswell for wagys to artyfycers laborers Clerke purveyor and oth[er] as also for Empcons of stuffe bought requysyte and necc[essar]ij for th[e] repayryng of th[e] prynces place at Endfelde. W[ith] Carr[iage] and recarr[iage] of th[e] same, as th[e] p[ar]tyculer paymentes th[ere]of mor[e] playnly dothe appe[a]r That ys to saye from Sondaie th[e] xxx<sup>ti</sup> daye of October unto Sondaie th[e] vjth daye of November by th[e] space of one weyke.

**Ca[r]penters**

Workyng not only in new makyng of Tabulles Trestylles formes standyng Cowberdes and Joynyd stoylles w[ith] th[e] furnysshying of all oth[er] necc[essar]ij nedfulles in th[e] kynges lodgynges and oth[er] offyces th[ere] ageynst th[e] kyng and th[e] pry[n]cys comyng to Endfelde. But also mendyng of th[e] draw brydge makyng and mendyng of ranges in the kynges kychyns makyng ij dores one for th[e] buttre and a noth[er] for th[e] scaldyng howse mendyng a p[ar]tycon bytween th[e] kynges ij stabulls Makyng of ij halpaces one in th[e] prynces cha[m]ber

*[f. 188v]*

**Carpenters<sup>313</sup>**

And anothe[r] in M[aste]r Cha[m]berleyns Chamber[s] w[ith] setting of lookes upon Chamb[er] dores and oth[er] howses of offycys th[ere] and doying all oth[er] nedfulles necc[essar]ijs th[ere]

**at vjd**

Thom[a]s Boske	//o+ <sup>314</sup> o...//.....//.....//.....// -	- xijd
John Lawe	//o+...//.....//.....//.....// -	- vjd
Ralfe Saunders	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- iijs
Wyll[i]am Soges	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- iijs

**Joyners**

Workyng in Makyng of xij<sup>th</sup> waynscott Wyndows for th[e] prynces Chambers at Endfelde

**at viijd**

Harmonde West	/o/o+o...//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
John Brygman	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- iiijs
Frederyk Harmes	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- iiijs
Wyll[i]am Howston	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- iiijs

**Sawyers**

Workyng in sawyng and brekyng of Tymb[er] redy for th[e] Carpenters to work on

**at xiiijd th[e] Couple**

Roger Wodham		
Georg[e] Topley	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- vijs

*[f. 189]*

**Brykelayers**

Workyng aswell in makyng an halpase in th[e] prynce Grace Chamber whith furnysshying and doying all oth[er] necc[essar]ij nedfulls ther[e] makyng a new harthe an halpace stoppyng or ?muryi[n]g up a dore w[ith] lome in M[aster] Chamberlen Cha[m]b[er] pavyng a pece of grownd w[ith] bryke before hys dore

312 Presumably this Particular Book was compiled out of date order as the, clearly dated, section applying to October to December 1541 (ff. 188 – 195v) here precedes the, also clearly dated, one for August – September transcribed above. The accounts again comprise sections for each month.

313 A continuation heading.

314 November 1<sup>st</sup>: All Saints Day.

mending a scell of a p[ar]tycon betwen th[e] kynges ij<sup>th</sup> stabulls hangyng th[e] lead in th[e] bowlyng howse closyng and makyng s[q]uar[e] w[ith] mortar and bryke th[e] ranges in th[e] kynges kychyns, As also setting up a pan in the scoldyng and scolarly howsses to washe and scolde, latt[h]yng & da[w]byng an howse in th[e] gar[de]n. wurkyng in th[e] gar[de]n and mending th[e] rep[ar]acons th[ere] mending and fylling of hoolys w[ith] under pynnyng th[e] wallys in th[e] prync[e's] stabull & fetchyng home th[e] wat[er] me[n]dyng the wallys & closyng up th[e] jaykes of th[e] Clerke of th[e] kychyns Chamb[er]. Me[n]dyng dawbyng p[ar]geti[n]g w[ith] whyght lymyng of M[aster] Clerke Co[m]ptrowler cha[m]ber and stoppyng up of ij p[ar]tycons in M[aster] st[e]ward Chamb[er] w[ith] doyng oth[er] rep[ar]acons about in th[e] sayd mano[r]

**at vjd**

John Fletcher	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Thom[a]s Pyndar	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs

[f. 189v]

**yet bryklayers at vjd**

Jamys Sutton	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Denyse Wantyng	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
John Brwystow	//o+oo..//.....//.....//.....//	- xvijid

**Laborers to th[e] Bryklayers**

Laboryng not only in slakyng of lym and sande to geth[er] makyng of mortar and te[m]peryng of lome w[ith] makyng cleyn of bryke redy for th[e] bryklayers But also s[er]vyng th[e] bryklayers w[ith] mortar bryk and stone and loome wyth gevyng atendance to th[e] bryklayers th[at] nothyng be lakyng for th[e] spedyness of th[e] wurkmen.

**at iiijd**

Sympson Turn[er]	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Wyll[i]am Lawles	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Thom[a]s Blake	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Robert Pery	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Wyll[i]am Brusshyng	//o+oo..//.....//.....//.....//	- xijd

**Comen Labor[er]s**

Laboryng as well in helping th[e] carpe[n]te[rs] and sawyers to cary bere and lyfte Ty[m]ber to and fro to th[e] wurkyng places w[ith] tending upon th[e] wurkmen at al[l]tymys. Makyng th[?ere] w[ith] beryng th[e] rubryshe aft[er] th[e] wurkmen as also removyng th[e] stuffe owt of th[e] stor[e]?howse in to a noth[er] house ageynst th[e] prynces comyng w[ith] doyng all oth[er] labors th[ere].

[f. 190]

**at iiijd**

Wyll[i]am Sherwood	//o+ooo..//.....//.....//.....//	- xvjd
Robert Moskett	//o+oo..//.....//.....//.....//	- xijd
Thom[a]s Goldyng	//.+oo..//.....//.....//.....//	- viijd
Humfrey Sexten	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
John Bayll	/o/o+oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs
Olyv[er] Nedam	/o/o#oooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs iiijd
Wyll[i]am Hawykes	//.+oo..//.....//.....//.....//	- viijd

**The Clerke at vjd**

George P[er]kyns	/o/o#ooo//.....//.....//.....//	- ijs vjd
------------------	---------------------------------	-----------

**Empcons**

**Planche Borde**

To Symonde Lowen of Coffle<sup>315</sup> for ij c of planche borde of hym had for to Cover th[e] lym at th[e] kynges mano[r] forsayd at ijs th[e] hundreth

– iijjs

**Carr[iage] of borde**

To John Botelles Crose for th[e] londe Carryage of th[e] sayd borde frome Coffley To th[e] kynges

---

315 Cuffley.

Mano[r] of Endfeld

– vjd

**Planche Borde**

To John Turbyn of Waltham for viij c of planche bord of hym had and Imployd in th[e] sayd wurkes at ijs  
iiijd the c

– xvijjs viijd

**Carr[iage] of borde**

To John Harryson for th[e] londe carr[iage] of th[e] same borde from Waltham to Endfeld at ij caryages

– xd

*[f. 190v]*

**Waynscottes**<sup>316</sup>

To M[aste]r Myhell for vj<sup>th</sup> waynscottes Implied in th[e] making of th[e] prynces wayndows In th[e]  
Kynges Mano[r] at Endfyld at xvjd th[e] waynscott S[u]m

– viijs

**Carr[iage] of Waynscott Wyndows**

To Thom[a]s Fysher Car[t]man for Carryng of th[e] sayd xij<sup>th</sup> wyndows from London to Endfelde with  
hys Carr[iag]e

– xxd

**Castyng**<sup>317</sup> of Sande

To Peter Greyn for Castyng of x<sup>th</sup> loode of Sande at a jd th[e] lood

– xd

**Sande**

To John Greyn of Bullys Crose<sup>318</sup> for vj<sup>th</sup> loode of Sand w[ith] Carr[iage] fro[m] th[e] Chase to th[e]  
kynges Mano[r] of Endfeld

– ijs

**Sand**

To Thom[a]s Lawe for xv<sup>th</sup> lood of Sande w[ith] Carr[iage] In lyk man[er] at iiijd lood

– vs

**The Kyng[‘s] Stufe**

To John Greyn for lay[i]ng of th[e] kynges stufte in hys howse

– xijd

To hym mor[e] for Carr[iage] of th[e] sam[e] stufte to th[e] kynges place forsayd fro[m] hys house

– iiijd

*[f. 191]*

**Yron Worke Lockes and Keys Boltes and stapulles**

To John Frende smythe for a locke for th[e] hygh Cha[m]berleyns dore w[ith] a keye to th[e] sa[me]

– viijd

It[e]m for a locke and a key for M[aste]r Stuard<sup>319</sup> Chamber dore

– viijd

It[e]m a locke for th[e] woodyarde dore

– viijd

It[e]m ij lockes w[ith] th[e] keys for th[e] p[ri]vey kychyn

– ~~xviij~~ viij<sup>320</sup>

It[e]m a locke for my lady Elyzabeth grace Chamber dore w[ith] a key also

– viijd

It[e]m a lock for M[aste]r Haynes Chamber dore

– viijd

---

316 Wainscoting (Baltic Oak).

317 Digging.

318 Bulls Cross, immediately north of the palace.

319 I.E. Steward's.

320 One or both are struck out; the entry should probably read xvjd.

It[e]m a locke for th[e] Clerke of th[e] kychyns dore and a stapull th[ere]to w[ith] a new key  
– viijd

It[e]m a locke and a stapull for th[e] gromes of the stabull and a new key  
– vd

It[e]m a locke for th[e] Rockers Chamber dore and for mendyng of a bolte  
– xd

It[e]m for me[n]dyng of ij lockes for th[e] buttery  
– iiijd

It[e]m for me[n]dyng of a lock for th[e] prynce Grace Chamber dore  
– ijd

It[e]m me[n]dyng of ij boltes for th[e] sam[e] dore  
– ijd

It[e]m makyng of a key for M[aste]r Stret which key p[er]teynyth to one of th[e] p[ri]vye Chamber  
– iiijd

It[e]m for ij keys and a stapull for th[e] spycery and mendyng of th[e] lockes  
– xd

*[f. 191v]*

### **Yron Worke**

It[e]m for makyng of an yron hoke for th[e] prevey kychyn  
– ijd

It[e]m for makyng of a payer of garnettes and ij hokes & iiiij<sup>th</sup> stapulles for th[e] dresser borde in the  
prevey kychyn

– xd

It[e]m me[n]dyng of a lock for th[e] Mayster Kokes Chamber dore  
– ijd

It[e]m for makyng of ij new keys and ij stapulles & mendyng of iiiij lockes for th[e] pultre  
– xxd

It[e]m mendyng of a locke for th[e] pantre  
– ijd

It[e]m for a bolt to th[e] grett Chamber dore  
– iiijd

It[e]m me[n]dyng a locke for th[e] wardrobe  
– ijd

It[e]m makyng of a key & me[n]dyng th[e] lock for th[e] almase howse<sup>321</sup> dore  
– vd

It[e]m for a new key and a stapull for th[e] Coole howse dore  
– vd

It[e]m a locke for th[e] Rushe howse dore  
– viijd

It[e]m for a lock & a stapull for th[e] prevy Jaykes dore  
– viijd

It[e]m for makyng of a new key for th[e] lock next th[e] kychyn and a stapull and a bolte of yron w[ith]  
oth[er] thynges th[ere]to

– xd

It[e]m for ij boltes of yron for th[e] leydes w[ith] oth[er] thynges belongyng th[ere]to  
– vjd

It[e]m for makyng of a key for my lady Elyzabethes Grace syd on th[e] leed and mendyng of th[e] locke  
– vd

*[f. 192]*

### **yron worke**

It[e]m for mendyng of ij lockes wher[e] th[e] prynces ?muyttes stande

---

321 I.E. alms house.

– iiijd

It[e]m for makyng of an hooke for the spycery dore

– ijd

It[e]m for a dore hooke for M[aste]r Clerke Comtrollers Chamber

– ijd

It[e]m for makyng of ij Clampes of yron for ij lanterns

– iiijd

It[e]m a locke for th[e] bowllyng howse

– viijd

It[e]m for setting on of a locke and makyng of a stapull for th[e] dore next th[e] prynces Closett

– iiijd

It[e]m for mendyng of a locke on th[e] dor[e] at th[e] goo in to th[e] pultrey

– iiijd

It[e]m for makyng of a key and a stapull & mendyng of a locke to my Lady Troes<sup>322</sup> Chamber dore

– vjd

It[e]m for makyng of a key & a stapull for my lord prynces great stabull dore with mendyng th[e] lock

– iiijd

It[e]m for me[n]dyng a lache & a catche for M[aste]r stuard Chamber

– ijd

[f. 192v]

### **yron Worke**

It[e]m for makyng of a lache for th[e] porter lodge dore

– ijd

It[e]m for mendyng of a locke and a stapull for Master Pegattes Chamber dore

– ijd

It[e]m payd to the smyth for gevyng attend[an]ce

– xijd

[f. 193]

### **The Kynges Mano[r] of Endfeylde**

Anno RE[g]es H. viij xxxiiij Mensis Novembr[i]s et Decembris

Paymentes made and payd by me Jamys Nedam Clerke and Surveyour of our Soveraygne Lorde th[e] Kynges workes Aswell for wagis to artyfycers labor[ers] clerke purvio[rs] and oth[ers] as also for Empcons off stufte bought requysyte and necc[essar]ij for th[e] sam[e] with carr[iage] and recarryage off th[e] same as th[e] p[ar]tyculer paymentes theroff mor[e] planly dothe apper[e] That ys to saye from Sondaye th[e] vijth daye of November unto Sonday th[e] iiijth daye off December by th[e] space off Fower Weykys.

### **Carpenters**

Workyng nott only in fellyng of a tree & hewyng of th[e] sam[e] Makyng of a press & trestylls for my lady Mary gracys Chamber w[ith] a brusshyng borde and trestylles to th[e] same and a Cubbard for th[e] sayd Cha[m]ber Makyng of Jyestes to lay wyn on In her gracys Cha[m]ber w[ith] mendyng of a Cubbard. Mendyng th[e] brydg[e] in dyv[ers] placys. Makyng of a pulley to th[e] buttery Makyng a coveryng for th[e] leed in th[e] boyllyng house. Makyng a dresser for th[e] prynces graces p[ri]vye kychyn makyng of a forme w[ith] a stolle for a torche in th[e] greatt chamb[er]. But Also makyng ij formes & ij trestylles in th[e] haull for th[e] Councell ageynst Crystmes. Makyng of a dorstayll<sup>323</sup> in th[e] rushe howse w[ith] a dore th[ere]to and a p[ar]tycon in th[e] sayd howse. Makyng of a cubbarde in th[e] great Chamber and a forme for my lady Maysters and a dore from th[e] hawlle to th[e] kychyn w[ith] hangyng of iiij<sup>th</sup> dores wherof ij<sup>th</sup> to M[aste]r Co[m]ptrollar Cha[m]b[er] a noth[er] in th[e] rushe howse th[e] iiij<sup>th</sup> to the utter<sup>324</sup> garnar. Makyng of a grett<sup>325</sup> idge in th[e] buttre w[ith] dyv[er]s oth[er] nece[ssar]ijs done in hys gracys

322 Blanche Milborne, Lady Herbert of Troy.

323 ? A door frame/doorway.

324 I.E. outer.

325 Illegible due to an ink blot.

Manor above sayde.

[f. 193v]

**The Namys of th[e] Carpenters at vjd**

John Law	//ooooo//ooooo//ooooo//oo+ <sup>326</sup> ooo//	- xjs vjd
Raynolde Burden	//ooooo//ooooo//ooooo//oo+ooo//	- xjs vjd
Thom[a]s Lawrens	//ooooo//ooooo//ooo...//..+...//	- vijs vjd

**Sawyers**

Sawying and brekyng of Tymbe[r] redye for th[e] sayde Carpenters to wurke with all

**At vjd a pece**

John Stuard and hys fellow	//ooooo//ooooo//.....//..+...//	- xjs
-------------------------------	---------------------------------	-------

**Laborers**

Laboryng aswell in helpyng th[e] carpenters and Sawyers to ber[e] cary and leyft Tymbe[r] from on[e] place to anoth[er] As Also Castyng of Sande slakyng of lym redy for th[e] wurkmen to worke w[ith]all and makyng cleyn of th[e] lod...<sup>327</sup> after th[e] workmen w[ith] beryng awaye th[e] rubris[h] of th[e] same and doyng oth[er] nedfull labors th[ere].

**at iiijd**

Wyll[i]am Hake	//oo...//.....//.....//..+...//	- viijd
Olyver Nedam	//ooooo//ooooo//oooo...//..+...//	- vs iiijd

**The Clerke at vjd**

Georg P[er]keyns	//ooooo/o/ooooo/o/ooooo/o/oo#ooo/o/	- xiijs
------------------	-------------------------------------	---------

[f. 194]

**Emcions**

**Boorde**

To Thom[a]s Curteys of Cheston for c c c of borde of hym hade and Employed in th[e] sayd workes at ijs th[e] c

- vjs

**Lyme**

To M[aste]r John Gates for th[e] burnyng of xxx<sup>ti</sup> loode of lym at xvd th[e] loode

- xxxvijs vjd

**Carr[iage] of Lyme**

To hym for Carr[iage] of th[e] same xxx<sup>ti</sup> loodes of lyme to th[e] place at Endfelde at xijd th[e] lood

- xxxs

**Woode**

To hym for levvyng and carr[iage] of xxx<sup>ti</sup> loodes of woode at vjd th[e] loode

- xvs

**Lookes had of th[e] kynges smyth**

To M[aste]r Romayns for one locke for th[e] storhowse dore

- vjd

It[e]m for a locke sett upon th[e] ?Aumars<sup>328</sup> dore

- vjd

It[e]m for a locke sett on th[e] bakhowse dore

- vjd

It[e]m for a locke sett on th[e] rush house dore

- viijd

It[e]m for a locke sett on th[e] woodhowse dore

- viijd

It[e]m for ij<sup>th</sup> lockes at vijd th[e] pece sett on ij<sup>th</sup> dors in th[e] kychyn

- xiiijd

---

326 November 30<sup>th</sup>: Feast of St Andrew.

327 Uncertain/incomplete, but almost certainly 'lodgings'.

328 Possibly almoner (a church official concerned with distributing alms to the poor).

[f. 194v]

**hookes and hengys**

To Thom[a]s Brown smyth for iiiij<sup>th</sup> payer of hookes and hengys weyng xxj<sup>ti</sup> pownde at jd ob th[e] pownd S[u]m

– ijs vijd ob.

**yron Worke**<sup>329</sup>

~~It[e]m ij payer of th[e] sayd hookes and hyn weyng xijlb at jd ob th[e] lb gys sett on upon ij new dores in M[aste]r Clarke Co[m]ptroller Chamber~~

~~– xvijjd~~

~~It[e]m one payer of th[em] more sett on th[e] weyng vj lb 1/2 at jd ob th[e] lb Rushe house dore — ix d ob~~

~~¶~~

~~It[e]m th[e] fowerth payer sett on th[e] outer Chamber dore~~

[f. 195v]

**Th[e] booke of Endfyld in A[nn]o xxxiiij rHR viij**

---

329 Superscript additions in italics, but the entire entry crossed through with three diagonal lines.

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng November - December 1542  
(BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122)

plandys corde } To Jhesus Maryn of Maybridge for by  
of plandys corde of hym fady and tenysse } xijij s<sup>rs</sup>  
for the said work at y<sup>e</sup> t<sup>h</sup> & —————

quarters } To hym more for i lode of dothe and  
singel quarters of hym l<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> s<sup>o</sup> fady } xvi s<sup>rs</sup>  
for the said work —————

Corte lathe } To hym more for one lode of corte lathe } xv s<sup>rs</sup>  
of hym fady for the said work —————

lode rard of corde } To Jhesus Jozeph of Barampsey for rard  
of the said corde from london to the said } xv s<sup>rs</sup>  
manne —————

lode of lathe } To Jhesus bonon of courtial for rard of ij  
and quarters } lode of lathe and quarters from london } xv s<sup>rs</sup>  
to the said manne at x<sup>o</sup> d<sup>o</sup> the lode rard

lode lathe } To thomas Cligton of Enghel for plandys  
fady lathe of hym fady for the said work } xv s<sup>rs</sup>  
at y<sup>e</sup> t<sup>h</sup> & —————

lode } To willm<sup>o</sup> fambok of Maltfame for lode  
of plandys corde fady of hym fady to be implandys } xv s<sup>rs</sup>  
in the said work at y<sup>e</sup> t<sup>h</sup> & —————

BM MS Add. 10109, f. 119v (photo Judith Stones)

N.B. For transliterations used etc see the note at the beginning of the July – September 1540 accounts.

[f. 115]

**Endfeld**

Anno xxxiiij R[e]g[is] H. viij

From Sondaye the xijth daye of novembr Unto Sondaye the xth daye of dessember } p[er] mensem

[f. 115 v blank]

[f. 116]

paymentes Made and paid by me Jamys Nedam Clerke and Surv[e]io[r] of o[ur] sov[er]aigne lorde the kynges workes As well for wagis to Artificers laborers Clerk purviers and other workyng in the reparyng



and furnesshyng the same redy for my lorde prynce Aynst hys comyng thither done by o[ur] sovraigne lorde the kynges commandment As also upon Empcons of stuff bought requysyte and necc[essar]ij for the said workes w[ith] carr[iage] and racarr[iage] of the same As the p[ar]ticuler p[aymen]tes therof more playnle dothe appere That is to saye from Sondaye the xijth daye of November unto Sondaye the xth daye of Desember by the space of iiij weekes

Workyng not only upon the makyng and setting up of a newe p[ar]ticon ou[er] the Chawndre<sup>330</sup> of xxij<sup>ti</sup> fot long and xxth fote hi[gh]e ?entertasyd to make too ?sevall Chambers<sup>331</sup> newe bordyng the flower<sup>332</sup> under the same w[ith] cutting owt a doore rome to enter out of the one into the other makyng of a newe doore to the same but also laying of ij newe plankes in the pastere w[ith] makyng and setting up of ij newe trestelles ?dun and to laye of the plankes on w[ith] lik[e] dammyng up of thre doores ou[er] the prynces lodgyng dammyng a wyndowe in the grome porters lodgyng quarteryng up<sup>333</sup> of iiij bayes in the Chawndry moreover aswell in Reparyng and mendyng and newe laying of plankes mendyng the mawngers and rakes in the stabulles there but

[f. 116v]

also setting up of a p[ar]ticon in the spicery that was old and fallyn downe hangyng of a doore in my Lady Kempes<sup>334</sup> chamber w[ith] newe bordyng of the fyshe howse Furthermore not only in makyng and hangyng of a newe dore in the Corner of the brek wall by the hall doore for Newell<sup>335</sup> the ke[e]per to laye in hys keys but also mendyng the Ranges in the p[ri]vy keychyn and setting on of lockes upon dyverse doores w[ith]in the said place w[ith] dyverse other necc[essar]ijs there reparyd and mendyng

### Carpenters viij

Robert Kenyngfold	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+ <sup>336</sup> oo//oo+ <sup>337</sup> o+ <sup>338</sup> o//	– xiijs
Richerd Knoppe	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
John Keynes	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
John Venton	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
Rauff Albere	//.oooo//.....//...+..//..+.+//	– ijs iiij
Thomas Nuton	//ooooo//.....//...+..//..+.+//	– ijs iiij

### vij

Richerd Gwente	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xijs iij
Thomas Underwood	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xijs iij
Will[ia]m Channdler	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xijs iij
Thomas Harrys	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xijs iij
Robert Maydsley	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xijs iij
Richerd Tomson	//.oooo//.....//...+..//..+.+//	– ijs xj

### vjd

Thomas Sumpter	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xs vjd
----------------	---------------------------------	----------

### vd

John Lynger	//ooooo//ooooo//oo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ix
-------------	---------------------------------	------------

[f. 117]

### Sawers

Workyng in Sawyng and brekyng of tymber into Rafters sparres ?pryncipolles<sup>339</sup> and puncheons rodes<sup>340</sup> for the said carpentis to work upon

330 Chandlery (candle store).

331 This entry is difficult to follow and some words are hard to read, but it should probably be interpreted as ‘making a new particion over the Chandlery, 22 feet long and 20 feet high to make two ?servants chambers’. If so it presumably represents the lengthwise division of space into two dormitory like rooms.

332 I.E. floor.

333 I.E. building the bays with quarters (see the glossary/main text p 303).

334 ?Perhaps Mary Kemp who was in service to Princess Mary and keeper of her jewels.

335 The identity of this Keeper of the Palace has not been established.

336 Thursday November 30<sup>th</sup>: Feast of St Andrew.

337 Wednesday December 6<sup>th</sup>: Feast of St Nicholas.

338 Friday December 8<sup>th</sup>: Feast of The Immaculate Conception.

339 Presumably principal poles, so substantial round timbers?

340 Puncheons were heavy timbers, often split logs, but here more likely substantial (?rounded) timbers.

## at vjd the Couple

Jamys Pennton

Thomas Ball //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xxjs

Robord Roud

Thomas Organ //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xxjs

## Bryklaiers

Workyng aswell in the newe herthyng and kraftyng of sondry chymneys in the prynces lodgyng in my Lady Marys and in my Lade El[i]zabeths takyng downe of ij old chymneys w[ith]in the said lodgyng ?new?rty<sup>341</sup> makyng and newe shaftyng of ij newe chymneys in ther places newe harthyng and brestyng a chymney in M[aste]r chamberleyns chamber and in the vyse chamberleyns w[ith] newe brestyng & harthyng the chymney in the hall as also makyng of a newe shafte of a chymney in M[aste]r stewardes chamber newe mendyng of a wall to master Comptrolers Jakes mendyng of ij ovens in the pastrey and mendyng the harthes and Rackes in the ketchyns w[ith] other nedefulles there done

## viijd

Richard Ruster //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

Roger Lattyns //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

Will[ia]m Hawkyns //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+.+.// – xijs viijd

## vijd

John Shorlle //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xijs iijd

Richard Sexten //oooooooo//.....//...+.//..+.+.// – ijs xjd

John Barler //oooooooo//.....//...+.//..+.+.// – ijs xjd

## vjd

Bartelmewe Cloff //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xs vjd

[f. 117v]

## Tilers

Workyng aswell in serchyng unrippyng and poyntyng and newe lathyng and tylyng ou[er] the hall my lorde prynce his lodgyng my lady Marys and my lady El[i]zabethes lodgynges newe ryppyng lathyng tylyng and poyntyng ou[er] all the lodgynges w[ith]in the said manno[r] as also Ryppyng & newe lathyng tylyng and poyntyng ou[er] the offeces ou[er] the Stabulles and barnes w[ith] other like worke by them there done

## viijd

Thomas Jude //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

Richerd Howell //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

Myghell Smythe //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

## vijd

Thomas Lowson //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xijs iijd

Richerd Franke //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xijs iijd

## Plom[er]s

Workyng Aswell in serchyng and Rippyng upp ofold leade in dyverse gutters and Curranntes<sup>342</sup> w[ith]in the said mann[or] takyng downe of old pypes that were broken newe mendyng and sowderyng them ageyne as also serchyng takyng up and newe sowderyng the cundett pyppes<sup>343</sup> that were fawghty wherby the wat[er] cam[e] catt home w[ith] other thynges there done

## viijd

Thomas Ark //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

Richerd Flud //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xiiijs

## vijd

Will[ia]m Parys //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xijs iijd

## vjd

Thomas Hylcock //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o// – xs vjd

341 ?new right.

342 ??Wooden frames under lead roofing.

343 I.E. conduit pipes.

[f. 118]

Workyng Aswell in the newe lathyng dawbyng and p[ar]getyng of a newe p[ar]ticon sett up in the chawndry of xxij<sup>ti</sup> fete long and xx<sup>ti</sup> fote hye dampnyng and p[ar]getyng up of iij bayes there p[ar]getyng of a wyndowe in the grome porters lodgyng p[ar]getyng up of iij ?old dore ?stedes ou[er] the prynce his lodgyng as also lathyng dawbyng & p[ar]getyng dyverse flowers<sup>344</sup> and other walles aswell the stabulles walles as other that were sore decayed and laye open w[ith] other necc[essar]ij worke there by them done

**viijd**

Owen Archall	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
Thomas P[ar]son	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
Patryk Wyllys	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs
Jamys Harys	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– xiijs

**Laborers to breklaiers and Tilers**

Laboryng Aswell in beryng of water slekyng and syftyng of lyme making of mortar s[er]vyng the breklaiers w[ith] mortar and bryk and the tylers w[ith] mortar Tyle and likwyse pynnyng of ?tyles

**vd**

Thomas Kew	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Wyll[ia]m Cannond	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Hary Likwood	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Richerd Dawbridge	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Roger Holcott	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd

[f. 118v]

**yet laborers to breklaiers and Tylers vd**

Jamys Foster	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Thomas Crosley	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Richerd Philippes	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Rolerd Hodgley	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Thomas Bell	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+.+//	– vijs xjd
Richerd Attoo	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+.+//	– vijs xjd

**Laborers to plasterers**

Laboryng Aswell in beryng of water slekyng and syftyng of lyme making of mortar ?leatyng of here<sup>345</sup> temperyng of lome and s[er]vyng the said plasterers w[ith] mortar and lome

**vd**

Thomas Artone	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Richerd Potwell	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Davy Reynes	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd
Rolord Norwood	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– viijs ixd

**Comon Laborers**

Laboryng Aswell in helpyng the sawiers w[ith] the[i]r tymber logges to the pyttes helpyng the carpenters to bryng the framyd tymber to the[i]r handes helpyng the plommus aswell in breakyng of grownde to serche [for] pypes as heatyng of yrons redy for the said plommus redy to work w[ith] w[ith] like making clene of the lodgyngs where the workmen had wrought w[ith] dyverse other labors there done

[f. 119]

**yet common laborers iiijd**

Thomas Arnold	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– vijs
Richerd Parker	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– vijs
Richerd Come	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+.+//	– vjs iiijd
Peter Bradley	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+.+//	– vjs iiijd
Robord Debenyshe	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– vijs
Will[ia]m Ayer	//oooooo//oooooo//ooo+oo//oo+o+o//	– vijs

344 I.E. floors. Though daubing and pargeting cannot apply to them so presumably reboarding them is omitted.

345 Hair.

**?porter**

P[ro]vydyng Aswell of stuffe redy for the said workes as for carr[iage] of the same

**vjd**

John Myghell //oooooooo//oooooooo//ooo#oo//oo#o#o// – xijs

**Clark**

Clark keper of the booke recorder and delyver[er] of all necc[essar]ijs and ov[er]seer of the workmene

**vjd**

John Uvdale /o/oooooooo/o/oooooooo/o/ooo#oo/o/oo#o#o/o/ xiijs

**Fellers and ?fuarers<sup>346</sup> of Tymber**

To Thomas Amwell and John Hartt for fellyng and squaryng of xvij <sup>?ten</sup> loads of Tymber besydes the tymber that laye there in store of the kynges w[ith]in the said chase at xiiijd the load fellyng and squaryng – xixs xd

[f. 119v]

**planche borde**

To John Marchyn of Waybridge for vij c of planche borde of hym had and bought for the said workes at ijs the c – xiiijd

**quarters**

To hym more for j loode of dooble and syngle quarters of hym likwyse had for the said workes – xs

**S[?h]orte lathe**

To hym more for one lood of S[?h]orte lathe of hym had for the said workes – ix s vjd

**Lond carr[iage] of borde**

To John Jervys of Baramsted for carr[iage] of the said borde from London to the said manno[r] – xxd

**Carr[iage] of lathe and quarters**

To John Lowen of Northall for carr[iage] of ij loodes of lathe and quarters form London to the said manno[r] at xxd the lood carr[iage] – ijs iij d

**Harte<sup>347</sup> lathe**

To Thomas Skryven of Endfeld for xvij c hartt lathe of hym had for the said workes at iij d the c – iij s iij d

**Seasoned planche bord**

To Will[ia]m Shambrok of Waltham for viij c borde seasoned of hym had to be Employed in the said workes at ijs iij d the c – xvij s viij d  
[f. 120]

**Seasoned planche borde**

To John Torbyn of Walt[h]am for vj c of Seasoned planche borde of hym had and Imploied in the said workes at ijs iij d the c – xiijs

**Seasond bord**

To John Haryson of Walt[h]am for vij c of lik[e] borde of hym had and Imploied in the said workes for flowryng<sup>348</sup> at ijs iij d the c – xvjs iij d

**Playne tyle**

To John Norton of Claye Hyll for xiiij m<sup>l</sup> playne tyle of hym had and Imploied upon tylyng in the said manno[r] at iij s the m<sup>l</sup> w[ith] carr[iage]

346 Squarers is probably at least meant.

347 ?Half (?so half length laths).

348 I.E. flooring

– lijs

**Breke**

To hym more for v m<sup>l</sup> breke of hym had for the said workes and there Imploied besides the kynges store there at iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the m<sup>l</sup> w[ith] the carr[iage]

– xxjs viij<sup>d</sup>

**Rouf tyle**

To hym more for one cwt Rouf tyle of hym had and bought and Imploied in the said workes w[ith] the carr[iage]

– iiij<sup>s</sup>

**lyme**

To John Fynche of Bedwell for xvij loodes of lyme of hym had and Imploied in the said workes at vjs viij<sup>d</sup> the lode w[ith] the carr[iage]

– v£ xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

*[f. 120v]*

**Sand**

To Alys Lofte Wydowe for dyghyng and carr[iage] of xvj loades of Sand for the slekyng of lyme at iiij<sup>d</sup> the load

– vs iiij<sup>d</sup>

**lome**

To John Curtes of Endfeld for dygyng and carreyng of viij loades of loame at vd the loade dyghyng & carr[iage]

– iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>

**Here**<sup>349</sup>

To Will[ia]m Woad of Walt[h]am tann[er] for one quarter of here of hym had for the plasterers at iij<sup>d</sup> the busshell

– ijs

**Tyle pynnes**

To Mother Barber of Waltam for iiij busshelles tyle pynnes of her had for the pynnyng of tyle at vjd the busshell

– ijs

**Candell**

To her more for vj llb of Candell of her had for the plomus and workmen to Imploie at jd ob the llb

– ix<sup>d</sup>

**Sow[l]der**

To George Hynd of London plomm[er] for xlvij llb<sup>350</sup> of Sow[l]der of hym had and Imploied by the plom[mer]s at iiij<sup>d</sup> the llb

– xvjs

**Saltt**

To the said Mother Barber for half a bushell of saltt Imploied by the said plumus

– vjd

*[f. 121]*

**Nayles of dyverse sortes**

To John Sturgeon of London yronmong[er] for these p[ar]celles of nayles folowyng

First for iij c dooble xd nayle at xd the c

– ijs vjd

It[e]m for v c syngle xd nayle

– ijs jd

It[e]m for iij m<sup>l</sup> vjd nayle at ijs vjd the m<sup>l</sup>

– vijs vjd

It[e]m for iiij m<sup>l</sup> vd nayle at ijs the m<sup>l</sup>

---

349 I.E. hair.

350 I.E. 48 lb.

– viijs

It[e]m for iij m<sup>l</sup> iiijd nayle at xxd the m<sup>l</sup>

– vs

It[e]m for a bagg of spregge

– viijs iiijd

It[e]m for a Some of Rouf nayle

– vs xd

### **Baste Roppes**

To hym more for iij peces baste of hym had for skaffoldyng for the breklaiers at iiijd the pece

– xijd

### **plankes**

To Thomas Elys of London for xxx<sup>ti</sup> plankes of hym had for the reparyng of the stabulles at viijd the pece

– xxs

### **Carr[iage] of the said plankes & nayles**

To John Curtes of Endfeld for carr[iage] of the same plankes nayles and bastes from London to the said manno[r]

– xxd

### **Daye carr[iage] of brek & sand**

To John Newell of Endfeld for iij days carr[iage] of brek and sand of the kynges brek there in store of from hys gracys ground to the said manno[r] at xvjd the daye carr[iage] – iiijs

*[f. 121v]*

### **Carr[iage] of tymber out of the Chase**

To Thomas Grene of Endfeld for carr[iage] of iij loades of tymber out of the chase to the said manno[r] at vjd the load carr[iage]

– xviijd

To Will[ia]m Bull of Endfeld for carr[iage] of iiij loodes of Tymber out of the Chase to the said manno[r] at lik vjd the loade carr[iage]

– ijs

To Will[ia]m Lowen of Chestone for carr[iage] of like iiij loades of tymber out of the chase to the said manno[r] at lik vjd the load carr[iage]

– ijs

To Thomas Newell And Christofer Tomson for carr[iage] vj loades of the same tymber out of the said chase to the said manno[r] at lik vjd the load carr[iage]

– iijs

### **Lyvery Lockes<sup>351</sup>**

To Hary Kumynges smythe for one dossen of lyvery lockes of hym had for the doores in the said mann[or] at viijd the lock

– viijs

### **Dooble hoped stock lockes**

To hym more for viij dooble hoped stock lockes of hym had and there Imploued at xvjd the pece

– xs viijd

### **Stapulles**

To hym more for xx stapulles for the said lockes at jd the pece

– xxd

*[f. 122]*

### **Glasyng**

#### **newe glasse**

To Galion Hone the kynges glaser for xix fete of newe glasse sett in the said mann[or] wherof xij fete in M[aster] Comptrolers chamber & lodginges vij fete in M[aster] Cofferers chamber & at iiijd ob q[uater] the fote

– vijs vjd q.

---

351 Presumably locks for stables/tack rooms.

**Mendying of Cases & panes**

To hym more for mendying of xiiij<sup>ten</sup> cases and panes wherof iij Cases in my lord prynce his chamber v casys in my lady mystres[s'] lodgyng iij panes in my lady Kempes lodging and ij panes in my lady Mary Douglas<sup>352</sup> chamber at iiijd the pece bothe of case and pane

– iijs iiijd

**Mendying of cases and panes**

To hym more for mendying of xij Cases and panes wherof one Case in M[aster] Comptrollers lodgyng iij panes in M[aster] Stewerds lodgynges ij panes in M[aster] Cofferers chamber iij cases in the clark of he spycerys chamber and iij Cases in the physicians chamber at iiijd the pece

– iijs

**Quarrelles**

To hym more for xxx<sup>ti</sup> quarells sett in dyverse places w[ith]in the said manno[r] at ob the pece

– xvd

---

352 Presumably Lady Margaret Douglas, Henry VIII's niece, a lifelong friend of her cousin Princess Mary (and later Countess of Lennox and a leading lady in waiting to Queen Katherine Parr).

**Repair Accounts for Elsyng and or ‘Enfield Palace’, 1547/8 – 1549**  
(NA:E351/3326, m. 5v; NA:E315/257, f. 101; NA:E315/258, f. 71)

N.B. There is significant doubt about to which of the two royal properties in Enfield held by Princess Elizabeth at least the first two of these accounts relate. See the discussion in the main volume p 95.

**NA:E351/3326, m. 5v** (Accounts of L. Bradshawe, Surveyor of Works, Pipe Office declared accounts, works and buildings (miscellaneous), 1<sup>st</sup> May 1547 – 23<sup>rd</sup> December 1559)

**Enfeld**

Also payde for dyv[er]se p[ro]vysions bought & p[ro]vyded for the necessarie rep[ar]acons done in & upon the Manno[r] of Enfeld & for the wages of Artificers laborers Purveyors & Clerkes occupied & Workinge upon the same As by the sayde bookes Subscribed as before p[ar]tuculerly appereth Viz in anno imp[er] R[eg]es Ed[ward] vj<sup>ti</sup>

imp[er] R[eg]es Ed[ward] vj<sup>ti</sup> }

Primo<sup>353</sup> – cccix£ xviijs ijd ob.

**NA:E315/257, f. 101** (Payments made by warrants and decrees from the Chancellor of Augmentations 28<sup>th</sup> January 1548 – 27<sup>th</sup> January 1549 (2 Edward VI))

**Decembre**

**Lawrence Bradshawe**

Inprimis Paide to him the Firste of Decembre for the repayringe the Kinges maiestes house at his manno[r] of Enfelde beinge of late in greate ruyne and decaye the some of – clix£ xijs iiijd

**Lawrence Bradshawe**

Paide to him the vjth of Decembre for the Repayringe of the Kinges Manno[r] of Enfelde aforesaide by vertue of a warraunte frome the chauncelloure the some of – clviij£

**NA:E315/258, f. 71** (Payments made by warrants and decrees from the Chancellor of Augmentations 28<sup>th</sup> January 1549 – 27<sup>th</sup> January 1550 (3 Edward VI))

**M[aste]r Parrie Cofferer to my Ladie Elsabethe**

Paide to him the tenthe of Februarie towards the reperacons of the Kinges Majest[i]es house of Enfelde by vertue of a warraunte frome the Chauncellour the Some of - iiij<sup>xx</sup> viij£ xiijs iiijd

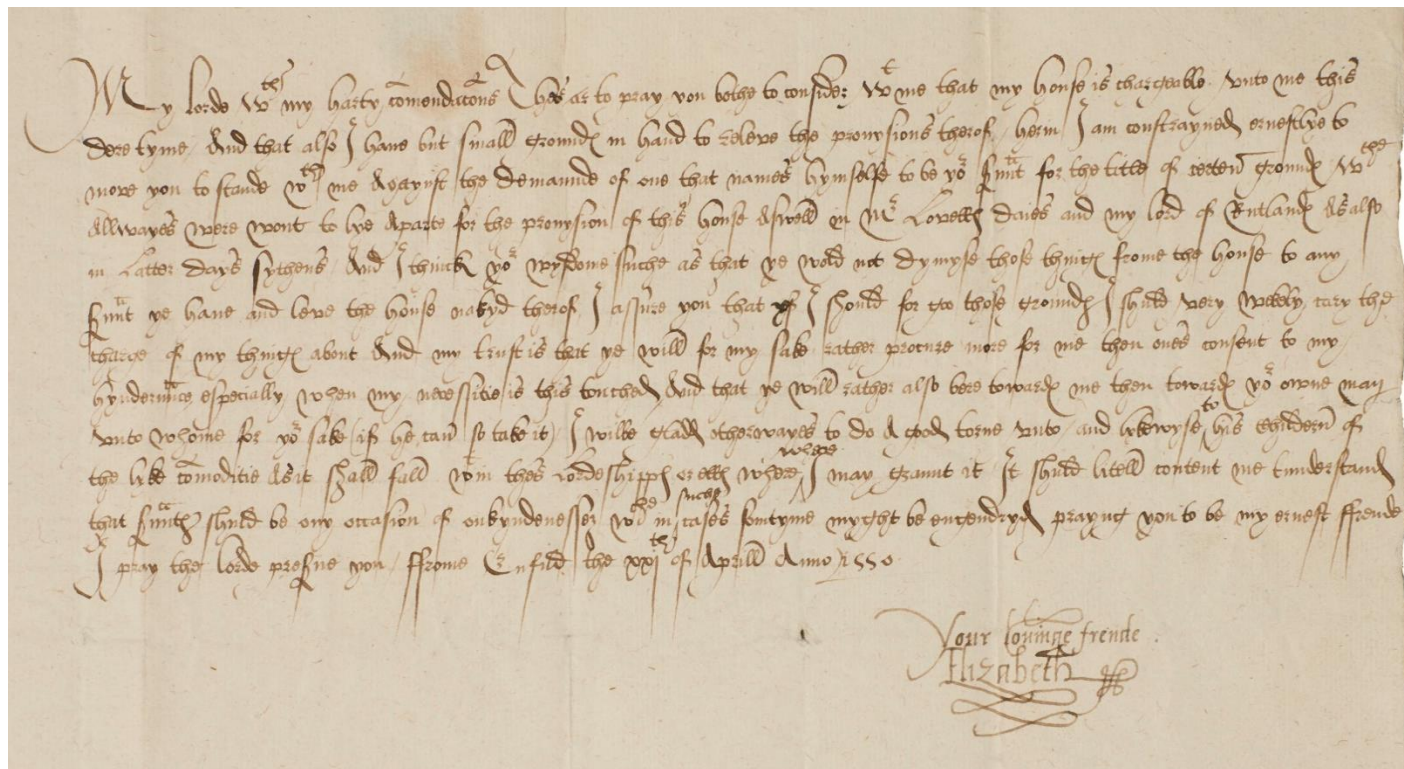
---

353 First year of reign, 28<sup>th</sup> January 1547 – 27<sup>th</sup> January 1548.



**A Letter from Princess Elizabeth to Lord Paget written from Elyng on the 21<sup>st</sup> April 1550**  
**University of Wales, Bangor, BMSS/39840; Bryson and Evans (2017) Letter 3**  
**(sold by Sothebys in 2016)**

A scribal letter in secretary hand with the holograph of Princess Elizabeth. The transcript is by John Pinchbeck, and agrees with that in Bryson and Evans (2017) 850 (though we use slightly different transcription conventions).



My Lorde w[ith] my hartly comendat[i]ons These ar[e] to pray you bothe to consider w[ith] me that my house is chargeable unto me this Dere tyme And that also I have but small groundes in hand to releve the provysions therof herin I am constrayned earnestlye to move you to stande w[ith] me Against the Demaunde of one that names hymselfe to be yo[ur] S[er]v[an]t for the title of certen groundes w[hich] Allwayes were wont to lye aparte for the provysion of this house aswell in M[r] Lovelles Daies and my lord of Rutlandes as also in Latter Days sythens And I thinck yo[ur] wysdome suche as that ye wold not Dymyse those thinges frome the house to any s[er]v[an]t ye have and leve the house nakyd therof I assure you that yf I should for goo those groundes I shuld very wekely cary the charge of my thinges about And my trust is that ye will for my sake rather procure more for me than ones consent to my hynder[en]ce especially when my necessitie is this touched And that ye will rather also bere towardses me than towardses yo[ur] owne man unto whome for yo[ur] sake (if he can so take it) I will be gladd otherwayes to Do a good torne unto and lykewyse to his Childern of the lyke comoditie as it shall fall w[ith]in thes[e] Lordeshippes or elles where <sup>wh[er]e</sup> I may graunt it It shuld litell content me tunderstand that s[er]v[an]tes shuld be any occasion of onkyndenessez<sup>354</sup> w[hich] in suche cases somtyme myght be engendryd praying you to be my earnest frende I pray the lorde preserve you From Enfile the xxjth of Aprill Anno 1550.

Your Lovinge frende  
 Elizabeth P<sup>355</sup>

354 I.E. unkindnesses.

355 The P executed as a stylised quatrefoil. Bryson and Evans (2017) 850 give the verso as: To my very good lorde the lorde Paget / My Lady Elizabeth to the Lorde Paget xxj Aprilis / 1550.

**Report on the State of the Queen's Majesty's Houses, 23<sup>rd</sup> June ?1559**  
**(by William Paulet, Marquess of Winchester)**  
**(NA:SP12/4 ff. 189 – 190v)**

(The entry for Enfield is in bold to highlight it)

*[f. 189]*

Pleasith yo[ur] honno[r] to understand the ?state of these the Quenes ma[jesty]s howses here under written how they ar[e] in Decaye

Windsor Castell, the chapple roofs the kepe and the walke is callved in iij severall places nowe presently The water was nev[er] p[er]fictly brought home w[hich] costeth ev[er]y yere above a hundred markes by estimacon Allso a wharf at Eaton willbe wasshed awaye and by that meanes the hole stables and Barnes will fall downe

Gilfforde Fryer howse, all in Decaye

Okinge in the sane case, and w[ith]out p[re]sent helpe past remeydy

Ottlandes wanteth a kitchin w[hich] when the Q[ueen's] Ma[jesty] comethe thether is a greate charge in repairing the sheddes and rannes

Hampton Co[ur]te the wharf upon the water side a wall to be made to save the p[ri]vye Bridge yf that be not Done yt will presently Decaye

Richemounte the gallery will fall Downe or ells yt must be taken Downe

Westm[inster] Hawll the greate chamber called the Co[ur]te of Requestes the southe end and the west side will fall downe w[hich] yf yt doo will cost ij m £ to be set up agayne

St James the water is quite gone the olde pipes is rotten And more water to be brought together for yt is very scant and a newe Sestren to be sett in the kitchin co[ur]te

The Pallace of Westm[inster] the cockfight in greate decaye the greate and small Brake called the Tennis Courttes in suche decayes that no man can playe in them the cockfight will fall downe yf it be not p[re]sently helpen

Durham Place the Bridge is gone into the Thames the foundacon or wall upon the water side will be the utter decaye of the howse

Somerset Howse the bridge is gone the side of the hawll will fall Downe into the garden w[ith]out p[re]sent helpe

*[f. 189v]*

The Towre of London the wharf upon the thames side is Lamentable to se yt in suche decaye and also the walls round aboute w[ith]in the diche w[ith]in the water, divers towers in greate decaye, the Battellmenttes and ?vamewrs clene gone besides a number of Decayes

Grenew[ich] the Stables to be newe yested<sup>356</sup> and planked

Elltham the ynner courte is well rep[ar]ed saving only glasse, the utter courte must be newe ripped and the water to be brought perfectlye home

Darforde like utterly to decaye I woulde yt might please her highnes to geve order that yt might be taken downe towardses the repaire of other howses

Ottforde Lacketh rep[ar]acons

Newehall in Essix, the greate chamber and the halpaces at eyther end lyeth upon shores and Divers places of the same howse in lyke case and yf yt have not tylinge and guttering, yt will be in worse case then any howse her grace hath

Havering the Bowre well rapared by S[ir] Anthony Cooke

**Enviellde wanteth a kitchin, the Barne to be newe repaired and the water to be brought home**

Grafton to be newe ripped and the gutters to be newe cast, and the currantes of them to be altered the pastrye is fallne downe and the ovens utterly decaied besides other ruens

Amptill, a side of the howse taken downe the stone glasse yron and Leade Layde up in store the rest must be taken downe for there is no recov[er]y of yt

---

356 I. E. joisted.

Asherige all the Lodginges in the utter co[ur]te w[ith] offyces are utterlye Decayed the leade thereof is of most vallor there

*[f. 190]*

Hollme, the whole howse even in Lyke case, better yt were to be taken downe then to stand as yt doth, for by the taking downe there is a greate deale of stuff to be put to an other use

The moore, the last tyme I was there yt was well tyled butt the walls are so rent and torne that it ys not possible for the howse to stand by means of the evill grounde yt standith on A gallery of two hundred foote longe is Lyke to fall w[ith] other ruens

Readinge, the Stables in greate decaye and lacketh roome The Lodginges are very symple for her highnes

Thus are we bolde to trouble yo[ur] hono[ur] to put you in remembrance of these howses whiche are moste nedefull to be rapared

*[f. 190v]*

The ?te?nnat of the quenes ma[jesty's] houses

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng and Other Royal Houses 25<sup>th</sup> March 1560 – 29<sup>th</sup> September 1561<sup>357</sup>**  
(NA:E351/3200, mm. 3v - 15)

**NB** As this is a very long summary of the cost of works at many properties the entries for Elsyng (Enfield) have just been extracted (so sub-totals for sections are omitted) and where sections do not include entries for Enfield, or apply to only some other royal property, only the heading has been given and ‘no entry’ or ‘omitted’ has been added. Some marginal summary explanations essentially replicating headings included have also been omitted.

*[m. 1 and following]*

[A Latin preamble and material relating to the income from various governmental offices which Revell received has been *omitted*]

The office of Surveyor of the woorckes of the Quenes Maiesties Manno[r]s honors Ca[s]telles and howses The ?Suplycamente of the declaracon and Accompte of John Revell Surveyor of all the Quenes maiesties workes thereunto appoynted by letters patentes of our sayde Sovereigne lady the Quene the teno[r] wherof hereafter ensueth

Whiche saide John Revell doth yelde and make this his Accompte Aswell of all and singuler soch Somes of money as he hath Receyved of the Quenes highnes Therasine by any meanes within the tyme of this Accompte by Reason of his saide office As of the Issuyng payinge and defreyinge of the same in wagies of sondry Artyficers workemen and laborers servinge in the bildinge and Reparcones donne at dyvers the Quenes maiesties honor[s] manors castelles howses and placies and for provicon and emtions aboute the same And for the Bildinge and newe erectyng of A mynte within the Tower of London and newe makinge of two fynyng howses the one in Cole Harbre within the said Tower and thother at the Quenes Storehowse in E[a]stmythfelde And also for certeyne Repacons donne in the prograce tyme at certeyne howses not beinge the Quenes highnices againste her maiesties comyng thither As by cxj severall paye bookes subscribed with the handes of Thomas Fowler Comptrollo[r] of the Quenes workes John Russell M[aste]r Carpyntre and Henry Bullocke M[aste]r Masonne p[ar]tyclerly menconyng aswell the names of the Artyficers and laborers and the nombre of dayes ?and severall wagies As the p[ar]tyculer natures of the saide empcons and provycons with theyre sev[er]all rates and pryces here upon duely p[er]used caste tryed and ex[a]mayned may appere That ys to say from the Feaste of the Anunciacon of our Lady Anno Sub Primo D[omi]ne Regine ?predce At which tyme the sayde John Revell entered to the office untill the Feaste of Seynte Mychell the Arcchannge[n] Anno Tercio enisdm D[omi]ne Regine by the Space of one hole yere and A halfe as heare asfter ensueth

*[m. 3]*

Fysrte the saide Accomptaunte ys allowed for money by hym paide dysbursed and laide owte within the tyme of this Accompte to dyvers and sondrye Artyficers woorkemen and labourers occupied and labouringe in the buildinges and Rep[ar]acons done at the quenes majesties castles mennors howses and places heare after expressed hyrede by the daye at dyvers and sondry tymes after severall rates viz

**Carpenters**

Servyng in the said workes at the severall rates of viijd ixd xd and xijd the day viz at ...

Envyld - xvj£ vs jd ...

**Joyners** no entry

**Masons** no entry

*[m. 3v]*

**Bricklayers and Tyllers**

Serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of viijd ixd xd xjd and xijd by the daye viz at ...

Envylde - ix£ ijd ...

---

<sup>357</sup> Though the document is only broadly dateable the queen arrived at Elsyng on the 15<sup>th</sup> September 1561 so the works on the palace probably took place in August.

**Sawyers**

Serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of xxd and xxijd by the daye viz at ...

Envilde - xv£ xs ...

**Plasterers**

Serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of ixd xjd at xijd the daye viz at ...

Endvild - xls iiijd ...

[m. 4]

**Plumbers**

Serving in the said workes at the severall rates of ixd xd xjd and xijd the day viz at ...

Envilde - xls iiijd ...

**Founders** no entry

**Matlayers** no entry

**Paynters** no entry

**Scaffolders** no entry

**Sklaters** no entry

**Smythes** no entry

**Carvers and Cutters in stone & woode** no entry

[m. 4v]

**Payvyers** no entry

**Lymburners** no entry

**Butmakers** no entry

**Meserscowrers** no entry

**Gardyners and weders of gardyns** no entry

**Palers** no entry

**Thetchers** no entry

**Lathmakers** no entry

**Comon Laborers**

Serving in the saide workes at the sev[er]all rates of of<sup>358</sup> ijd vd vijd viijd and ixd the daye viz at ...

[m. 5]

Envild - xxxj£ iiijv viijd ...

[m. 5v]

*Omitted:* The newe Erected mynte w[ith]in the Tower of London & the Fyninge Howse in Cole Harbre there and at the Quenes Ma[jesty's] Storehouse in Estsmithfeld

[m. 6]

*Omitted:* The houses of certeyme lords and gent[s] in the progresse Tyme

The saide Accomptaunte ys likewise allowed for money by hym dysbursed and layde owte for dyvers and sondry p[ro]vicons and empcons hereafter expressed, provided within the tyme of this Accompte employed bestowed and occupied in and abowtes the bildinge and rep[ar]inge of the Quenes Majesties Castelles Mannors howses and plaices afore saide bought at the severall Rates and pryces hereafter declared v[i]z

**Tymbre** no entry

**Bourde**

of dyvers sortes as Elme bourde plannch bourde Quarterbord In the bourde deale borde and pale bourde provyded and bought at the severall Rates and pryces of iiijv vjd iijv viijd and iiijv the hundreth and at iijv iiijd the bourde bestowed and employed viz at ...

Envylde - iiij£ iijv viijd ...

[m. 6v]

**Quarters** no entry

**Planckes** no entry

**Rafters** no entry

**Jeests**<sup>359</sup>

provided and bought at xjs and xijs the lode employed and occupyed viz at ...

Envilde - xxxvjs ...

**Waynescottes** no entry

[m. 7]

**Tallewoode** no entry

**Tables** no entry

**Lathes** no entry

**Hurdles** no entry

**Tylepynnes**

Provyded and boughte at xd and xijd the Busshell employed and occupied viz at ...

Envilde – xijd ...

**Poles and mastes**

for Scaffoldes p[ro]vyded and bought for vs vjd and viijs the lode bestoed and occupied viz at ...

Envild - ixv ...

[m. 7v]

**Spades Shovelles and Trays Syffes and payles**

p[ro]vyded and bought at the severall prises of vijs xvjs and vs the dozen for the necessary use of the saide workes and occupyed viz at ...

Envylde - xjs vjd ...

**Mattes** no entry

**Brickes** no entry

**Tile**

of all sortes provided and bought at the severall Rates and pryyses of viijs viijs vjd ixv xs and xjs the thowsande bestowed and employed viz at ...

[m. 8]

Envild - ix£ xixs iijd ...

**Stone Frestone harddestone Rigastone borderstone and pavinge stone** no entry

**Apparell for chymneys of Stone** no entry

**Lyme**

provyded and bought at vijs the cth employed and occupyed viz at ...

Envyld - iiiij£ xiiijs ...

**Sande and Lome**

provided and bought at vijd viijd and xd the lode employed and occupied viz at ...

Envild - ixv ...

[m. 8v]

**Plaster** no entry

**Here**<sup>360</sup> no entry

**Pyckaxes**

p[ro]vyded and bought by weight at ijd ob the pounce used and occupyed in the saide workes viz...

Envild - vs vijd ob

**Ropes of dyvers sortes** no entry

**Basterope whiterop handerope Sandwiche Twyne and Packthrede**

p[ro]vydede and bought at severall rates and pryyses of ijd ob and viijd the pounce at ixv and xvjd the pece bestowed and occupyed in the saide workes viz at ...

Envild - vjs iijd ...

[m. 9]

---

359 I.E. joists.

360 I.E. hair.

**Sow[I]der**

provyded and bought by weight at iiijd ob and vjd ob the pounde and occupyed viz at ...

Envild – xxjs ...

**Leade** no entry

**Tynne** no entry

**Coles** no entry

**Chalke** no entry

**Nayles**

doble xd single nayle ijd iijd iiijd vd and vjd naile with Sprigge and spyking provyded and bought at the severall rates and prydes of xs and vs the m xviiij xxd ijs viij ijs iiijd and iijs ijd the m and ijd ob the pounde bestowed employed and occupyed viz at ...

Envylde - vijf xijs vjd ...

[m. 9v]

**Iron and yroneworke**

viz doble casementes curteyne Roddes with Clyttes Sadlett barres<sup>361</sup> for wyndowes holes for hanginges garnettes grates fo[r] Sinckes bought by weight at ijd ijd ob iijd and iiijd the pounde dooble Stocklockes greate dooble hooped Stocklockes plate lockes single lockes for doores with other smalle lockes of dyvers sorte greate and smalle for cupboardes portalles chestes and settles withe keyes of all sortes greate and smalle bowltes hyngis Ringes Joyntes haspes and staples with other yronworke p[ro]vyded and bought at dyvers and sondry Rates and pryces employed and bestowed and occupyed Sci[lli]z[et] at ...

Envild - x£ ijs xd ...

**Glasse and glasinge**

p[ro]vyded and bought at vjd the foote and iiijd the pane and ijd ob the foote mendinge employed donne and bestowed viz at ...

Envylde - ix£ xs vd ob ...

[m. 10] omitted sub-total for provisions

[m. 11]

**Omitted: The newe Errected Mynte w[ith]in the Tower of London the Fyninge howse in Cole Harb[or] there and the Fyning howse at the quenes ma[jesty's] Storehouse in Estsmithfeild**

[m. 12]

**Dyvers and sondry smalle necessarie[s]****The Quenis Maiesties honours Mannors Castelles & howses**

The saide accomptante ys likewise allowed for money by hym payed for dyvers and sondry small necessaries and emplementes provyded and bought Viz Baskettes xij£ xijs viij Bromes vijs ix Tubbes barrells hoggsheddes and pipes lxxijs ijd ob Candles vjs ijs vjd Strawe lxvijs Brasen Water cockes<sup>362</sup> xxj£ vijs Canvas vj£ ijs vjd lathers lxiijs Blewslate<sup>363</sup> xxxvs Tallow xlvijs viij Lynkis and cressett light cvjs ijd Black ix xs Rozen and pytch vijs ix ob Asshes xxvs viij howce glasses and Dyalles ijs viij Spaynishe whites xijs iiij Salte xijs vjd Sackes vs iiij Wyer vj£ xviijs viij ob Flax Tow iijs and byrch xvs viij Tamyone xviijs vjd Buckettes ijs xd Glewe xxvs viij A lynne with Rolles xijs A Quarter Mesure vijs A Tumbrell and whyles xxxs Oker xvs xd An axell tree xxd privie settes for the Gardeyne cvjs Syese xjs bootes<sup>364</sup> for laborers xiijs Pulleyes lxix ijd ob vesselles for the hotte house xxxvs A beame with Scales xxvs viij Cowrse beddstedes xxiijs Grindinge of tooles ijs iiij For the hyer of ?pountes xvijs iiij Rentes of Store yarde howses and Sellers xlijs Hyer of Tools for Artyficers ijs A Rubbinge stone vjd hyere of a horsebote iijs hyer of ?Scruties xxvijs viij A husse for a pumpe xvjd Brassell viij A gryndinge stone ijs vjd Pipkynnes ijd Cowslestaves iiij An yron cheyne for a welle xijs ix mendinge & Scowringe of smalle necessaries for clockes vij£ ijs iiij a ladle for the plumbers viij for batteringe laborers tooles xxvijs viij makinge Sawpyttes ijs All which premisses are Employed bestowed occupyed and donne Viz at ...

361 Saddle bars; window bars which supported lead framed windows.

362 Cocke is an archaic term for a pipe – so cast brass pipes (or (stop)cocks/taps ?)

363 I.E. blue slate.

364 I.E. boats.

Envilde - xs iiijd ...

[m. 12v]

**Omitted: The newe Errected Mynte w[ith]in the Tower of London & the Fyning howses**

**Carriag[e] of dyvers and sondry kyndes of Stuff**

**The quenes maiesties honors Mannors Castles and howses**

The saide Acomtannte ys likewise allowed for money by him dysbursed payed and layde owte for the hyer of cartes Tumbrelles bootes and lighters at the severall rates of ijd iijd iiijd vjd and viijd the lode and at the rates of xvijjd xxd xxijd and ijs by the day and ijd the myle for carriage transportynge and conveyinge of all and singler the saide provicons and empcons Aswell by land as by wat[er] from and unto dyv[er]s and sondry place Viz to ...

Envilde - iiij£ vijs vjd ...

[m. 13]

The saide Accomptaunte is also allowed for paper Inke quylles waxe and pynneduste spente within the tyme of this Accompte in thoffice of the saide Surveyo[r] aboute the wrytinge aswell the roughe bookes towchinge all the Reckonings of the saide woorkes no entry

**The Surveyor of the Workes**

Also the saide Accomptaunte lykewise is Allowed for his owne propre costes expenses Riding charges and boatehyer hadde and Susteyned in Jorneyng and Ridinge by lande and water at severall tymes and seasons within the tyme of this Accompte to dyvers the Quenes highnes honors castelles manors placies and howses (etc) no entry

**Lawrence Bradshaw late S[ur]veyor**

Also Allowed for the Expenses costes boate hyer and Ridinge charges of the saide Lawrence Bradshawe late Surveyo[r] of the Woorkes by the space of xxvij dayes after the Rate of viijs ijd the daye Amounting as by the said bookes doth appere signed by the said officers to

– xj£ viijs viijd

**The Com[p]trole[r] of the workes**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for the costes expenses Ridinge charges and Boate hyer of Thomas Fowler Comptrollo[r] of the said woorkes for his Attendaunce executinge his Office of Comptrollershippe during the tyme of this Accompte travayling aswell by land as water to and frome the Quenes Honors Castelles Manors placys and Howses That Ys to say at ...

Envild ij dayes - iiijs ...

[m. 13v]

**The M[aste]r Carpenter**

Also the saide Accountpaunt is Allowed for the costes expenses Ridinge Charges and boate hyer of John Russell M[aste]r Carpenter attendinge at the Quenes Majesties saide honors Castelles and Manno[r]s and travaylyng to and froe the saide placies during the saide woorkes within the tyme of this Accompte That ys to say at ...

Envild ij dayes at ijs the daye - iiijs ...

**The M[aste]r Plasterer**

Also for the costes expenses and Ridinge charges of Patricke Keller M[aste]r plasterer Viz at Envylid viij dayes at ijs the daye - xvjs ...

**The M[aste]r plommbler**

Also for the costes expenses and Ridinge charges of John Puncherden plumpber Ridinge to Envild there Abyding and Ridinge from there by the space of vij dayes at ijs the daye As by the sayde p[ar]tycler bookes may appeare

– xiiijs

**The M[aste]r Masone no entry**

**Purveyors**

Also the saide Accomptaunte is likewise Allowed for money by hym paide to dyvers purveyers heereafter menconed for their wages attendinge and servinge duringe the tyme aforesaide no entry



[m. 14]

**Clarkes**

Also the saide Accomptaunte is allowed for the wagies of dyvers clerkes attending the Oversight and checke of the Laborers and Artyficers fo[r]uyinge in the saide woorkes within the tyme of this Accompte That ys to say To George Barwycke Attendinge at ...

Envild by the space of xxviiij dayes at ix d the daye xxjs ...

Jo[?hn] Mo?unta?me Viz at ...

Envild xxviiij dayes at ix d the daye xxjs ...

**Keapers of Storehouses** no entry

[m. 14v]

**Expenses and Ryding charges of dyv[er]s p[er]sons prestinge of labourers and takinge upp of cartes for carriages** no entry

[m. 14v – m. 15]

**Some Totall**

of the paymentes and allowances aforesaid viz for wages of artificers workmen and labourers - iij<sup>m</sup> viij<sup>c</sup> viij<sup>£</sup> xjs iiijd ob p[ro]vycons and Emprcons - vj<sup>m</sup> iij<sup>c</sup> xviiiij<sup>£</sup> xvijs ix d ob Smalle Neades - cvl<sup>£</sup> vs vd Carreagies - vij<sup>c</sup> lxxiiij<sup>£</sup> xixs vjd Wagies of Officers and mynistres of the workes with other Expenses - iij<sup>c</sup> xliij<sup>£</sup> xvs ix d

**That ys to saye }**

The Tower of London

Wyndsor Castell

Westm[inster]

Hampton Cowrte

Grenewich

Rychmount

Otelandes

Seynte James

Elteham

**Envyld**

Hatefylde

Hartford Castell

Newhall

Havering the Bower

Durham Place

Somerset Howse

The Mewse

Farneham Castle

Twicknam Lodg[e]

Portesmouth

Southampton

Sutton

Wynchester

The Storehowse at Towerhyll

Dyvers Noblemen and Gentlemens howses in the quenes maiestie progresse

The new erected mynt within the Tower of London the m<sup>l</sup> m<sup>l</sup> cxj<sup>£</sup> xiiijs xd ob q

Fyninghowse in Cole Harbre and the Fyninge howse at the

Storehowse in Estsmythfild

- xj<sup>m</sup> v<sup>c</sup> iij<sup>xx</sup> x<sup>£</sup> xs viijd

c iij<sup>xx</sup> x<sup>£</sup> xvijs ijd

iiij<sup>c</sup> iij<sup>xx</sup> xix<sup>£</sup> xs ijd

iiij<sup>m</sup> vij<sup>c</sup> xxxix<sup>£</sup> ix s iijd

v<sup>c</sup> liiiij<sup>£</sup> xvs ix d ob q.

vij<sup>c</sup> xxxix<sup>£</sup> xijs ob

iiij<sup>c</sup> iij<sup>£</sup> xvjs iiijd ob

clv<sup>£</sup> vs iijd

xxiiiij<sup>£</sup> vjs vjd ob

xxv<sup>£</sup> vjs vjd ob

**cxxxiiij<sup>£</sup> ix s vd**<sup>365</sup>

cxij<sup>£</sup> xs iiijd

liiiij<sup>£</sup> xvs vjd ob

clxxvj<sup>£</sup> xvjs ix d ob

lx<sup>£</sup> ix s jd

lxj<sup>£</sup> xxiijs vd ob q

lx<sup>£</sup> ix s ix d ob

iiij<sup>c</sup> xliij<sup>£</sup> viijs xd ob

lx<sup>£</sup> xix s ix d ob

cclxj<sup>£</sup> xvijs jd ob

xv<sup>£</sup> xviijs vd ob

vj<sup>£</sup> xvjs xd

lxxjs xd

xlij<sup>£</sup> ix s ix d ob

vij<sup>c</sup> xxxix<sup>£</sup> vijs ijd

xv<sup>£</sup> xijs xd ob

365 Though this does not accord with the above accounts. Specified entries for Enfield add up to £136 1 s 6 d, a discrepancy of £2 12 s 1 d.

And so the saide Accomptaunt ys indebtedt uppon this Accompte the Some of

– cc iiij<sup>xx</sup> ij£ ix s ijd

Whereof Allowed to the Audytors by ordre of the lorde Treasurer Chauncellers and Undertreasorer of thexhequier in Consideracon of necc[essar]ies employed in their offices and other charges Incydent to the same at x£ p[er] ann[um] for one yere and a half within the tyme of this Accompte - xv£ And then the said Accompaunte doth owe - cclxvij£ ix s ijd Whereof Allowed to the saide Accomptaunt by discretion of the saide lord Treasurer Chauncello[r] and Undertreasorers in consideration of his charges dyvers wayes susteyned in the service of his saide office excedinge his ordenary allowances above menconed as he hath faythfully affyrmed before therin uppon the Declaracon of this his Accompte As by A byll of petycons by him exhubyted Declaringe the causes thereof subscribed by the said lord Treasurer Chauncello[r] and Undertreasorers remayning emounges the Remembraunces of this Accompte may appere the Some of - xxxiiij£ vjs viijd And yet the said Accomptaunt dothe owe uppon the determination of this his Accompte - ccxxxiiij£ ijs vjd

?Winchestar ?Ry. ?Ouberyle ?Walingmay<sup>366</sup>

Ex<sup>r</sup> p. nos

{ Johane Hamby                    }  
{ Henricii Coddendam } - Audit

**The Coferer's Accounts for Elizabeth I's visit to Elsyng 15<sup>th</sup> – 21<sup>st</sup> September 1561  
(BM: Cotton MS Vespasian C.XIV vol. 2 ff. 188 – 96 in Goldring *et al* (2014) 195ff)**

These accounts are in Latin and have been translated by MJD. Only the entry for Enfield (i.e. Elsyng) is presented here, though the accounts cover the whole of the 1561 progress on which it was the final stop before London.

**Enfield**

Tuesday 16<sup>th</sup> September in the same place Enfield Steward *iiij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> Buttery xv<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Wardrobe xviiij<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> ob Kitchen *xxij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Poultry xviiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Scullery Cx<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Saucery xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Hangings & Chamber x<sup>li</sup> xx<sup>d</sup> Stable x<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> quadrans Wages xix<sup>li</sup> xx<sup>d</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxxviiij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> ob quadrans**

Wednesday 17<sup>th</sup> September in the same place as above Steward *iiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob Buttery xviiij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> Wardrobe ix<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob Kitchen xl<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob Poultry xij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Scullery Vij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Saucery xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Hangings & Chamber Cxij<sup>s</sup> Stable x<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> quadrans Wages xviiij<sup>li</sup> Viiij<sup>s</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxljij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob*

Thursday 18<sup>th</sup> September in the same place as above Steward Viiij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob Buttery xviiij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> Wardrobe xix<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob quadrans Kitchen xxxj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Poultry xvj<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob Scullery Viiij<sup>li</sup> xviiij<sup>s</sup> Saucery xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Hangings etc vj<sup>li</sup> Vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Stable xv<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> ob quadrans Wages xviiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxljij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob

Friday 19<sup>th</sup> September in the same place as above Steward Vj<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob Buttery xv<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> Wardrobe xviiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> Kitchen xxxviiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> Poultry xiiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> Scullery C<sup>s</sup> Saucery xiiij<sup>s</sup> Hangings and Chamber Vj<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Stable x<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ob Wages xviiij<sup>li</sup> Viiij<sup>s</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxxxiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>

Saturday 20<sup>th</sup> September in the same place as above Steward Vj<sup>li</sup> xviiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob Buttery xvj<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob Wardrobe xiiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob quadrans Kitchen xl<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> Poultry xiiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Scullery iiij<sup>li</sup> xviiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> Saucery xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> Hangings and Chamber Lx<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Stable xij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ob Wages xviiij<sup>li</sup> Viiij<sup>s</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxxx<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> quadrans

Sunday 21<sup>st</sup> September in the same place Steward Ciiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob Buttery xiiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ob Wardrobe xij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob quadrans Kitchen xlvj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>d</sup> Poultry xiiij<sup>li</sup> Viiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob quadrans Scullery xj<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> Saucery xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> Hangings & Chamber viij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Stable xvij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob Wages xviiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> Alms *iiij<sup>s</sup>*  
Cxljij<sup>li</sup> 11<sup>s</sup> 5<sup>d</sup>

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng and Other Royal Houses 29<sup>th</sup> September 1561 – 12<sup>th</sup> December  
1563  
(NA:E351/3201, mm. 2v – 9v)**

**NB** As this is a very long summary of the cost of works at many properties the entries for Elsyng (Enfield) have just been extracted (so sub-totals for sections are omitted) and where sections do not include entries for Enfield or are only concerned with accounting only the heading has been given and ‘no entry’ or ‘omitted’ has been added (this document’s format follows the 1560 – 61 accounts’ and preambles given there for items without an entry for Enfield have also been omitted here). Some marginal summary explanations essentially replicating headings included have also been omitted.

When the Surveyor of the Queen’s Works, John Revell, died in post in 1563 his widow Alice and executors had to prepare accounts, including for consignments of brick and timber that he seems to have had through unofficial channels that needed paying for and so required special dispensation from the Lord Treasurer. A later part of this document is concerned with this, and includes a petition to the Court of Remembrance for extra allowances for the traveling and other expenses of the executors, but has not been transcribed here. However, it is notable that there are no entries for purchasing brick or timber ?which may partly explain the apparent problems with the total for Enfield compared to the constituent costs listed. In any event though one must strongly suspect that these are only partial accounts.

[*m. 1*]

**The Accompte of Alice Revell**

widowe late wife of John Revell called late Surveyor of the Quenes Ma[jesty’s] workes And of Richarde Hille and Roger Coyes of London mercers executors of the laste Will and Testament of the saide John Revell appoynted to the saide office by l[ette]res patentes of oure saide Soveraigne ladye the Quene the tenor whereof hereafter ensueth

[A Latin preamble has been *omitted*]

Which saide executors doe yelde and make This their Accompte, aswell of all and singuler such Somes of money as he the saide John Revell in his lyfe tyme Received of the Quenes highnes treasure by any meanes within the tyme of the Accompte by reason of his saide office Asalso of all suche Somes of money as the saide executors have received sence the Death of the saide John Revell for debtes due within his saide charge And also of the yssuyng payment and defraying of the same in wages of sondrie Artificers workemen and Laborers serving in the bildinge and Reperacons doen at divers the Quenes highnes honors, Castles, Manors, Houses, and places and for provisions and Emptions abowte the same, as by cl severall paye bookes subscribed with the handes of Thomas Fowler Controller of the Quenes Ma[jesty’s] workes John Russell M[aster] Carpenter Cornelis Bronson M[aster] mason deceased and Lewes Stockett nowe M[aster] mason perticulerly mencionyng aswell the names of the artificers and laborers and the nomber of dayes and sev[er]all wages as the perticuler natures of the saide Emptions and p[ro]visions with there severall rates and prices hereuppon duely p[er]used cast tried and examyned may appere That is to saye from the feaste of St Michael tharchangell anno Tercio d[omi]ne Regine pred beyng the day of the determinacon of his last Accompte untell the xij<sup>th</sup> daye of decembre anno Sexto ?dec d[omi]ne Regine in which daye the saide John Revell deceased by the space of twoo hole yeres therefore and fourtene dayes as hereafter ensueth.

[*m. 2*]

**Omitted: Money by hym hadd and receyved of**

(a list of payments already made to Revell)

[*m. 2v*]

**The Saide Accomptaunte is allowed for**

First the saide Accomptaunte is allowed for money by hym paide Deburced and layde owte within the tyme of this Accompte to dyverse and sondrie artificers workmen and laborers occupied and laboring in the

bylding & Rep[ar]acons done at the Queues Ma[jesty's] Castles Mannors Houses and places hereafter expressed, hyred by the Daye at div[er]s and sondrie tymes after sev[er]all rates viz

**Carpenters**

serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of viijd ixd xd and xijd the Daye Viz at ...

Envilde - lxvijs vjd

**Joyners** no entry

**Masons** no entry

**Bricklayers and Tylars**

s[er]ving in the said workes at the severall rates of viijd ixd xd xjd and xijd the daye viz at ...

Envilde - xs

[m. 3]

**Sawyers**

serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of xxd and xxijd by the daye a payre viz at ...

Envilde - iiiij£ vjs viijd

**Plasterers** no entry

**Plumbers**

serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of ixd xd xjd and xijd the daye viz at ...

Envilde - iijs

**Founders** no entry

**Matlayers** no entry

**Paynters** no entry

**Scaffolders** no entry

[m. 3v]

**Sclaters** no entry

**Pavyers** no entry

**Lymeburners** no entry

**Meserscowrers** no entry

**Thetchers** no entry

**Comon Laborers**

serving in the saide workes at the severall rates of ijd vd vijd viijd and ixd the daye viz at ...

Envilde - ls viijd

[m. 4]

**Tymbre** no entry

**Bourdes** no entry

**Quarters** no entry

**Planckes** no entry

**Rafters** no entry

[m. 5]

Money by hym disburced defrayed and layde owte in and aboutes the bylding & repaying of the Quenes Ma[jesty's] Honors Mannors Castelles and Houses done by hyme with in the tyme of this Accompte viz

**Provisions and Emptions of di[ver]s kynds of Stuffe**

**Poles and mastes** no entry

**Spades Shovells Treis<sup>367</sup>, Sifses, and payles**

p[ro]vided and bought at the severall prices of vs, vijs, and xvjs the doss[en] for the necessarie use in the saide workes and occupied viz at ...

Envild - xxd

**Mattes** no entry

**Bricke** no entry

**Tyle**

of all sortes provided and bought at the sev[er]all prices of viijs viijs vjd, ixs, xs and xjs the thousande bestowed andemployed viz at ...

---

367 I.E. trays.

Envilde - xijs vjd

**Stone** no entry

**Lyme and Chalke**

provided and bought at vjs and vijs the hundreth employed and occupied viz at ...

[*m. 5v*]

Envilde - xs

**Sande** no entry

**Here** no entry

**Pickaxes** no entry

**Ropes** no entry

**Sowder**

provided and bought by weight at iiijd ob and vjd ob the pounce, spent and occupied viz at ...

Envilde - vs xd

**Leade** no entry

**Sea Cole** no entry

[*m. 6*]

**Tarras**<sup>368</sup> no entry

**Nayles**

Sciz duple xd single xd nayle ijd iijd iiijd vd and vjd nayle with Sprignayle and spiking provided and bought at the severall rates and prices of xs and vs the m xviijd xxd ijs viijd iijs iiijd and iiijd the m and by weight at iijd ob the pound occupied spent and employed viz at ...

Envilde - ixv xd]

**Iron and yronworke**

Sci[lli]z[et] double casementes curteyne roddes with oylletes sodlet barres for wyndowes, hukes<sup>369</sup> for hangynges garnettes and grates for Sinckes bought by weight at ijd, ijd ob, iijd and iiijd the pounce Doble Stocklockes great Doble hooped Stocklockes, Plate lockes, Single lockes for doores with other Smale lockes of divers sortes greate and smale for portalles, Cubbourdes, Chestes, and Settles with keyes of all sortes greate and smale, Boltes hynges, rynges, Joyntes haspes w[ith] staples with other yron worke provided and bought at divers and sondrie rates and prices employed and occupied viz at ...

Envilde - xiijs iiijd

**Glasse and glasing**

provided bought and paide for at vjd the fote iiijd the pane and ij ob the fote mending employed done and bestowed viz at ...

Envilde - xs ijd

[*m. 6v*]

**Haye and Graynes** no entry

**Divers and sondrie smale necessities** no entry

**Carriage of the saide provisions**

The sayde Accomptaunte is also allowed for money by hym delivered and payed for the hyre of Cartes Tumbrels Botes and lyghters at the severall rates of ijd iijd iiijd vjd and viijd the lode and at the rates of xviijd xxd xxijd and ijs by the daye and iijd the myle for carriage transporting and conveyng of all and singler the said provisions and Emptions aswell by lande as by water frome and to dyvers and sondrie places viz to ...

Envilde - xvijs iiijd

[*m. 7*]

**Wages of Officers and Ministers of the Wourkes With other n[e]cc[essar]ie charges and expenses**

**The S[ur]veyor of the Workes** no entry

**The Comptroller of the Workes** no entry

[*m. 7v*]

---

368 I.E. tar.

369 I.E. hooks.

**The M[aste]r Carpenter** no entry  
**The M[aste]r Mason** no entry  
**The M[aste]r Plasterer** no entry  
**The S[er]geant Plumber** no entry  
**The Master Glasyer** no entry  
**Purveyors** no entry

[m. 8]

**Clerks** no entry  
**Keapers of storehouses** no entry

[m. 8v]

**Clockmaker** no entry

**Expenses and Ridingcharges of div[er]s p[er]sons p[re]sting of laborers & taking up of cartes for carriages the wages of a carter for keping of carthorse w[ith] the rent of certayne ground wherein brick was made** no entry (though not all itemised by location)

[m. 9]

**Some Totall**

of the paymentes and Allowances aforesaid viz for wages of Artificers Woorckemen and Laborers - iij<sup>m</sup> ix<sup>c</sup> xlvij£ xvs xd Provicons and Emptions - v<sup>m</sup> lxxix£ vjs xd ob haye and Graynes - xxxvj£ xijs vjd Smalle necc[essar]ies - cxxvj£ ijs ix d ob Cariages - ix<sup>c</sup> iij<sup>xx</sup> xj£ viijs vd q. Wages of officers and Ministres of the woorkes with other charges and expences - cc lvj£ xvij s ix d That is to Saye }

The Tower of London	vj <sup>c</sup> viij£ ix s ob
Westm[inster] al[ia]s Whitehall	iiij <sup>m</sup> iij <sup>c</sup> iij <sup>xx</sup> iij£ xv s xjd q
The Parliament House	cxxxiiij£ ix s ijs
Somerset Place	cxliij£ ijs ob
Saynte James	xliij£ xv s xd ob
Saynte Johns	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xv£ vjs vjd
Hampton Courte	vj <sup>c</sup> xxxij£ xvij s ijd
Syon Place	ccclxv£ xvij s iiij d ob
Sheene Place	lxvij£ xiijs xd ob
Richemounte	cc iij <sup>xx</sup> j£ xijs viij d ob
Grenewiche	m vj <sup>c</sup> lxj£ ix d ob q
Windsor Castle	vij <sup>c</sup> lxxij£ ijs iiij d ob
<b>Endefelde</b>	<b>xv£ vd<sup>370</sup></b>
Otelandes	clxxij£ xvs viij d ob
Hatefelde	iiij <sup>xx</sup> viij£ xvs
Nottingham Castle	cxxxviij£ jd q
Saynte Albanes	lx£ xs vjd ob q
The Stables at the Mewes	xij£ vs
The Storehous at Tower Hill	cj£ xijs viij d
The Storehous at the Mynoresse	vij <sup>c</sup> liij£ xijs ix d q
<b>}– x<sup>m</sup> viij<sup>c</sup> xxxviij£ iijs ijd q<sup>371</sup></b>	

And so the saide Accomptauntes are indebtedt upon this theyre Accompte the Some of }– cxxj£ ijs ijd q Wherof Allowed to the Awditors of the prestes by order of thie Lorde Treasurer, Chauncellor, and undertreasorer of the Eschequier, in consideration of necc[essar]ies yerelie employed and spent in theyr offices and other charges incydent to the same at x£ p[er] ann[u]m for twoo yeres ended at the feaste of Saynte Michaell tharchaungell last within the tyme of this Accompte Anno D[omi]ne Regine Elizabeth v<sup>to</sup> - xx£ Allowed also to the same Accomptes by Discreation of the same lorde Treasurer, Chauncellor, and undertreasorer, in consideration of the charges of the saide late Surveyor Dyvers wayes susteyned, in the

370 This total appears to be 1 d short of what it should be.

371 This in fact appears to add up to £10,798 4 s 2¼ d and many of the omitted sub totals in the document also appear to be wrong.

service of the saide office; exceading his allowances abovemencyoned as the saide Executors have faythefully affirmed uppon the Declaration of this Accompte as by a bill of petytions exhibited by theym, subscribed by the said lorde Treasurer, Chauncellor, and Undertreasurers declaring the cawses thereof remayning emonges the remembraunces of this Accompte maye appere; and as like allowance was gyven to the saide late Surveyor uppon like consideration in the precedent Accompte the Some of - xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> vjs viijd Also Allowed to the said Accomptauntes for money by theym paide to Will[ia]m Walgraves esquier for certeyne tymber and brycke taken to the Quenes Ma[jesty's] use by James Revell one of the under purveyors to the saide John Revell late Surveyor of hir highnes woorkes, owte of the landes and groundes of the saide Willyam

[m. 9v]

Walgrave in the Countie of Essex and Suff[olk] as maye appere by the copy of a Certificate under the hand of Henry Fanshawe the Quenes Maiesties Remembrauncer of the saide Courte of the eschequier remayning with this Accompte, the originall whereof being retorned into the said Courte by Edward Bocking Henry Golding and John Christmas esquires uppon a Comission to theym in that behalf directed declaring the same to be taken in the groundes of the saide Willyam Walgrave as aforesaide to the value of xliij<sup>s</sup> vjs viijd remayneth in the saide Countie the moste parte of whiche saide tymber was brought to the Bridge house of London, and there delivered for other tymber whiche the saide late Surveyor borrowed of the Citie store for hir Ma[jesty's] woorkes, as by Certificate under the hande of John Nicolles clerke of the Bridgehouse aforesaide may appere for whiche there is no allowance before geven to the saide Accomptauntes and therefor here allowed by order and warraunt of the saide lorde Treasurer Chauncellor, and Undertreasurer in full satisfacon of the saide demaunde of xliij<sup>s</sup> vjs viijd the Some of - xxx<sup>s</sup> And then the saide Accomptauntes doe owe uppon the determination of this theyre Accompte the Some of - xxxviij<sup>s</sup> xvjs vjd q Whiche Some of theyme seven poundes six tenne shillinges and six pence farthing is paide by the saide Executors into the Receipte of the Eschequier as by a tallye levied ?terme ?pasche xij<sup>mo</sup> die Julij anno vij<sup>mo</sup> D[omi]ne Regine Elizabethe predicte may appere

And so the saide Accomptauntes be of this theyre Accompte clerelye discharged and Quyte:

Winchester ?Ry ?W?ebyle ?Wa??<sup>372</sup>

Ex<sup>r</sup> p.

{ Johan H?amby }

{ Henrim Coddenham }

Audit

---

372 Faded/illegible signatures.



The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 12<sup>th</sup> December 1563 – 29<sup>th</sup> September 1565<sup>373</sup>  
(NA:E351/3202, mm. 5 – 5v)

[m. 1 and following]

**Th[e]office of S[ur]veyor of the Woorkes of the Quenes Ma[jesty's] Castelles  
Lordeshippes Mannors Howses & Others  
Th[e]accompte of Lewes Stocket Surveyor of the Quenes Ma[jesty's] Workes**

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

That is to saie aswell of all suche Somes of moneye of her Ma[jesty's] Treasure as the saide Accompt[a]unte, or enye his Deputie or Deputies hathe receaved and had enye man[nor] of wages w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte As of thissuinge, payeng, and defrayenge of the same of and for div[er]se and sondrye nec[essar]ie p[ro]visions & Empcons employed & occupied in & upon the saide woorkes & Rep[ar]acons And for carriages of the same to and from sondrye places by Land and by water And also for wages and entertaingement of sondrye Artificers and woorkemen, & Labourers s[er]ving in the saide woorkes together w[ith] Dyettes Ryding Chardges & Boathyer of the saide Accompt[a]unte, and others of thofficers, serveyours, and clerkes travelling and attending from tyme to tyme the ov[er]sight of the saide woorkes & Rep[ar]acons from the decease of John Revell late S[ur]vey[or] of the saide woorkes who deceased the xijth daye of Decembre Anno Sexto die D[omi]ne Elizabeth Regine Untill the feaste of St Michaell Tharch[angel] in the Seaventhe yeare of her Ma[jesty's] Raigne being by the space of One hole yere thre q[ua]rters & xvij dayes As by cxvj sev[er]all paye bookes subscribed w[ith] thandes of the saide Accomptaunte, the Comptroller, M[aster] Masone & M[aster] Carpenter p[ar]ticerly menconinge the saide Empcons, provisions, and carriages together w[ith] the names of thartificers, woorkemene & Labourers, and the nombre of dayes, tymes & places of theyre s[er]vice w[ith] theyre sev[er]all wages hereupon dulye p[er]used caste tryed and examined dother at large appeare

[m. 5]

Also allowed for woorkes and Rep[ar]acons don[e] aswell upon div[er]se of the quenes Ma[jesty's] owne howses as upon other howses wherein her Ma[jesty's] lodged in her p[ro]gresse p[er] two Monthes di. ended the xvjth of Septembre, Anno Sexto Regine ?p[er] ?di viz

**Empcon & p[ro]vision viz of**

**The Mannor of Enfeilde. viz<sup>374</sup>**

**Tymbre** two Lodes

}– xxs

**Bricke** mm di

}– xxs

**Tyles** v<sup>m</sup> v<sup>c</sup> att xs and ix s m w[ith] ijs jd for xxv Ruffe Tyles<sup>375</sup>

}– liiij s jd

**Lathe** di Lode

}– xs

[m. 5v]

**Lyme** two Lodes

}– xix s

**Sow[l]der** di cwt

}– xxiiij s iiij d

**Billet and Talwood<sup>376</sup>** iij lodes

373 Though the accounts cannot themselves be more closely dated they relate as indicated below to preparation for a royal visit known to have been in late July 1564 so the Elsyng entry almost certainly belongs to earlier the same year.

374 The heading is actually on m. 5v.

375 Probably roof tiles, perhaps specifically meaning ridge tiles.

}– xjs iiijd

**Small necc[essar]ies** viz Spades payles, Traves, Basketes Tylepynnes, and others

}– xxiijs xd

**Nayles** of sondreye sortes

}– lviijs ixd

**Iron** wroughte of sondrye sortes at iijd the pounde

}– xv£ xvs iiijd

**Glasing** viz newe att vijd the foote olde glasse newe set at iijd the foote iiijd the payne mending, and jd the quarrell

}– vj£ xvs xjd

}– xxxiiij£ xjs vijd

**Carriadge**

of provisions by Carte after iijd the myle

}– lvjs

**Wages of Artificers, woorkemen, and Labourers viz**

**Carpenters** at xijd xjd and xd p[er] diem

}– lxixs ijd

**Sawyers** at ijs the cople p[er] diem

}– xxviijs

**Bricklayers** at xjd and xd p[er] diem

}– xxijs xjd

**Plomm[er]s** at xijd & xjd p[er] die[m]

}– xxxijs xd

**Plasterers** at xijd and ixd p[er] diem

}– xxvjs iiijd

**Comm[o]n Laborers** one at xd the rest at viijd p[er] die[m]

}– vj£ xvijjs vd

**George Barwicke** p[er]veio[r] p[er] vj dayes at xvjd p[er] die[m]

}– viijs

**John Swythen Clerke of the Checke** p[er] xxviiij dayes at xijd p[er] diem

}– xxviijs

}–lv£ ijd

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 28<sup>th</sup> April to 25<sup>th</sup> May 1566**  
(NA:E351/3203, mm. 21 – 21v)

*[m. 1 and following]*

**The office of Surveyo[r] of the woorkes of the Q[ueen's] M[ajesty's] honors  
lordeships Manors Castles & others  
The Accompte of Lewis Stocket Surveyor**

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

That is to saye aswell of all suche Some and Somes of money of hir Ma[jesty's] Treasure as the saide Accompt[a]unte by hym self or by any his Deputie or Deputies clerkes or serv[a]untes have receved and had any manner of wayes within the tyme of this Accompte, Asalso of thissuyng paymente and defraying of the same of and for sondrie necc[essar]ie provisions, and Empcons employed and occupied in and uppon the saide woorkes and rep[ar]acons and for the carriage of all manner of provisions and necc[essar]ies employed and bestowed in and uppon the saide woorkes to and frome sondrie places by lande and by water. And also for the wages and enterteignement of sondrie artificers worrkemen and laborers serving in the saide woorkes together with the Dyettes Rydingcharges and Botehire of the sayde Accomptaunte and others of the Officers purveyors and Clerkes travelling and attending from tyme to tyme the Oversight of the saide woorkes and Rep[ar]acons. That is to saye frome the feaste of St Michaeoll Thaurch[a]ungell Anno Septimo D[omi]ne Regine nunc Elizabeth, untill the saide feaste of St Michael Tharch[a]ungell Anno Nono enisdem d[omi]ne Regine by the space of twoe hole yeres, as by .....<sup>377</sup> paybookes subscribed with thandes of the saide Accompt[a]unte the comptroller M[aster] Mason and M[aster] Carpenter p[ar]ticlerly menconing the empcons p[ro]visions & carriage aforesaide, together w[ith] the names of the artificers woorkmen and Laborers, and the nomber of dayes tymes and places of theyre service with their severall wages hereuppon duly p[er]used cast tried & exa[mi]ned, doethe at large appere

*[m. 21]*

**The Mano[r] of Enfilde**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for money by hym like wise paide and disburced for like woorkes and rep[ar]acons done in and uppon hir Ma[jesty's] house at hir mano[r] of Enfelde aforesaide in xxvij daies ending xxv<sup>to</sup> Maij Anno viij Regine P[ro]cedre

**Empcons and Provisions**

**Tymber** viz Rafters and quarters one lode

– xijs

**Bourdes** v cwt at iijs iiijd the hundreth

– xvjs viijd

**Lathes** one Lode

– xxijs ixd

**Bricke** iiij<sup>m</sup> at xs the thousande

– xls

**Tyle** xv<sup>m</sup> playne tyles at xs the thousande vij£ xs di cth rooffe tyles vs & vc paving tyles vs in all

– vij£

**Lyme** viz iiij cwt at vijs & iiij cwt at viij?s the cth

– lijs<sup>378</sup>

**Nayles** of sondrie sortes at divers prices

– lixs iiijd

**Sande** xij lodes at xd the lode

– xs

---

377 Left blank.

378 ?Mistotalled.

**Necc[essar]ies** viz iij busshels of here xijd vj busshelles of tylepynnes vjs and bromes vjd

– vjs vjd

}– **xix£ iijd**

**Ca[r]riage**

of Lathes, Quarterbourdes Rafters and other necc[essar]ies frome London to Enfilde by lande at ijd the myle lode carriage

}– **vjs viijd**

[m. 21v]

**Wages of**

**Carpenters** at xjd p[er] diem a pece

}– **xxijs**

**Tylers** at xjd and xd p[er] diem

}– **cxs**

**Laborers** at viijd p[er] diem

}– **iiij£ xvjs**

**Clerke of the Checke** viz James Hawkyns xxiiij daies at viijd p[er] diem

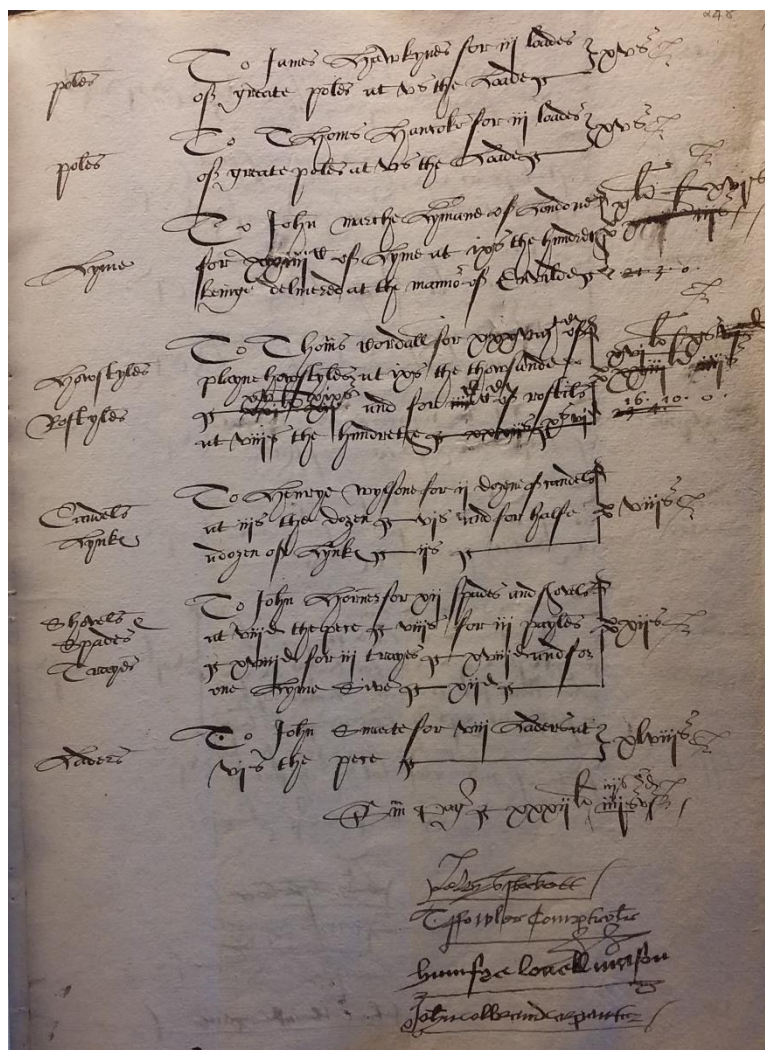
}– **xvjs**

}– **xij£ iiij**

In all the chardges of the saide woorkes and Reparacons done there within the tyme aforesaide as by the perticler paybooke thereof subscribed as aforesaide, hereuppon perused tryed caste examined and remaying appereth the Some of

}– **xxxj£ xs xjd**

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng 1568**  
**(Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v)**



**Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C f. 248 (photo Judith Stones)**

[f. 243v]

**Chardges Done at the Manno[r] of Envielde**

**Carpenters** occupied not only in makinge of newe shedes<sup>379</sup> over the raenges and makinge of partycions daming upp of dores and puttinge in of newe rafters in sundary of the loginges and furring of the olde on[e]s But also in makinge of tables formes tressells cobbordes dores and wyndowes with div[er]se other necessaries &c

**at xijd the daye**

Henry Lawe	– xxiiij daies	– xxiijs
Rycharde Mowsdall	– xxiiij daies	– xxiijs
Wyll[ia]m Gyfforde	– xxiiij daies	– xxiijs
Henry Whighte	– xxiiij daies	– xxiijs
Humfreye Parker	– vj daies	– vjs
Wyll[ia]m Awsten	– vij daies	– vijs

**Prentices at xd the daye**

Wyll[ia]m Trettone	– xxiiij daies	– xixs ijd
Richard Lawe	– xxiiij daies	– xixs ijd

---

379 Probably shades.

**S[u]m. pag. vijf iijs iiijd**

John ?I?p ?beckett  
 T Fowler Comptrol[e]r  
 Humfre Lovell Mason  
 John Colborn Carpenter<sup>380</sup>

[f. 244]

**Joynners** occupied in makinge of newe casmentes and mendinge of dores in the que[e]ns privy Loginge as also in makinge of casementes for my Lord of Lesters and my Lorde Stewards loginge w[ith] other nec[essaries]

**at xijd the daye**

Rychard Byssyter	– ix daies	– ix
Henrye Pore	– xij daies	– xijs

– xxjs

**Brickleyers and tyllers** occupied not onlye in newe tyllinge and poyntinge all the pr[iv]y loginges and offices abowte the hole howse But also in underpyninge of ?gronndsels<sup>381</sup> daminge up of dores and p[ri]vys mendinge of the brick wales in sundrye places and makinge of newe ranges in the kychens w[ith] div[er]se other necessaries &c

**at xijd the daye**

John Ralle	– xix daies	– xixs
Thom[a]s Yonge	– xix daies	– xixs
Wyll[ia]m Howe	– xix daies	– xixs
Wyll[ia]m Godrige	– xxij daies ij nytes	– xxiijs
Wyll[ia]m Taylleo[r]	– xxij daies ij nytes	– xxiijs
Wyll[ia]m Rymer	– xvj daies	– xvjs
Richard Algood	– xvj daies	– xvjs
Thom[a]s Weste	– xvj daies	– xvjs
John Garrate	– xix daies di	– xixs vjd
Wyll[ia]m Sowthorn	– xvij daies	– xvjs
Richard Smarte	– xix daies	– xixs

– x£ viijs vjd

**S[u]m. Pag. – xj£ ix s vjd**

[f. 244v]

**Yet Bricklayers and tyllers at xjd the daye**

James Mathewe	– xv daies	– xiijs ix d
Steven Wrighte	– xvj daies	– xiijs viijd
John Actone	– xij daies	– xjs
Henrye Longe	– xxj daies	– xixs iijd
Wyll[ia]m Bayntone	– xix daies	– xvjs vd

**Prentices to the bricklayers and tyllers at xd the daye**

Robarte Saunders	– xix daies	– xvs xd
Thom[a]s Bowene	– xix daies	– xvs xd
Robarte Harrys	– xix daies	– xvs xd
James Smythe	– xv daies	– xijs vjd
John Hawkyns	– xxiiij daies	– xxs
Rob[e]rte Bayntone	– xxij daies	– xviijs iiijd
Rychard Fri[e]nd	– xxj daies	– xvjs vjd

– ix£ xjs xjd

**Plasterers** occupied in newe whiting and plasteringe sundry fawtes in the p[ri]vy Loginges and abowte the howse w[ith] other necessaries &c

380 These are signatures and repeated throughout the book at the end of each f. but are omitted after this.

381 I.E. groundseals, for timber buildings' base beams.

**at xijd the daye**

Rychard Brigges	– x daies	– xs
Wyll[ia]m Bat[e]man	– x daies	– xs
George Goodson	– xv daies	– xvs
Wyll[ia]m Hande	– xv daies	– xvs

**Is****S[um]. Pag. xij<sup>£</sup> xxij<sup>d</sup>***[f. 245]*

**Plumbers** occupied not only in mending of the leades and gotters abowte the p[ri]vy logings and offices But also in serching and mendinge of the condyte pypis in sondry places where they were broken w[ith] div[er]se other necessaries &c

**at xijd the daye**

Rycharde Manndye	– xx daies	– xxs
Myghell Dyer	– viij daies	– viijs
Wyll[ia]m Clark	– x daies	– xs

**xxxvijs**

**Mazare Scowrers**<sup>382</sup> occupied in making clene the sinkes and p[ri]vyes abowt the howse w[ith] other nesessaries

**at xijd the daye**

Thom[a]s Samson	– vj daies	– vjs
John Anyngtone	– vij daies	– vijs
Thom[a]s Harryse	– vjs daies	– vjs
Rob[e]rte Weste	– vj daies	– vjs

**xxvs****Labowrers to the plasterers at viijd the daye**

Dievy Haryson	– x daies	– vjs viijd
Humfrey Barkley	– x daies	– vjs viijd
Wyll[ia]m Mayes	– x daies	– vjs viijd
Thom[a]s Sarre	– xv daies	– xs
Richard Ryse	– xv daies	– xs

**xls****S[um]. Pag. v<sup>£</sup> iijs***[f. 245v]*

**Com[m]on Labowrers** occupied not only in helpinge of the carpenters and S[er]vinge of the Bricklayers and tylers But also in helpinge of the plomersand dyginge of Sand and gravel in the chase and loadinge of cartes w[ith] the same and dyginge for the condyt pyp[e]s in sundrye places and ?pynnyng<sup>383</sup> of tyls w[ith] div[er]se other necessaries &c

**at viijd the daye**

Wyll[ia]m Chandele	– xxviij daies	– xviijs viijd
Wyll[ia]m Bodye	– xxij daies	– xiijs viijd
John Ryntlor	– xxij daies	– xiijs viijd
Edwarde Gyle	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Richarde Archer	– xvij daies	– xijs
Roberte Bartone	– xvij daies	– xijs
John Steffe	– xxiiij daies	– xvs iiiij
John Smythe	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
James Matryes	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Fremane Kynge	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Thomas Beane	– xvj daies	– xs viijd

382 Mazerscowrers were higher paid labourers who may have assisted plumbers, levelled ground and cleared rubbish etc but particularly cleared drains and garderobes.

383 I.E. pinning.

Rycharde Rewene	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Peter Horgrane	– xv daies	– xs
John Erodale	– ix daies	– vjs
John Swansone	– xiiij daies di	– ix
John Symson	– xiiij daies	– viijs viijd

**S[u]m. pag. ix̄ vs**

[f. 246]

**Yet Comon Labourers at viijd the daye**

Rycharde Charles	– xv daies	– xs
John Clarke	– xv daies	– xs
Thom[a]s Bennote	– xv daies	– xs
Wyll[ia]m Johnstone	– xvj daies di	– xjs
John Antonye	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Steven Parker	– xx daies	– xijs iiijd
Awstene Baldwyne	– xiiij daies	– viijs viijd
Wyll[ia]m Selybrend	– xv daies	– xs
Henrye Thomas	– xviiij daies	– xijs
Thom[a]s Segges	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Edwarde Stantone	– xvj daies	– xs viijd
Lewis Jones	– xiiij daies	– ix iiijd
Robart Essone	– xj daies	– vjs iiijd
Edwarde ?Bowtes	– xxj daies	– xiijs
Raffe Symson	– xxij daies	– xiijs viijd
James Letcher	– xxiiij daies	– xvs iiijd
Henrye Snayle	– xx daies	– xijs iiijd
Cutbert Wylde	– xxj daies	– xiijs
X John Deacon	– xx daies	– xijs iiijd

**S[u]m. Pag. x̄ xviijs iiijd**

[f. 246v]

**Cartes** by the day occupied not only in car[t]ing of sande and loume forthe of the chase to the manno[r] of Envyld conteyning ij myles But also in car[t]inge of Robbyshe forthe of the howse in sondry places w[ith] di[ver]se other necessaries

**at ijs the daye**

James Hawkens yong[er]	– xj daies	– xxijs
Thom[a]s Hawkins	– viij daies di	– xvjs
Antonye Skrofte	– x daies di	– xxjs
John Bankes	– xij daies	– xxiijs
Thom[a]s Berrye	– v daies di	– xjs
Robarte Stands	– xvj daies	– xxxijs

**vj̄ vjs**

**A Purvey[or]** one foote occupied in providinge of div[er]se and sundrye kindes of provisons

**at xijd the daie**

James Hawkenes	– xxvj daies	– xxvjs
----------------	--------------	---------

**Clarke** occupied in overseinge of the worke mene and labowrers and taking the note of the receipte of sundrye kyndes of provicons

**at xijd the daye**

Robarte Dalle	– xxvj daies	– xxvjs
---------------	--------------	---------

**S[u]m. Pag. viij̄ xixs**

[f. 247]

**Provisions**

**Elme dresers planch borde**

To Wyll[ia]m Ruddoke of London for iiiij great Elme dressers at vs the pece – xxs and for v C and xv



foote of plannch borde at iiijs the hundrth – xxs vijd

– xls vijd

**q[uar]ter bourde**

To Edmonde Pallmer for viij C di xxj foote of q[uar]terbordes at iijs iiijd the hundreth

– xxixs

**q[uar]ter borde Laths**

To Thomas Bootes for viij C di vj foote of q[uar]terborde at iijs iiijd the hundrith – xxviijs vjd and for halfe a loode of laths ix

– xxxvijs vjd

**plannch borde Hartlathe**

To Wyll[ia]m Lovell of London for vij C di of plannchbord at iiijs the C – xxxs and for one load of harte lath – xxij

– lijs

**q[uar]terborde**

To Wyll[ia]m Chandeler for vj C of q[uar]terbord at iiijs the hundreth

– xxiijs

**q[uar]terbourde**

To John Stere for ix C di of q[uar]terbourd at iijs iiijd the hundreth

– xxxjs viijd

**planchborde**

To Wyll[ia]m Johnson of London for one m of planche bourde at iiijs the C

– xls

**S[u]m. Pag. xij<sup>£</sup> xiijs ix**

*[f. 247v]*

**Rafters**

To Raffe Astone for halfe a loade of Rafters

– vjs

**q[uar]ters**

To John Astone for one loade of q[uar]ter[s]

– xijs

**Lathe q[uar]ters**

To Richarde Kinge for one loade of lathe – xviijs and for one Loade di of q[uar]ter[s] at xijs the Loade – xviijs

– xxxvjs

**Jesse<sup>384</sup> planchborde**

To Wyll[ia]m Strudwick for one loade di of Jeest at xijs the loade – xviijs and for vj C di xxij foote of planch bord at iijs iiijd the hundreth – xxij vd

– xls vd

**plankes**

To Wyll[ia]m Jons for iij planckes at vs the pece for a dresser

– xvs

**Laths**

To John Starle for one loade of hartlath

– xxs

**Plankes Joyss**

To John Morryssone for ij loades of good oken plankes at xiijs iiijd the load and for har[?fe] load of Joyse

– vijs

– xxxiijs viijd

**poles hurdells**

To Robarte Thorne for vj loades of scaffold poles at vs the load – xxxs and for one load of hurdels – viijs

– xxxvijs

---

384 I.E. joists.

**S[u]m Pag. x£ xiiij***[f. 248]***poles**

To James Hawkynes for iij Loades of greate poles at vs the Loade

– xvs

**poles**

To Thom[a]s Hancocks for iij loades of greate poles at vs the Loade

– xvs

**Lyme**

To John Marche Lymane of London for xxiiij cwt of Lyme at ixs the hundreth beinge delivered at the manno[r] of Endvilde

– x£ xvjs

**Howstyles Roftyles**<sup>385</sup>To Thom[a]s Cordall<sup>386</sup> for xxxv m di of playne howstyles at ixs the thousande – ~~xv£ xixs [vjd]~~ and for ?iiij cwt di roftils at viijs the hundreth ~~xxxij s vjd – xvj£ xs vjd~~~~xxiiij£ iiijd~~ £16 10 s 0 d**Candels Lynkes**<sup>387</sup>

To Henrye Wylsone for ij dosen of candels at iijs the dosen – vjs and for halfe a dosen of Lynkes – ijs

– viijs

**Shovels Spades Trays**

To John Horner for xij spades and shovels at viijd the pece – viijs for iij payles – xviiij for iij trays – xviiij and for one Lyme Sive – xijd

– xijs

**Laders**

To John ?Smeiete for viij Laders at xjs the pece

– xlviijs

**S[u]m Pag. xxxij£ iiij s *iijs***<sup>388</sup>*[f. 248v]***Mates**

To Georg Barwick for iiij dozene of mates at iiij s viijd the dozene

– xviijs viijd

**Bastrope Cord**

To John Grene for viij peces of smale baste rope at vjd the pece – iiij s and for vj peces of cord at vjd the pece – iijs

– vijs

**Bromes**

To John More for iij dozene of Bromes for the tylers at iiijd the dozene

– xijd

**Tylpins**

To John Welshe for xiiij Busshels of tylpins at xijd the Busshell

– xiijs

**Tylpins**

To Robarte Waynes for vj Busshels of tylpins at xijd the Busshell

– vjs

**Candells Sives**

To Thom[a]s Northe for viij lb of candels at iiijd the pound – ijs and for ij sives at xd the pece – xxd

– iijs viijd

---

385 This section has been corrected by striking through and substituting arabic numerals. Roftyle (roof tiles) may mean ridge tiles.

386 Cordell.

387 Lynkes here probably denotes lengths of rope or cord.

388 Italics indicate a superscript insertion above iiij s.

**Sow[l]der**

To Henrye Deacone ??S[u]rvannt ?plon[mer] for cwt of sowder at vd the pounce – xlvjs viijd And for viij cwt di of newe leade for the gotters beinge caste in shettes at xijs the hundreth – v£ ijs  
– vij£ viijs viijd

**Glassinge**

To Thom[a]s Wolfe glassyer for xij foote of newe glase at vjd the foote  
– vjs

**S[u]m. Pag. – x£ iijs**

[f. 249]

**Roppes**

To Wydow Hewes for xx lb of smale roppe to hange frames w[ith] canvas befor[e] the que[er]ns wyndows to kepp away the sune at iiijd the pounce  
– vjs viijd

**Dyging up of olde bricke bricklayers**

To Steven Wrichte for the dyginge upp and makinge clene of xxviij m v [C] lb<sup>389</sup> of old bricke and Layinge the same agayne in a brick wale at ijs iiijd the m  
– iiij£ xvs

**Taskeworke carpenters**

To Wyll[ia]m G[r]yffor for the Setting up of ij uprighte postes one plate and ij braces under the ?sclater howse<sup>390</sup> to hym for the dowinge of the same ?soe taken by great  
– xiijs iiijd

**Nayles**

To Hewghe Dockseye Ironmonger for these p[ar]calls followinge viz for v m of dowble xd n[ai]lls at xs the thowsande – ls for v m of single xd n[ai]lls at vs the m – xxvs for x m of vjd n[ai]lls at iijs the thowsand – xls for one m of vd n[ai]lls – ijs iiijd for one m of iiijd nayls – ijs viijd for vij m of ijd n[ai]lls at xxd the m – xjs viijd And for iiij somes of ijd n[ai]lls at xijs the some – xlvijjs  
– ix£ viijd

**Landcariage**

To Robarte Ive for the landcar[riage] of xiiij lodes of fawm stofe from sundry places in London to the blewe bore w[ith]owt Al[d]gate at vjd the loade  
– vijs<sup>391</sup>

**S[u]m. Pag. xv£ ijs viijd**

[f. 249v]

**N[ai]lls**

To John Grene for one m of vjd n[ai]lls iijs And for one m of iiijd n[ai]lls – ijs vjd  
– vjs vjd

**Bowes**

To John Crabbe for vj loades of bowes for the ranges at xiiij the Loade  
– vijs

**Ironworke**

To John Hunte for the makinge of xxvj seyngle stoklocke keyes at iiijd the pece  
– viijs viijd

**Landcariage**

To Wyll[ia]m Wante Thom[a]s Awstens Richard Shawe Wyll[ia]m Drewe and John Davies w[ith] others for the Landcariage of xj Loades of Bourdes q[uar]ter Lathe rafters Jeste Lead Sowder nayles and Ironworke from Londone to the manner of Envyldde conteyninge x myles at iiijd the myle the loade cariage

389 28,500 bricks seems to be the most likely interpretation (28,005 seems improbably precise); in any event the lb seems likely to be an error because it seems unlikely that bricks would be quantified by weight.

390 Slaughter house.

391 How this carriage of farm stuff from various locations (none of which can have been Elsyng) to a tavern in London related to the works seems very hard to imagine unless it was being transported on to Elsyng.

– iij~~s~~ iiijd xxxvjs viijd

Cartes caringe of poles from Wo[o]dgr[e]ene to the mano[r] of Enfilde cont iij myls at iijd the myle the Loade cariage

### Landcariage

John Drewe – iij loades – ijs iijd  
Thom[a]s Candes – ij Loades – xvijjd

### Landcariage

To Henrye Wrighte for the landcariage of iij loades of plankes & Joss?e from Northehale to the mano[r] of Envyld conteyning v myles at iijd the myle the load cariage

– iij~~s~~ ix d

### S[um]. Pag. – iij~~£~~ vjs iiijd

[f. 250]

### Landcariage

To Wyll[ia]m Westeberye for the Landcariage of one loade of formes from Havering to Enfilde beinge xj myles at iijd the myle – ijs ix d for the Landcariage of the ?tente<sup>392</sup> and the carpenters ?toles<sup>393</sup> from Haveringe<sup>394</sup> to Enfilde – ijs ix d

– vs vjd

### Iron Worke

To Rychard Jefferies Blaksmythe for these p[ar]cells followinge vjz for x payer of curse garnettes and xij payer of henges and hookes all weyinge cwt xxvj lb at iijd the pounce – xxxiijs vjd And for iij dozene of blacke boltes w[ith] lowpes and staples at vjs the dossene – xviijs

– lijs vjd

### Ironworke

To Gylbarte Polsons Locksmythe for these p[ar]cells followinge viz for vj dossene of Lyverye lokes delivered into the store at xiijs the dossene – iij~~£~~ iiijs for vj dozene of stocklocke staples at xvijjd the dossene – ix s for one dossene of dowble howped stocklockes at ijs the pece – xxiijs for vj Stocklocke staples – ix d for ij dozene of whyghte boltes at xijd the pece – ijs xxiijs for xvij whighte stapells at ijd the pece – iij~~s~~ for a newe casmente for M[aste]r Secretaries Loginge – iij~~s~~ iiijd for ij payer of doftayles<sup>395</sup> for M[aste]r Secretarye at viijjd the payer – xvjd for ij hanginge lokes for the wardrope dores – ijs iiijd for iij plate lokes Sett in stockes for the ?garden

### S[um]. Pag. lviijs

[f. 250v]

### Ironworke<sup>396</sup>

at vjs viijjd the pece – xxs for iij shutinge staples w[ith] ?sleeves<sup>397</sup> for the said Lockes at viijjd the pece – ijs for ij pair of henges for casmentes in the p[ri]vye chamb[er] – xijd for xij handells for the que[er]ns loginges at xijd the pece – xijs for ij M[aste]r bye keyes for the que[er]ns Loginges at ijs the pece – iiijs for ij M[aste]r keyes for the que[er]ns Loginges at iiijs the pece – viijs for ij cortene<sup>398</sup> rodes tynted whighte weyinge xxvj lb at iiijd the pound – viijjd viijjd for his manes attendance the space of vij daies at xd the daye – vs xd And for his Rydinge chardges the space of vij daies at ijs the daye – xiijs

– xj~~£~~ vjs iij d

### Glas[s]e

To Petter Nychollson glaser for these p[ar]cells followinge viz In the bedchambre mad[e] of newe glase vj foote at vjd ob the foote mended ij cases at iiijd the pece and stopte xvij q[ua]rells at jd the quarell – vs iiijd In the saide glase Site vj q[ua]rells w[ith] badges at xijd the pece – vjs In the p[ri]vye chamb[er] made of newe glase iij foote Sete in newe led v foote at iijd the foote and stopte xiiij q[ua]rells – iiijs vijd In the Raying chamb[er] mended iij cases stopte xx q[ua]rells and Set in iij badges in q[ua]rells – vjs

392 Possibly a tent that some of the workmen lived in during the works ?

393 I.E. tools.

394 Likely the royal residence of Havering atte Bower.

395 Presumably dovetail hinges (?for the preceding window).

396 A continuation heading.

397 ?I.E. sleeves.

398 I.E. curtain.

viijd In the chamber of presence mad[e] of newe glase

**S[u]m. Pag. – pr[ice]**

*[f. 251]*

**Glassinge**<sup>399</sup>

ix foote and stopte xxij q[ua]rells – vjs viijd ob In the lyberarye mended one case and stopte x q[ua]rels – xiiijd In the clossett mad of newe glase vij foote and stopte vj q[uar]els – iijs iijd ob In the gallerye made of newe glase xx foote Set in newe leade viij foote mended viij cases and stopte xx q[uar]ells – xvijs ijd In a chamber nexte unto the said gallery made of newe glase xj foote Sett in newe lead vj foote and stopte xiiij q[uar]els – viijs vjd ob In the greate chamb[e]r mended vj paynes & stopte vj<sup>xx</sup> q[ua]rells – xijs In the parler Sett in newe leade x foote mended iij paynes and stopte xv q[uar]els – iijs ix d In my lord of Lesters Loginge mad[e] of newe glase viij foote mended ij paynes and stopte xij q[uar]els – vjs In my Lorde of Warwicks loginge made of newe glase xij foote Set in newe led x foote mended ij paynes and stopte xiiij q[uar]els – xs xd In my Lord of Honsdons loging mended iij cases stopte xv q[uar]els – ijs iijd In M[aste]r Secretaries loging made of newe glase xiiij foote mended ij cases & stopte xv q[uar]els – ix s vjd In the ladies of the p[ri]vye chambers Loginge mad[e] of newe glase vj foote mended iij cases & stopte ix q[uar]els – vs vjd ob In my lorde of Norfokes Loginges mad[e] of newe glases v foote mended iij cases and stopte ix q[ua]rells at jd the q[ua]rell – iijs ix d ob<sup>400</sup>

*[f. 251v]*

**Glasse**<sup>401</sup>

In my Lorde Marques Loginge mended iij paynes and stopte xxiiij q[ua]rells – iijs In my Lorde chamberleyns loginge made of newe glase iij foote mended ij paynes and stopte xvij q[uar]els – iijs iijd In my Lord stewardes loginge Set in newe leade v foote mended iij cases and stopte xvj q[ua]rels – iijs vjd for the cariage of the saide glase from London to Enfield – iijs And for his Ridinge chardges the space of ij daies at ijs the daye – iijs

– vj£ xiijs jd ob

**S[u]m. Pag. – Pr[ice]**

**Sum of this Booke – viij<sup>xx</sup> ix £ xijs iijs ob** *xjs ix d ob*<sup>402</sup>

---

399 A continuation heading.

400 For the identities of the people referred to see the main volume text p 100.

401 A continuation heading.

402 Italics indicate a superscript ?correction to the sum of the book with the original shillings and pence underlined. An item by item count gives £159 10 s 2½ d as the total, but the (corrected) total would be £169 11 s 9½ d.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 20<sup>th</sup> August - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1576**  
(NA:E351/3211, m. 6)

*[m 1 and following]*

**The Office of Surveyor of the Quenes Ma[jesty's] workes**  
**The accompte of Lewes Stockett Surveyor**

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

from the feaste of St Michaell the archangell anno Decimo Septimo d[o]m[in]e Elizabeth Regine predic  
..... untill the saide feaste anno Decimo Octavo enisdem d[omi]ne Regine beinge by the space of one  
whole yeare then ended as by one greate Lidgier Booke conteyning xliiij severall and p[ar]ticuler  
paybookes of the said workes subscribed with the handes of the said Accomptaunte Thomas Fowlwer  
Comptroller Humfrey Lovell master mason and John Colbrande master carpenter, of the said workes,  
menconinge the emptions provisions and cariage aforesaide together [with] the names of the said  
Artificers, workemen and laborers and the nomber of daies tymes and places of their service w[ith] the  
severall rates of their wages hereuppon duely perused, tried, caste and examined more at large maye  
appere That ys to saye

*[m. 6]*

**The Manor of Endfelde**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for money by him disburced for certen repar[a]cons done at the  
said Mannor of Endfelde viz in layenge of a newe Currauntes in the gutters and making newe doores  
shuttinge windowes mendinge flowers<sup>403</sup> and stayers and in tylinge and newe rippinge sondrie Roofes  
over the Quenes lodgings and others offices about the howse with other necessarie reperacons the  
chardges wher[e]of ensue viz

**Boordes** xij cwt at iijs xd and iiijs vjd the hundrethe

– ljs iiijd

**Quarters** di Load

– vjs viijd

**Lathe** one loade sixt bundells

– xxvijs

**Lyme** iiij loode w[ith] carriadge

– lxiiijs iiijd

**Tyles** vijml at xjs the thousande

– lxxvijs

**Leade** vj cwt di at xijd & xiijs the cwt w[ith] iiijs for iiij daies worke

– iiiij<sup>s</sup> iiijs

**Sow[I]der** lvj lb weighte at vjd the pounde

– xxvijs

**Tallwood** one loade

– iiijs

**Nayles** of div[er]se sortes

– xxxijs viijd

**Ironworke** viz lockes and keyes at div[er]se prices and for crosse garnettes henges and suche like at ijd  
the pounde

– lxxvs vjd

**Necc[essar]ies** viz candells ?p.....<sup>404</sup> ob claye xviijd sande xvjd Tylepinnes xvjd and baskettes ixd  
amountinge to the some of – vs ob

---

403 I.E. floors.

404 The text is badly smudged at this point.

**Carpinters** at xijd per diem

– xxiijs

**Sawyers** at xxd p[er] diem the coople

– vs

**Tylers** at xxd per diem the pece

– xlixs

**Joyners** at the same rate

– xs

**Plombers** at the like rate

– vjs

**Laborers** at viijd per diem the pece

– liijs viijd

**Clarkes** viz to John Southorne for xxx<sup>tie</sup> daies at xijd p[er] diem

– xxxs

In all the chardges of the said woorkes done therein xlij daies endinge the laste daie of September 1576 anno regini d[omi]ne ?nre Regine xviiij<sup>mo</sup> as by a <sup>405</sup> p[er]ticler booke therof made and subscribed by the Officers aforesaid maye appeare the some of

}– xxxj£ xvs iijd ob

---

405 The page is torn at this point.

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 9<sup>th</sup> June - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1577

(NA:E351/3212, mm. 8 – 8 v)

NB There seem to be some particularly idiosyncratic spellings (and arithmetical conventions) in this set of accounts, some of which defy obvious interpretation and are probably due to their compilation by someone less familiar with writing such documents, Lewes Stockett having died in post and his widow being responsible for submitting them.

[m. 1 and following]

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

Thacompte of Alice Stockett widowe ?duly ?charged of the last wyll and Testamente of Lewes Stockett deceased, late S[ur]veyor of the Quenes Ma[jesty's] wurkes w[ith]in her heyghnes Tower of London and in all & singler her ma[jesty's] honors Castlles Lordshippes and Mannors usually reserved or in tyme to com[e] shalbe appoynted and ordeyned for her ma[jesty's] repayre and abode so graunted unto the said Lewes Stockett by l[ett]res patentes of o[ur] most gracous sovraigne Lady Quene Elizabeth mad[e] under the greate seale of England The tenor whereof doth ensewe.....from the feaste of St Michiall Tharchaungell anno xvij<sup>mo</sup> untill the last day of March Ann[o] enisdem d[omi]ne Reg[ine] vicesimo being by the space of One whoale yeare and an haulfe and Seavene dayes then ended as by one Ledgier booke cont[aining] the partic[ularities] of the said woorkes subscribed w[ith] thandes of the said Lewes stockett, the comptroller m[aster] Mason & M[aster] Carpenter of the said woorkes sev[er]ally mentioning Th[e]mptions, Provisions Carriadge, Wages and other paym[entes] and Allowances perused and examyned at lardge doth and may appear Which saide accompte was declared before the right honorable Will[ia]m Lord Burghley Lord Treasoror of England Walter Myldmay Knight Chauncellor of the Corote of The[e]xchequier the xxvth day of May anno Regine d[o]m[ine] Reg[ine] Elizabeth ?ante xxj<sup>mo</sup>

[m. 8]

Also allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money layd owte for woorkes and repar[a]cons done at Endfield viz woorkmanshipp of carpenters, sawing and breaking of tymber in sondry ??staullyus bricklayinge and tylin, fowthering, leading and playsteringe divers and soundry nedfull places w[ith] other necc[ess]aries

**Empcons & provysions** viz of

**Bourde** – ccc at iijs xd le cth

– xjs vjd

**Plank and Quarterboordes** Vcccc<sup>406</sup> at vjs viijd le cth

– lxs

**Layth** – j lood vj bundlles at xixs vjd the lood also xiiijd the bundle

– xxvjs vjd

**Bricke** – one thousande

– xijs

**Lyme** – vj lb di at xvjs the lb – ciiijs and xiiij buz[shels] at vd le busshell – vs xd, in all

– cixs xd

**Playne tyles** – xvj m di at xjs le m w[ith] carr[iage]

– ix£ xviijd

**Tylepynnes** – ij buz[shels] at xvjd le buz[shel]

– ijs viijd

**Leade** – Vcccc di<sup>407</sup> at xiiijs le cth unto mende pipes

– vj£ xiijs

**Sowther**<sup>408</sup> – lvj lb at vjd le pound

---

406 900.

407 Nine and a half hundredweight.



– xxviijs  
**?Abraseweke**<sup>409</sup>  
 – iijs  
**Lettyes** – viij fett at iiijd le fett  
 – ijs viijd  
**Nayles** of sondry sorttes and prices  
 – vj£ xs  
**Ironwoo[r]ke** viz hinges hookes stoockloockes Keyes, saddlett barres, casemen[tes] and cros garnettes at  
 severall rates  
 – viij£ vs ijd ob  
**Glassinge** at the forsaid prices  
 – xiiij£ iijs iiijd  
**And necc[essa]ries** viz  
**shovelles** viij at viijd the pece  
 – vs iiijd  
**Treyes** vj at vjd le pece  
 – iijs  
**Baskettes** vj at ijd le pece  
 – xijd  
**Heare**<sup>410</sup> vij buz[shels] at iiijd le buz[shel]  
 – ijs iiijd  
**Raid**<sup>411</sup> oker xvij lb at ijd le pound  
 – iijs  
**blacke oker** viij lb at jd ob le pound  
 – xijd  
 and **syfs**  
 – viijd  
 in all – xvjs iiijd  
**Carriadges** by land of Said Lome,<sup>412</sup> lath and bourd  
 – xxxjs xd  
**Wages & entertaynm[ents]** viz of<sup>413</sup>  
**Carpenters** at xij per die[m]  
 – vj£  
**Sawyers** at xxijs le couple per diem  
 – iiiij£ viijs  
**Plumers** at xij?s p[er] diem  
 – xijs  
*[m. 8v]*  
**Bricklayers** at xijd per die[m]  
 – xj£ xijs  
**Playsterors** at xijd p[er] die[m]  
 – cxiiijs  
**Joyners** at xijd per die[m]  
 – lxxvjs  
**Laborors** at viijd per diem  
 – xvj£

---

408 I.E. solder.

409 ???Perhaps arabesque work or brass work.

410 I.E. hair.

411 I.E. red.

412 This may mean loam but could be a misspelling of lime.

413 The heading is actually on m. 8v.

**Felling** of viij trees

– iijs

**A Clarke** viz Rob[er]te Sowthorne occupyed in ov[er]seeing the woo[r]kmen & laboro[rs] and takinge the note of the receipte of sondry provicons at xijd p[er] diem

– vj£

}– **liiij£ vjs**

In all the chardges of the forsayd woorkes and rep[ar]acons done there in cxxij dayes ending the laste of September 1577 as by one p[ar]ticler booke subscribed as aforesaid may appearre the some of

}– **cxiiij£ iijs iiijd ob**

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 22<sup>nd</sup> October - 31<sup>st</sup> December 1578**  
**(NA:E351/3213, m. 5)**

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

The Accompte of Thomas Fowler gent Comptroller of all and evrye her highnes workes within her Ma[jesty's] Tower of London & in all & singular her ma[jesty's] honors Castles & manor howses usuallie reserved or whiche in time to come shal[l]be appointed for her ma[jesty's] repaire and abode .....from the firste daye of Aprill 1578 untill the laste of Marche then nexte followinge 1579 .....as by one greate Leigier Boke conteigneinge xliij<sup>th</sup> severall and p[ar]ticler paybokes of the saide workes subscribed with thandes of the saide Accomptaunte, and of Humfrey Lovell M[aster] Mason, and John Colbrande M[aster] carpenter of the said workes menconinge the provycons and carriages aforesaide together with the names of the saide Artificers, workemen and laborers, & number of daies tymes and places of their Services with the severall rates of their wages, heruppon dylie p[er]used caste Tryed and Examyned more at lardge maye appeare. That is to saye

*[m. 5]*

**The Manno[r] of Endfylde**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for money by him disburced and paide for the chardges of certen rep[ar]acons don[e] upon the said Manno[r] of Endfylde within the tyme of this Accompte viz in

**Emcons** of

**Tyles** ij<sup>m</sup> at xjs the m

xxijs

**Stone lyme** one loade withe the carriadge

xvijs iiijd

**Tyle pyns** one pecke<sup>414</sup>

iiijd

**Sande** ij loades

xijd

**Two penny nayles** di Some

vjs

**Glasse** and worckmanshippe at the severall rates before expressed

viiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> vd

And with vij<sup>s</sup> iiijd for **carriagde** of vj Tre[er]s and a loade of lathe from London to Endfylde aforesaide

– xj<sup>l</sup> xjs vd

And for **wages** of

**carpenters** at xijd p[er] diem

vjs viijd

**Sawyers** at xxijd p[er] diem the cople

xviij<sup>s</sup>

**Tylers** at xijd p[er] diem

lxs

**A laborer** at viijd p[er] diem

xls

and ijs viijd for the felling of vj pollardes

**vj<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> iiijd**

Amountinge in all the chardges of the said rep[ar]acons done there in Tenne weekes ending the laste of December 1578 Anno xxj<sup>mo</sup> Regine p[ro]dce as by one payebooke thereof made and subscribed by Thofficers aforesaide maye appeare the Some of

– **xviij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>**

---

414 A quarter of a bushel.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 21<sup>st</sup> July – 31<sup>st</sup> August 1579**  
(NA:E351/3214, mm. 7 - 8)

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

Thacompte of Thomas Fowler gent Comptroller of all and singler her heigh[nesses] workes w[ith]in her ma[jesty's] Tower of London and all and singler her m[ajesty's] Honors Castles Mannors & Howses usually reserved or w[hich] in tyme to come shalbe appoynted for her m[ajesty's] abode and repaire ..... from the first daye of Aprill 1579, untill the last of March then next followinge 1579 But also .....From the last daie of March 1579 untill the last daie of March 1580 beinge by the space one whole yeare then ended As by one greate Ledgier booke conteyninge lxj sev[er]all & p[ar]ticler paybookes of the said woo[r]kes subscribed in the handes of the said Accomptaunte, Thomas Grave esq. Surveyor, Humfrie Lovell M[aster] Mason & John Colbrand M[aster] carpenter of the said woo[r]kes menconinge the p[ro]visions and carriadges aforesaid together w[ith] the names of the said Artificers woorkmen & Laboro[rs], and the number of daies tymes & places of their s[er]vices w[ith] the sev[er]all rates of their wages. Heruppon dewlie perused cast tried & examyned may appeare Which said accompte was taken & declared before the right hono[r]able William Baron of Burghley Lord Thre[asore]r of England and S[ir] Walyer Mildmay Knight Chauncello[r] of Thexchequier the xxth daye of June anno Regine d[omi]ne Elizabethe ?nuc Reg<sup>nc</sup> xxij<sup>mo</sup> 1580 as hereafter followith

*[m. 7]*

**The Mannor of Envyll[d]**

Also the sayd Accomptaunte is allowed for money by him disburced and paied for woorkes & rep[ar]acons done at the Mannor house of Envyld w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte, viz for makinge of thre[e] gates in the said cowrte, tables formes tressles doures and wyndowes in the keap[er]s loadgines rippinge and tylinge the Dovhouse and ouer roufes about the ?Q[uee]n[']s loadinges & div[er]s other necc[essa]rie woo[r]kes &c in

**Emptions of**

**bricke** iiij<sup>m</sup>

xls

**pavinge tylles**

ijjs ix d

**howstilles** ij<sup>m</sup> at xjs le thousand

xxxijjs

**ridg[e]tilles**

xxd

**Lyme** thre[e] loades di at xvjs viijd the load

lvijjs iiijd

**Lath** j load

xixs

**Nayles**

xxvjs

**Heare**<sup>415</sup>

xvjd

**Doares** iiij?? at vjs viijd le pece

xxvjs viijd

**Sheatlead** ccj qrt ?ns xij<sup>lb</sup> ?voz<sup>416</sup> at xijs the hundrith<sup>417</sup>

xxvijjs vijd ob

**Sowther**<sup>418</sup> lvj<sup>lb</sup>

---

415 I.E. hair.

416 I.E. 2¼ hundredweight + 13 lb + 5 ounces.

417 I.E. hundredweight.

xxvijs

**Ironwoorke**

ls jd

**glassinge**

xxvjs vijd

– xvij£ ijs ob

**Landcarryadge** of loame, lyme, & trees from the sawpitt

– xijs xd

**Wages of**

**carpenters**

lxvjs

**Sawyers**

vjs iiijd

**Bricklayers**

iii£

**Plumers**

vjs

**Laborors**

[m. 8]

w[ith] vs for felling of two trees and iiijs for digging of sand

lxijs iiijd

– xj£ xxd<sup>419</sup>

& **Tasqueworke** viz of Richard Bunchley carpenter for makinge of iiij<sup>ti</sup> newe gates at vjs viijd le pece xxvjs viijd and Stephen Wrighte for makinge of a double chymney in the porters loadge xxxvs

– lxjs viijd

In all the chardges therof done there in xlix<sup>?cu</sup> daies endinge the last of August 1579 anno d[omi]ne ?nre Eliz. ?nuc Reg[ine] xxj<sup>imo</sup> d as by one p[ar]ticler booke subscribed by thandes of the forsaid Officers may appeare the some of

}– xxxj£ xviijs ijd ob

---

418 I.E. solder.

419 Though this would seem to be incorrect and should be £11 14 s 6 d.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 6<sup>th</sup> January - 30<sup>th</sup> June 1580**  
(NA:E351/3215, mm. 6 - 7)

[m. 1 and following]

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

The Accompte of Thomas Fowler gentleman Comptroller of all & singuler her highnes woorkes within her Majesties Tour of London & in all and singler her Ma[jesty's] honors, Castles, Mano[rs] & houses usually reserved or which in [time] to come shalbe appointed for her Majesties aboad and repaire ..... as should growe and accrewe for the charges of the saide woorkes from the firste daye of Aprill 1580 untill the laste daye of M[ar]che 1581 ..... beinge by the space of One whole yere then ended by one greate Ligier Booke conteyninge iiiij<sup>xx</sup> v severall and p[ar]ticler paybookes of the said woorkes Subscribed with the handes of the said Accomptaunte, Thomas Graves esquier Surveyor, Humfrey Lovell M[aster] Mason, and John Colbrande Master Carpenter of the saide woorkes ... taken and declared before the right Honorable Will[ia]m Baron of Burghley Lorde high Treasurer of England, and Sir Walter Mildmay Knighte Chauncello[r] of the Eschequier the xx<sup>th</sup> Daye of December anno xxiiij<sup>to</sup> d[omi]ne ?nicr ?nuc Regine Elizabethe dei gra Anglie Fraunce et Hibirne Regini Fidel Defensoris &ces.

[m. 6]

### **The Mano[r] of Endefilde**

Also allowed to th[e] saide accomptaunte for Money by him expended upon the repaire of the hall rooffe there aswell in furringe of the rafters thereof, as also in ripping new Lathing, and tiling of the same together with plancking and Joistinge the longe Staple<sup>420</sup>, Laying of new conduite pipes and mendinge of the olde, with necc[essar]ie glasinge aboute the roomes of the said Mano[r] viz in

**Emptions**<sup>421</sup> of

**Quarter boorde** ccc di xl<sup>ti</sup> foote at iiijs the cth  
xvs viiijd

**Tiles** xviiij<sup>m</sup> at xjs the m with vs for lx roofyles  
x£ iijs

**Tylepynnes** x buz[shels] di at xvjd the buz[shel]  
xiiijs

**Lath** xl<sup>c422</sup> at xd the cth xxxiijs iiijd and j loade  
xxs liijs iiijd

**Lyme** ij loades at xiijs iijd<sup>423</sup> the loade xxvjs viijd and v loades at xvjs viijd the loade iiij£ iijs iiijd  
cxs

**chalk** j loade

ijjs

**Sande** x loades

iijs iiijd

**Heare**<sup>424</sup> ij buz[shels]

viijd

**loade**<sup>425</sup> cc di xxij<sup>lb</sup> ?voz<sup>426</sup> at xiiijs the cth<sup>427</sup>

xxxvijs ixd

**Soather**<sup>428</sup>

---

420 Presumed to be an error for stable.

421 Some of the following entries are particularly hard to interpret because they lack explanation, but they take the form:

X times cost A = sub total A + X times cost B = sub total B = overall total C.

422 The multiplier is a scribal error and xl is meant.

423 Scribal error for iiiij d.

424 I.E. Hair.

425 I.E. lead.

426 I.E. 2½ hundredweight + 22 lb + 5 ounces.

427 I.E. hundredweight.

428 I.E. solder.

[m. 7]

iiij<sup>cwt</sup> quarters xiiij<sup>lb</sup> voz<sup>429</sup> at vjd the lb

xlixs

**Laths** ix foote iijs mendinge of olde laths vjd

iijs vjd

**Nailes** of diverse prices

cijs xd ob

**Glasse**

xvj£ xvs iiijd ob q.

**Ironworke** viz casementes, staples and staies for spowtes &ces.

xxxiijs

**Canvas and corde**

iijs xd

**Tallowe** iiij<sup>lb</sup> voz

xijd

**Shovells, spades, Baskettes & Broomes**

xiijs iiijd

– xlix£ iijs viijd q. <sup>430</sup>

**Landcarriage** of Tymber, lath, Soather Sand &c

– xxxixs vjd ob

And for **Wages** of

**Carpenters** at xijd per diem

vij£ vijs vjd

**Bricklayers** at xijd p[er] diem

xiiij£ xiijs

**Plumers** at xijd p[er] diem

xxixs

**Sawyers** at xxijd the couple p[er] diem

iiij£ iijs jd

**Laborers** at viijd p[er] diem

xj£ xixs

**fellinge and sqaringe** of iiij trees at xxd the tree

vjs viijd

**Cleavinge** of xliiij<sup>c</sup> lathe at iiijd the cth

xiijs viijd

– xl£ xiijs xjd

In all the charges of th[e] rep[ar]acons done there in clxxv dayes endinge the laste daye of June 1580 as by one paybooke subscribed as afore saide maye appeare the sume of

}– iiij<sup>xx</sup> xj£ xviijs jd ob

---

429 I.E.  $\frac{3}{4}$  hundredweight + 14 lb + 5 ounces (though the symbol transcribed here as cwt may be something else, the intention is obvious).

430 Which appears to be mistotalled (it should be £49 1 s  $3\frac{1}{4}$  d).

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 13<sup>th</sup> June - 31<sup>st</sup> August 1581**  
**(NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v)**

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed. The top of m 16 is very badly faded and there may be one or two missing lines at its beginning.

The Accompte of Thomas Fowler gentleman Comptroller of all and singuler her highnes workes within her majesties Tower of London and in all and singuler her ma[jesty's] honnors Castles Manners and howses usuallie reserved or which in tyme to come shulbe appointed for her ma[jesty's] abode and reaire .....from the laste day of March 1581 untill the last day of March 1582 beinge the space of one whole yeare then ended by one great liger booke cont. iiij<sup>xx</sup> vij sev[er]all and p[ar]ticuler pay bookes of the sam[e] woorkes subscribed with thandes of Thomas Graves Esquier S[ur]veyo[r] of her ma[jesty's] said workes this Accomptaunt Thomas Fowler Comp[ro]ller of the said workes Humphrey Lovell M[aster] Mason and Johne Colbrand M[aster] Carpinter of the said workes, menconinge the previsions and Carr[iage] aforesaid together with the names of the said Artificers workmen and laborers and the number of dayes tymes and places of their s[er]vice with the sev[er]all rates of their wages hereuppon dewlie p[er]used cast tried and examined may appeare Which said Accompt was taken and declayred before the right honourable Willi[a]m Baron of Burghley Lorde highe Treasurer of Englaund and Roberte ?Shute Esquier one of the Barons of Thexchequiere the xiiijth day of June Anno vicosimoquinte D[o]m[in]e ?nuc Eliz[abeth] Regine Anglie Fraunce et Hiberne Regine Fidei Defensor &c.

*[m. 16]*

<sup>431</sup>Also allowed unto the said accomptaunte for Money by hum laid owte for felling and squaring of Timber layinge of iij Flowers<sup>432</sup> in the Larder Chamber and Garret<sup>433</sup> puttinge in of di new beame in the kichin chamber plannckinge and jo[i]sting of two stablies Ground felling<sup>434</sup> rippinge and layinge of the Bakehouse and a shedd over the greate Oven mendinge of two pair of staires, th[e]one in the said Bakehouse chamber and thother in the gent[leman] usscheres Chambre, white wassinge of the hall, the Chappell, the Quenes lodgings and diverse other lodgings neare the hall Plaisteringe of the walles aboute the ?Branhouwsse, Coolehowsse and other howses of Offices in the Brickyarde newe rippinge and layinge of the Fishehowse, pointinge of the gaitchouse and Barnes Takinge downe of an olde walle by the Deerehouse and raisinge upp

*[m. 16v]*

the ?same .....<sup>435</sup> R.....<sup>436</sup> a wall and ?paivinge of the ?same w.....<sup>437</sup> the Larder in the Ke[e]per[‘s] lodgings w[ith] sondrie other necessarie Empcons and provisons the perticularites wherof are with their quantites raittes and p[ri]ces sett downe in manner and forme followinge

**Empcons & provison[s]**

**Boordes** – iiij<sup>c</sup> at vjs viijd the hundred

– xxvjs viijd

**Bricks** – ij<sup>m</sup> at xjd the thousande

– xxijs

**Tiles** – xiiij<sup>m</sup> at xjs the m w[ith] carr[iage]

– vij£ iijs

**Rooftiles** – v doz at xijd

– vs

**Pavingtiles** – one hundred

---

431 That the palace to which the following applies is Elsyng is indicated at the end of the account.

432 I.E. floors.

433 In the sense of the highest chamber over e.g. bakeries/breweries/laundries or even in a (watch) tower, rather than an attic more generally.

434 Probably ground sealing, i.e. sealing the base beams of a timber framed building.

435 Illegible.

436 Ditto (?possibly ‘raising’).

437 Page tear.



– vs

**Lime** – x lo[ads] viz ij lo[ads] contayninge iiij<sup>xx</sup> boz<sup>438</sup> at xxijs the loode w[ith] carr[iage] - xl iijs and for viij lo[ads] at xvjs iiijd the loade - vj£ xs viijd

in all – viij£ xiijs viijd

**Tilepines** – v lo[de]z at xvjd

– vjs viijd

**Sand** vj loode

– vjs

**So[l]der** viij lb at vjd the pounce

– iijs

**Nailes** of sondrie sortes

– lvs vijd

**Ironwoorke** viz lockes, keys hinges lookes barres staplies bootles &c

– viij£ xijd

**Glasse and glasinge** at the rattes and proces afforesaid

– iiij£ xs vjd

**Smale necc[essar]ies** viz canves cordes Brommes Baskittes shovelles and candelles w[ith] vjs viijd for the hier of two paires of Screwes<sup>439</sup> iiij<sup>er</sup> Daies

– xxijs vjd

} - xxxv£ ijs vijd

**Carriage** viz by Land of Timber bricke Tiles lome sande and div[er]se other [of] the provision[s] aforesaid w[ith] ijs viiid for carr[iage] of iiijor Timber logges from the park to the sawepitt

} - lxs ijd

**Wages and Entertegn[men]tes**

**Carpenters** at xijd per diem

– xj£ xs

**Sawyers** at ijs le cople p[er] diem

– iiij£ xijs

**Tilers Bricklayers and plast[erers]** at xijd everie of them per diem

– xv£ xvijs

**Plumbers** at xijd per diem

– vjs

**Laborers** at viijd per diem

– xij£ iijs

} - xliiij£ ixs

**Tasque woorkes** viz

Thomas Bedle for clevinge and makinge xxx<sup>c</sup> of lathes

– xs

Richard Wrighte for splintes and splinting of the Bakehouse

– iijs iiijd

} - xiijs iiijd

In all the chardges don[e] at the said mannor of Envielde by the space of iiij<sup>xx</sup> daies endinge the laste day of Auguste Anno regini pred ut d[omi]ne nunc Eliz[abeth] Regine xxiiij<sup>mo</sup> as by two p[ar]ticuler pay bookes warraunted and subscribed as before and hereuppon caste tried and examined more plainlie may appeare the some of

} – iiij<sup>xx</sup> iij£ xs jd

---

438 Bushels.

439 Possibly Archimedes screws (?maybe for draining the moat in order to repaint the gatehouse).

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 28<sup>th</sup> September 1589 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1590**  
(NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v)

NB Only the section of this document relating to Elsyng has been transcribed.

[m. 13]

**Worcesters**

Decimo quinto Die February a[nno] regni D[omi]ne ?nie Elizabeth R[egi]ne Triecessimo Tercio Received the Day and yere above written by me William lorde Burghley Lo[rd] highe T[reasor]rer of Englande the some of twentie fower poundes eleven shillings and eight pence of currant englishe monie Due to me for fees of stewardshippe, Bayliewecke and beinge of her ma[jesty's] house at Enfielde for one whole yere ending at th[e] feast of saynt Michaell Tharchangell laste paste. In witnes wherof I have hereto sett my hande the Day and yere above sayd.

}– xxiiij<sup>s</sup> xjs viijd

W. Burghley<sup>440</sup>

[m. 13v]

?Aiqetant Endefeld

[m. 14]

Reparacons done about her Maj[est]ies howse at Enfeild for one Yere ended at the feaste of St Michaell Tharchangell in the two and thritethe yere of her May[jes]ties raigne viz

To Henrie Cannon **Carpenter** for day worke makinge of the pale<sup>441</sup> betwene the Courte and the kychine garden, a rayle and staires out of the Courte into the Parke, a particion walle and bordes in the dayrie howse, a paire of staires unto the chamber over the same, settinge up dyverse stadelles<sup>442</sup> in the Seller, takinge downe two olde paire of staires, makinge dyverse dores for the Dayrie howse, the staires the buttrie out of the larder into the garden with out into the dovehouse yarde, and a brydge over the brooke into the Parke w[ith] newe layenge another by the slaughter howse and settinge on dyverse lockes

}– xljs vjd

Thomas Phillipe **sawier** for sawinge iiij<sup>c</sup> of borde for the Paale and Connytrappes at xxijd the hundred – vijs iiijd

Thomas Neale **Bricklayer** for takinge downe two peeres of walle in the Orcharde and garden, makinge iij<sup>ee</sup> chimneys in the hawle dyninge chamber and geste chamber,<sup>443</sup> makinge the walle a longe the ?tarret<sup>444</sup> forsinge up iiij<sup>er</sup> doores in the hawle, ~~garde~~ parler and dayrie howse, making of newe in theri places, removinge the gate in the fence walle, makinge the walle of the halfe pace w[ith] out the same – x<sup>s</sup>

To the **Tyler** for ryppinge and newe tylinge bothe sydes of the howse w[ith] mendinge dyverse gutters – lxjs iiijd

Thomas Cordwell<sup>445</sup> for fyve thousande of **tyles** at xijs th[e] thousand

– lxs

For Palinge up of the Dovehouse yarde

– iijs

To John Davye **smythe** for mendinge of vj lockes and makinge two kayes ijs viijd For iij<sup>ee</sup> ?stirropes for th[e] greate gate, iiij<sup>er</sup> hookes and ?T...bles<sup>446</sup> for th[e] dove house gate, and two hookes for the garden gate, all wayenge xxv lb at iijd the pounce vjs iijd for mendinge of the henges of th[e] Garden gate iiijd and for C of nayles vijd in all

---

440 Signature.

441 I.E. fence.

442 Stadelles was sometimes used for starlings/sterlings, the supports or piers of a bridge or similar (Wright 1996, e.g. 116).

By extension what is meant may be piers supporting a floor over a cellar.

443 Presumably guest chamber.

444 ?Turret.

445 The Cordells were a well known Enfield brick and tile making family.

446 The word is partly obscured by a crease.

– xjs xd<sup>447</sup>

To William Garrett for one daies worke mendinge the Paale by the lane syde and new hanginge of a gate xijd Thomas Hawarde and ?Corke for iij<sup>ee</sup> dayes a peece hedginge the meadowe and in the parke iiij more to th[e]m for vj daies a peece hedginge the meadowe by the slawghter howse and groundes therabouts viijs

in all – xijs

To Thymas Rowe and two laborers for xxvj daies worke tak[inge]

[m. 14v]

downe the kytchine chimney and oven at ijs iiijd p[er] diem iij£ viij?d and for setting it up again. William Nicolles and his laborer for xvj dayes helpinge to bringe up the same at xxd the day xxvjs iiijd

for iij<sup>ee</sup> loades of **lyme**

ljs

for x<sup>en</sup> loades of **sande**

xijs vjd

for three loades of **lome**

ijs,

for carriage of viij loades from the Orcharde walle

vs iiijd

**in all – vij£ xvijs iiijd**<sup>448</sup>

To the Fownder for two Cocks<sup>449</sup> for the kytchen and Buttrye

– vs xd

To Thomas Bytforde **smythe** for ij double casem[en]tes at xs the peece and one at viijs – xxvijs for x<sup>en</sup> single casem[en]tes at vjs the peece, and two at iijs the peece lxvjs for xxxvj uprightes wayenge C iij q ij lb<sup>450</sup> at iijd the pounce xlixs vjd For vj duble stocklockes at viijs the peece xlvijs for vj single stocklockes vijs for lxiiij fote of curtaine roddes at iijd the foote xvjs for dyvers hookes and boltes

– x£ xiijs vjd

To Launcellott younge **Glasier** for ij<sup>c</sup> xvj<sup>en</sup> foote of newe glasse at vjd the foote C viijs newe leadinge vij panes contayninge xx<sup>tie</sup> foote at iijd the foote vs for lxxvij<sup>en</sup> ~~foete~~ quarrells that wanted in the other wyndowes vjs vjd and for ...<sup>451</sup> foote of newe glasse sett in a newe wyndowe in the kytchynne at vjd the foote

– Cxxs ?vjd<sup>452</sup>

**S[u]m To[?tal] }– xliiij£ xvs ijd ex**<sup>453</sup>.

L. S. Willis<sup>454</sup>

<sup>455</sup>uppo[n] th[e] acco[m]pt for the manor of Worcerst[er] allow the premises .....<sup>456</sup> uppon necessary reparacons ther[e]

W. Burghley<sup>457</sup>

---

447 The listed items add up to 9 s 10 d, so xjs may well be a scribal error for ix s.

448 The listed items appear to add up to £7 17 s 10 d, so there may be a scribal or arithmetical error.

449 Cocks is an archaic term for a pipe - so brass pipes (?or (stop)cocks/taps).

450 The q a ligature. The intention is 1¾ cwt + 2 lb = 198 lb.

451 There is a gap where, presumably, ij (given the totals) should have been inserted.

452 The j is a presumption as it is obscured by a crease.

453 This appears probably to be too low by 1 s.

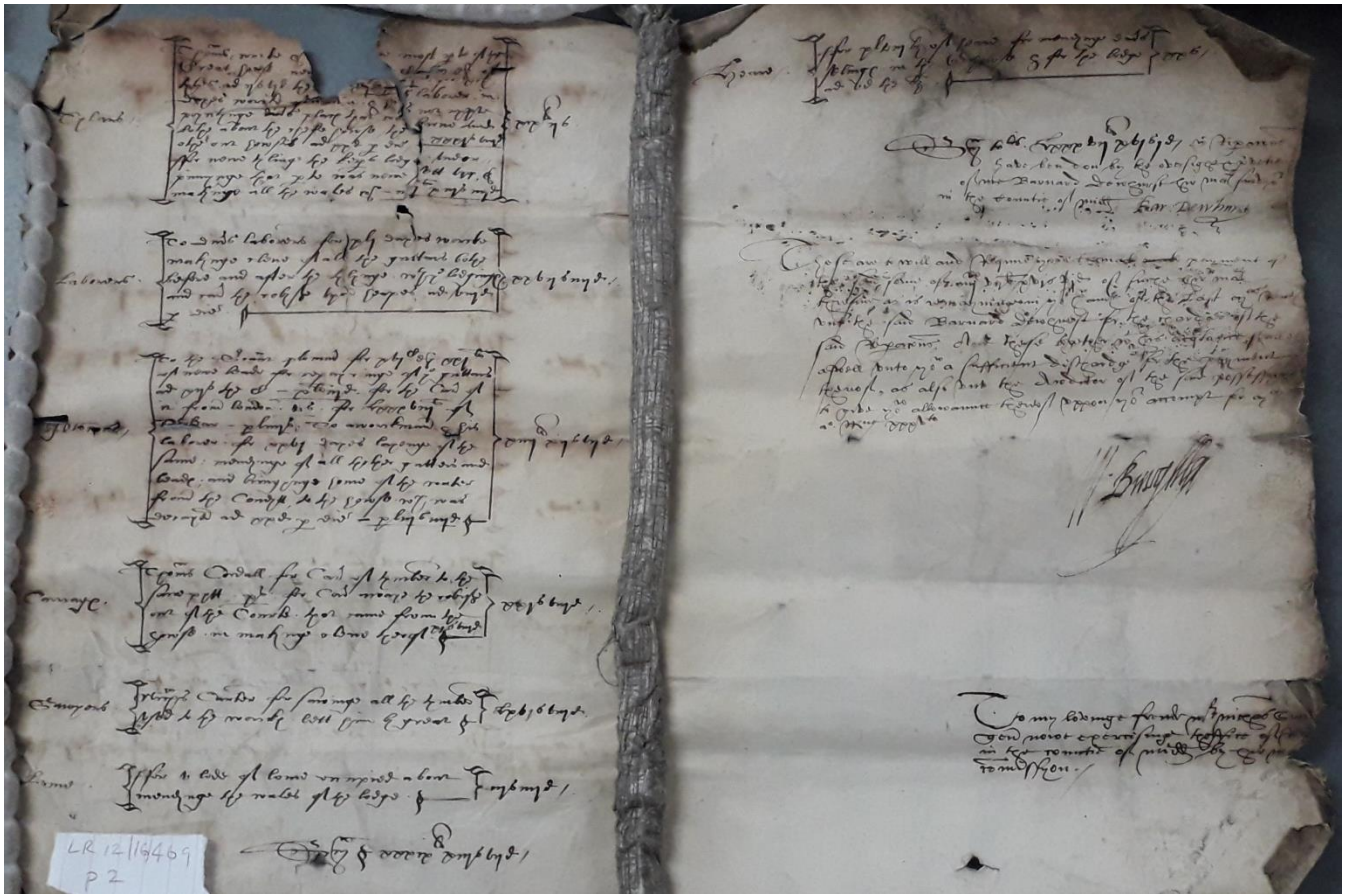
454 A signature.

455 The following in the hand of Lord Burghley.

456 Illegible.

457 A signature.

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1593  
(NA:LR12/16/469, mm. 1 – 3)



NA:LR12/16/469, m. 2v and m. 3 (photo Judith Stones)

NB this document is severely damaged in places and legibility is highly variable so there are numbers of gaps and uncertainties in the transcription. In particular the top of m. 2/m. 2v is partly missing as well as badly damaged.

[m. 1]

A Booke of the [re]p[ar]acons don at the Queenes howse at Endfelde, and at the lodge in the newe p[ar]ke their ....ust<sup>458</sup> September a[nn]o R[egis] xxxv<sup>ti</sup>

[m. 2]

?Lathe<sup>459</sup>A...o xxx?v .....To ?Bol...e ..... A lathe ?with ..... ?for ?the .....?alk... for ..... s ?ing.. ?xx?v .....iijd the ?h?e?ytes ..... ixv vjd

}– lvijjs

**Nayles** For C of doble tenns – xviiij for ?v C of eightes iijs iiijd For iij m of stripes xiijs for v m of threes – xjs viijd for x vj m of ?rep[?er] ?iron nayle?s xxiijs and xxxvij m of ?lathe nayles ... per ....

[xlixs]<sup>460</sup> iiijd

}– cijjs xd

**Tylpinnes** For xxiiij b[u]z[shels] of tyle pynns

}– xxiijs

458 Presumably August.

459 Nothing useful can be made of this section except the total.

460 Presumed from the surviving totals.

**Tyles** For xxxij m of playn tyle at xjs the m, and viij m to the lodge – xvij£ xijs for C xviiij rofe tyles ix<sup>s</sup> xd

}– xviiij£ xxijd

**Lyme** To ?Palington for xj lode of lyme xvijs the lode And ij lode to the lodge

}– ix£ [vi]js

**Sande** Thom[a]s Cordall<sup>461</sup> for xxix lode of sande at xxd the lode

}– xlviijs iiijd

**?Carpenters** ?M[aster] ?Warell for xv dayes mendinge the ?Currautes of div[er]s guttars, makinge of rafter feete, nayling in of eavesborde & furringe rafters &c – xvs Framynge a pece of the kep[er]s lodge, that was fawlen downe and repayinge the rest of the ?owlde lodge, by groundfelling<sup>462</sup> &c. Cxs

}– vj£ vs

**Felling and hewing tymb[er]** ?John ?Hall for felling & hewing ?xxij lode of Tymber, occupied a bowt the howse and for repayinge the lodge at xxjd the lode

}– xxxvjs vjd

**S[u]m** }– xlvij£ ijs vjd

[m. 2v]

**Tylars** Thom[a]s Waite &c ..... most p[ar]te of the Great howse ne?w..... C ..... of ?as ..... ?tyles at ijs ijd the ..... ?xij?£ ?for xix Dayes worke .....<sup>463</sup> ?a & ?from labourer in poyntyng ?div[er]s places ?ther ?with ?new ?ryppe ?bothe ?above the ?cheste<sup>464</sup> house the ?barne and ?othe[r] ?owt ?howsis at xxd p[er] d[ie]m xxxjs viijd For newe tylinge the kep[er]s lodge and on pinnyng ?[o]ther p[ar]te was newe sett upp, & makinge all the wal[l]es &c iij£ xiijs iiijd

}– xix£ ijs

**Labourers** To Div[er]s labourers for xlj dayes worke makinge clene of all the guttars bothe before and after the tylinge, w[ith] th[e] lodgings and car[rying] the robyshe ?bye ?hewpes at viijd p[er] die[m]

}– xxvijs iiijd

**Plommer** To the ?S[e]?verall plomm[ers] for xvjC C xxj lb<sup>465</sup> of newe leade for repayinge of th[e] guttars at xijs the C – x£ iijd. For the carr[iage] of it from London, vs, for lxxx viij lb of ?Solder<sup>466</sup> – xliijs. To a workman & his laborer for xxvj dayes layeing of the same: mendinge of all the[o]ther gutters and leades; and bringinge home of the water from the Condytt<sup>467</sup>, to the howse w[hich] was decayd at xxd p[er] die[m] – xliijs iiijd

}– xiiij£ xijs vjd

**Carriages** Thom[a]s Cordall<sup>468</sup> for Carr[iage] of tymber to the sawpytt xs. For Carr[ying] awaye the robiyshe owt of the Cowrte,<sup>469</sup> ther comme from the howse, in makinge clene therof – xjs viijd

}– xxjs viijd

**Sawyers** ?Mich[?ael]s ?Carten for sawinge all the tymber used to the workes lett him by great

}– lxxvjs viijd

**Lome** For v lode of lome occupied abowt mendinge the wales of the lodge

}– iijs iiijd

}– S[u]m – xxxix£ xiijs vjd<sup>470</sup>

[m. 3]

**Heare**<sup>471</sup> For xlviiij bz<sup>472</sup> of heare for mendynge div[er]s selinges<sup>473</sup> in the ?Ma[nor]<sup>474</sup> howse & for the lodge at vd the bz

---

461 Cordell.

462 Perhaps ground sealing.

463 Obscured by a blot.

464 It is difficult to interpret this, but perhaps a chest house (so a store with lockable chests) or possibly the cheese house, though the reading of this section is tentative due to damage.

465 What seems to be meant is 16 hundredweight + 21 lb (the C for hundredweight has presumably been duplicated).

466 There is a tear at this point.

467 I.E. conduit.

468 Cordell.

469 I.E. court.

470 There appears to be a scribal or arithmetical error and this should probably read xxxix£ viijs vjd.

}– xxs

**S[u]m to[tal] – lxxx vij£ xvjs jd**

w[hich] rep[ar]acons have ben don[e] by the oversight & p[ro]vetie of me Barnard Dewhurst hir Ma[jesty's] surveyo[r] in the countie of Midd[lesex]

Bar: Dewhurst<sup>475</sup>

These are to will and Require ?hym to make payment of the said some of iij<sup>xx</sup> vij£ xvjs & jd of suche hir maj[esty's] treasur[er] as is ..... in ?o[ur] ?handes as the last ?on[?e] as ?R...es<sup>476</sup> unto the said Barnard Dewhurst for the chardges of the said Rep[ar]acons And these together w[ith] his acq[ui]tance shall aswell unto ?no?w [?be] a sufficient dischargd for the ?paiyement therof, as also unto the Auditor of the said posst ?ssay ... to give ?yo[ur] allowaunce ?theunto ?& uppon ?yo[ur] accompte for ....on ..... a[nn]o R[egi]ne xxxv<sup>te</sup>

W. Burghley<sup>477</sup>

<sup>478</sup>To my lovinge friend M[aster] ?Mich?al S?u..... gen[t] nowe exercisinge th[e]office of ?s..... in the courte of midd[lesex] by hir ma[jesty's] comisson.

---

471 I.E. Hair.

472 Bushels.

473 I.E. ceilings.

474 One might interpret this as Ma[jesties] but Ma[nor] seems far more likely.

475 A signature.

476 Perhaps requested or similar.

477 A signature.

478 An added footnote.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1602 – 30<sup>th</sup> September 1603**  
(NA:E351/3238, m. 13)

[m. 13]

**Enfeilde viz**

Alsoe allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for money by him issued paide and defreyed for sondrie woorkes & rep[ar]acons bestowed and donne at Enfeilde w[ith]in the time of this Accompte viz Carpenters makeing and mendinge sondrie doores doorecases floores particons staires steppes courte cupbordes tables tressles formes ladders rackes maungers and ledges aboute the house newe boordinge and mendinge the olde boordes in diverse places coveringe vaultes w[ith] planckes makeing and settinge newe railes and mendinge the olde mendinge of bridges w[ith] planckes planking the stables and settinge upp barres betwene th[e] horses w[ith] other workes Brickleyers and Tylers makeing and mendinge of walles foote paces and ceelinges w[ith] lime haire bricke and paveinge tyles mendinge the passage by [? the hall w[ith]]<sup>479</sup> paveinge tyles Sawyers cuttinge of [Timber into diverse]<sup>480</sup> and sondrie scantlinges<sup>481</sup> and Laborers attendinge the saide woorkemen and doinge sondrye other wookres For p[er]formaunce of w[hich] woorkes sondrie Emptions were provided w[hich] w[ith] their quanteties and pryces cariadges wages of Artificers and Laborers and other chardges are expressed in maner and forme followinge viz

**Emptions and provyions viz of**

**Tymer** viz one lode di at xiijs the lode xxjs v foo[t] at iiijd the foo[t] xxd & xxxiiij foo[t] di at iiijd ob the foote xijs xd ob in all

}— xxxvs vjd ob

**Planckes** viz v<sup>c</sup> di xxvijen foote at xvjs the cth foote iiij£ xijs & v<sup>c</sup> di xxiiij foo[t] at xijs vjd the cth lxixs jd ob in all

}— viij£ xiijd ob

**Quarters Joistes and Rafters** viz ixen lodes di at xixs iiijd the lode ix£ iijs viijd and viij greate Joistes at xxd the pece xiijs iiijd in all

}— ix£ xvijs

**Boordes** iiij<sup>m</sup> ccc xxv foo[t] at vs iiijd the cth

}— viij£ xiijs vjd ob q

**Lathes** di lode

}— xjs viijd

**Ashe** ij lodes di at vjs the lode

}— xvijs vjd

**Bryckes** iiij<sup>m</sup> at xijs the thousand

}— xxxvjs

**Tyles** viz ij<sup>m</sup> at xijs the thousand xxiijs and c di of pavinge tyles at vjs the cth ix s in all

}— xxxiijs

**Roofetyles** xij at a penny the pece

}— xijd

**Lyme** viz ijc at vjs the cth xijs and cth viijs in all

}— iijs

**Sande** viz ijc at vjs the cth and cth viijs in all

}— xxs

**Hayre** xij boz<sup>482</sup> at vjd the boz

}— vjs

**Nayles** of sondrie sortes and pryces

}— cxvijs ix d

**Yronworke** of diverse kindes

---

479 Partially obscured by a crease.

480 Ditto.

481 Small cross section beams.

482 Bushels.

}— xj£ ixš xd

**Glasse** and workmanshippe at the usuall rates

}— xij£ xijs iiijd ob

**Small necce[ssar]ies** viz Shovelles and spadés Traies Pickaxes buckettes Limesives Baskettes Paper and Broomes

}— xxjs iijd

}— lxv£ xixš vijd q

**Landcarriage** of sondrie the provicons aforesaide from sondrye places

}— ix£ iiijs ixd

**Wages and Enterteynem[entes]** viz of

**Carpenters** at xiiiijd and Apprentices at xijd the pece p[er] diem

}— ix£ xvš ixd

**Bryckleyers and Tylers** at xiiiijd the pece p[er] diem

}— ljs iiijd

**Sawyers** at ijs ijd the couple p[er] diem

}— xiiijs jd

**Laborers** at xd and viijd the pece p[er] diem

}— vij£ iiijd

**Purveyo[rs]** viz Roberte Knighte at xvjd p[er] diem vjs viijd and Henrye Jennings at ijs vjd p[er] diem vijs vjd in all

}— xiiijs ijd

**Ckerkes** viz Henry Harne at xijd p[er] diem xxxijs and the S[ur]veyo[r's] ij clerkes at xxd the pexe p[er] diem cs in all

}— vj£ xijs

}— xxvij£ vijs viijd

**Diettes boathier and rydinge chardges of William Spicer** S[ur]veyo[r] of the woorkes by the space of xxx daies beinge employed in overseinge the same woorkes at iiijs p[er] diem

}— vj£

In all the saide woorkes and rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed at Enfeilde aforesaide As by twoe p[ar]ticuler paybookes thereof subscribed by the Officers beforemenconed and hereuppon examined and remayninge doth and may appeare

}— lxv£ xixš vijd q



**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1605 - 1606<sup>483</sup>**  
(NA:E351/3241, m. 32)

[m. 1 and following]

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The office of Paymaster of the woorkes donne upon the kinges Ma[jesty's] houses and Castles**

**The Accompte of Andrewe Kerwyn Gentleman**

Payemaister of the woorkes done upon the Tower of London and a?ll ?other his highnes honors castles and Manner houses usuallie res[er]ved for his Ma[jesty's] repaire and abode .....From the firste day of October in the Thirde yea[r of the reign of]<sup>484</sup> o[ur] soveraigne Lorde James by the grace of God Kinge of England Scotland Fraunce and Ireland defen[dor of the faith &c]<sup>485</sup> Untyll the last daye of September 1606 in the fourth yeare of his Ma[jesty's] saide Raigne (both ?last ?past being by the space of one whole yeare then ended As by one great lidgier booke containing cliij severall and p[ar]ticler paybookes subscribed w[ith] the handes of Symon Basill S[ur]veior, Thomas Baldwin Comptroller Cornelius Cuer M[aster] Mason and William Portiington M[aster] Carpenter of the said woorkes menconing the provisions and carriadges aforesaid together w[ith] the names of the Artifice[rs] woorkemen and Laborers, and number of daies times and places of there s[er]vice w[ith] the severall rates of there wages delyvered upon oath before S[ir] James Altham knight one of the Barons of the Exchequier hereupon duely p[er]used cast tried examined and remaying may appeare W[hich] said Accompte was taken and declared before the right honorable Rob[er]te Earle of Salisbury Lord highe Threa[sore]r of England & S[ir] Julius Cesar knight chauncello[r] & underthea[sore]r of his Ma[jesty's] courte of Exchequier the xxjth daye of December 1610 Anno octavo Regis pred.

[m. 32]

**The Mann[or] of Enfeild Viz**

Alsoe allowed to the sayde Accompt[a]unt for money by him yssued payde and defreyed for woorkes and Rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed at the Manno[r] of Enfeild w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte viz carpenters ymployed in makeing readie the kinges pryvie lodginges altering of doores and making of newe doors making readie the larders and kitchins bourding the colehowse makeing of formes tables trestles and formes and doeing of sondrie other woorkes, Bricklayo[rs] ymployed in makeing up and mending the rannges in the kitchins and offices makeing of sondrie harthes and mending of chymneys mending the tyled roofes aboute the howse Matleyo[rs]<sup>486</sup> ymployed in mending and peeing<sup>487</sup> the mattes in the pryvie lodginges plombers ymployed in mending the leades and gutters aboute the howse both over the pryvie lodginges and other Labourers attending the sayd woorkemen viz for

**Empcons viz**

of **Boordes** x<sup>c</sup> at vs viijd the cth - lvjs viijd, vj<sup>c</sup> di at vijs the cth - xlvs vjd

**Planckes** viz cix<sup>i</sup> di at xijs the cth - xiijs jd<sup>488</sup> and di lode - ix

**Rafters and quarters** viz one lode di at xxiijs the lode - xxxvjs and viij Rafters - viijs

**Dealboordes** xl at xiiijd the p[ie]ce - xlvs viijd

**Lathe** di lode - xijs

**Nayles** of all sortes - xlvs viijd

**Ironwoorke** of sondrie kindes - vj£ vijs vjd q.

**Glasse Glazing** at the usuall rates - xijs iiijd

---

483 The accounts are for 1605 – 6, but the king is known to have visited 17<sup>th</sup> – 24<sup>th</sup> December 1605 so the 31 days work probably occurred in the preceding October/November.

484 Loss due to page tear.

485 Ditto.

486 I.E. mat layers.

487 I.E. cutting to size ?

488 There appears to be a scribal or arithmetical error and this should probably read xij s j d.

**So[l]der** di cth - xxvijs  
**Lyme** iiij bushells at iiijd the bz. - xvjd  
**Haire** di bz - iiijd  
**Packthre[a]d** ij lb - xiiij  
**Candells** j lb di - vijd  
**Broomes** v at jd the p[ie]ce - vd  
**Shovelles** iij at xd the p[ie]ce - ijs vjd  
**Steele spades** - iijs  
**Baskettes** -iijd  
 In all - **xxij£ xijs vjd q.**  
**Lande carriadge**  
 - ljs viijd  
**Wages** viz  
**carpenters** at xiijd the peece p[er] diem - lxxijs vjd  
**Bricklayo[rs]** at the same rate - xxxjs vd  
**Matleyo[rs]** at the same rate - iiijs viijd  
**Plumbers** at the said rate - ix s iiijd  
**Smithes** xijd the peece p[er] diem - vijs  
**and Labourers** at xd the peece p[er] diem - lvs iiijd  
**Purveyor** viz Rob[er]te Knight at xvjd p[er] diem - xxjs iiijd  
**Clarke of the woorkes** viz David Cunningham at xjd p[er] diem - viijs  
 In all - **x£ ix s vijd**

**Taskeworke** viz to Humfrey Flynt underhowskeep[er] for money by him layde out for doeing of diverse needefull rep[ar]acons aboute the howse being allowed by warraunt from the Lord Threa[sore]r as by the p[ar]ticlers thereof in the said warr[aunt] app[ear]eth the some of  
 - liiiij£ v 17.3d<sup>489</sup>

**Dyett Boathier and riding chardges** of S[ir] David Cunningham knight S[ur]veyo[r] of his Ma[jesty's] woorkes by the space of xxxj dayes at iiijs p[er] diem  
 - vj£ iiijs

In all the chardges of the said woorkes donne at the said Manno[r] of Enfeilde as by twoe p[ar]ticler payebookes thereof subscribed as before and hereupon examyned and remaying doth and maye appeare the some of  
 — **iiij<sup>xx</sup> xvj£ xvs q.**

---

489 Smudged. An original sum in Roman numerals has been messily corrected in arabic numerals to try and give the correct figure of £54 17 s 3 d.

## Probable Inventories of Elsyng 1597 - 1606

This inventory is amongst the Cecil papers at Hatfield House (Box D41). It is clearly dated 1606, but includes as its final pages one of 1597 which has evidently been copied into it. The inventory does not give any values, but it is glossed in several places ‘wants’ etc and includes memoranda of how it differs from the situation eight years earlier (the glosses have been shown in italics and are all in a different hand to the main text, the same hand as writes the 1612 inventory transcribed below, so probably of William Ockould or one of his servants).<sup>490</sup> So it would appear to have been a 1606 inventory (with one of 1597 copied in probably to save reinventorying some rooms) later used to assess changes in the furnishings of areas of the palace – if it is of Elsyng.<sup>491</sup> How full the inventory is it is difficult to say; the intention could have been to record only the furnishings of some rooms of the palace, perhaps those containing items belonging to Robert Cecil (or maybe Roger Manners or both) rather than to the crown. Certainly it seems likely that the 1597 inventory is restricted to only the personal possessions of Robert Cecil, so it might well give some idea of the furnishings of (?parts of) the ?keeper’s lodgings, as it is possible, but not clearly demonstrable, that it mainly includes three rooms, and just a few items at the end from other parts of the palace.

[f. 1]<sup>492</sup>

1606

The Inventorie of the howseholde stuffe of Endfeld taken in September 1606

[f. 2]

1606

### The Nightingale Chamber

A Slope Bedsteade covered w[ith] th'oringe Tawnye clothe laid on withe yellowe lace, with five cu[r]tennes of the same clothe, and a hedde pece and Tester of the same, and frynges with yellow silke.

A matt, A Matteris

A feather Bedd and Boulster w[ith] manie stripes of blew

A paier of fyne Spainishe Blankettes

A yellowe Rugge

A carpitt for and a Table of grene dornix wherew[i]th the same chamber is wholie hanged.

A peece of the same dornix to hange before the place where the close Stoale<sup>493</sup> is sett.

~~A curten Redd.~~ A dore w[ith] locke and keye.

A chayre and twoo stoales of redd leather.

### The Chamber Over the Kitchin

An feldbedsted<sup>494</sup> of wallnuttree w[ith] grene Saie vallauce and five curtennes of the same.

A fetherbedd, and Boulster

A wolle matteris

A paier of Blankettes.

A coverlett of verduer vulyned.<sup>495</sup> A grene Rugge

Two pillowes of Tyke<sup>496</sup>

A Rushe matt

A standard of leather for lynyn<sup>497</sup>

---

490 MJD is most grateful to Robin Harcourt Williams for making this observation.

491 See the main volume text p 111.

492 f. 1 is a title page only.

493 I.E. commode.

494 ? Folding bedstead.

495 ?Fully lined.

496 I.E. tick – a durable cotton cloth.

An olde Truncke. A waynskott chest for lynyn  
2 olde ~~Trunkes~~ leather chayres  
Three old leather Stoales.  
Twoo curtennes of Dornix for the wyndowes  
Twoo handyronnes.<sup>498</sup> ~~A paier of Tonges~~ A fier shovell  
A dore withe locke and keye

[f. 3]

The Chamber w[ith] th'redd clothe hanginges imbro[i]dered w[ith] the water ?Buchatt<sup>499</sup> and Kateran  
wheele hanginges

A Slope Bedsteade of wallnutree covered in th'redd ?Stanmell clothe trymmed w[ith] lace of redd silke  
yellowe silke, and golde, w[ith] a longe frynge of redd silke and golde w[ith] a hedd peece of the same  
clothe and curtennes

A fetherbedd, and Boulster A pair of Spainishe Blankettes. A fustion blankett.

A coverlett of redd Stanmell clothe, trymmed w[ith] lace and lyned w[ith] russet fustion.

A chaire of the same clothe A carpit of grene cloth

A Stoale<sup>500</sup> of the same trymmed like the Bedd.

The chamber hanged w[ith] 4 peeces of redd clothe hanginges imbrodered w[ith] the waterbutchett and  
the Kateran wheele, trymmed w[ith] statute lace blacke and white

~~A fier shovell~~ A paire of Tonges. ~~A paier of Bellowes~~

A Matteris. A paier of creepers<sup>501</sup>

A chaire and 2 stoales of grene clothe imbroidred

my Lordes<sup>502</sup>

#### The Inner Chamber

A Bedd steade

A Matt

A Matteris

A Fether Bedd and Boulsterr

Two ~~One~~ Spainishe blankett

An ordinarie coverett of Verduer unlyned w[ith] the Oliphant and Castle

#### The Great Chamber

A tawny velvett chaier fringed w[ith] tawny silke ~~and covered with morrey buckram~~

Twoo longe velvett Quyshions for the wyndowes of tawnye velvett.

A longe carpitt of grasse grene clothe

An other carpitt of grene for a Court Cubbord

The chamber hanged rounde w[ith] grene and yellowe dornix

A court cubbord of wallnuttree A Table

T<sup>503</sup> Table. A paire of brasse ~~yron~~ handyronnes.

Two chayres and sixe stoales of leather

Twoo old saie grene curtennes.

---

497 I.E. a leather chest for linen.

498 I.E. andirons (iron supports for logs in a hearth).

499 The reading is not absolutely certain, but what is intended is clearly from the reference to 'waterbutchett' surely either  
bucket[s] or the heraldic term bouget[s].

500 I.E. stool.

501 An alternative term for andirons.

502 Left margin – it is unclear if this applies to the red-hung or inner chambers.

503 Sic.

Five frames w[ith] divinitie and others Picures

A couche bedd of redd leather

[f. 4]

The Next Chamber called Pawley vycynes chamber

A faire standinge Beddstead of wallnuttree inlayed w[ith] 7 gilt knobbes covered w[ith] white damaske and crymson Satten striped w[ith] golde w[ith] a hedd peece of the same and doble vallaunce frynged w[ith] redd and white silke and lyned withe callico of waterworke w[ith] the pichures of the vertues, and w[ith] curtennes of Damaske and Satten

A Feather Bedd and Boulsterr withe twoo newe downe Pillowes. A matt. A wolle Bedd.

A paier of Spainishe blankettes. One fustion blankett

A Quilt of crymson taveta sarsmett stiched withe white silke, and lyned w[ith] russett fustion

A Chaire like the Bedd

A grene carpitt of clothe for a Square Table

A grene carpitt of grene clothe for a court cubbard.

A paier of crepers, ~~a paier of tonges~~. A fier shovell

A paier of Bellowes, A close Stoale pichures 3

The chamber hanged w[ith] dornix A square table and cubbard

My Maisters Chambers

A beddstead of wallnuttree w[ith] v knobbes of golde covered w[ith] skarlett and frynged w[ith] silke fringes w[ith] curtennes of the same, and a hedd peece.

A matt, A Matteris A feather Bedd and boulster stained<sup>504</sup> w[ith] redd silke and yellowe. ~~And a ?wolle Bedd~~

A paire of Spainishe blankettes. A white rugge

Twoo pillows. A wolle Bedd.

A coverlett of readd clothe lyned

Fower peeces of Imagery Tapisteries to hange the chamber w[ith]all.

One ?lined<sup>505</sup> Stoale<sup>506</sup> of white Taffetaveta<sup>507</sup> and blacke figured cullours frynged w[ith] grene and yellowe cruell<sup>508</sup>

~~One ?Daskre~~

Twoo carpites of grasse grene clothe one inbroderid my Lordes One for a square Table the other for a court cubborde.

A close Stoale.

A chaire and Quyshion inbrodered of my Lordes.

A foldeinge Table of my Lordes

A paier of crepers, A paier of Tonges a fier shovell and a paier of Bellowes Twoo windowe curtennes

A Mappe

[f. 5]

The next Chamber Adjoyninge for those that wayte in my M[aste]rs Chamber

An Ordinarie Bedstead. A matt A Matteris

A Featherbedd and Bouldster.

A Tapistrie Coverlett lyned w[ith] russett fustion

---

504 Presumably decorated, unless stitched is meant.

505 Superscript insertion and the reading is very uncertain.

506 Presumably a stool.

507 Taffeta.

508 Crewel (embroidery using a woollen thread).

A large Standard of leather<sup>509</sup>  
A picture of the Lorde of Shrewsburie  
A paier of Spanishe Blankettes. One downe pillowe  
The chamber hanged w[ith] dornix and a curten of Saie

The Chamber next adjoyninge for Servautes

An ordinarie bedsteade. A Strawe matt a matteris  
A feather Bedd and boulster  
A paier of spanishe blankettes olde  
A Ruge olde and a woven coverlet blacke and yellow

The Stayrehedd Chamber adjoining

An ordinarie Bedsteade A matt A Feather bed and boulster. A Spanyshe blankett A matteres  
~~A coverlett woven black and white~~  
A grene Ruge

The next Chamber adjoyning

An ordinarie Bedsteade. A matt, A matteris  
A feather bedd and boulster  
A paier of carsey<sup>510</sup> blankettes  
A coverlett of verduer lyned w[ith] canvis

The next chamber adjoyninge

An ordinarie Bedstead. A matt A matteris  
A featherbedd and Boulsterre  
A paier of Spanishe blankettes  
A coverlett of verduer lyned  
*[f. 6]*

~~A standinge Bedstead inlayed, covered w[ith] durannte collarrs readd and grene and vallannee to the same  
A Feather Bedd and Boulsterre  
one Polomyen redd ruge~~

The Upper Chamber

An ordenarie beddsteade A feather bedd a Boulstere  
A matt[?ress] a paier of blankettes a coverlett of verdour vulyned and a grene Ruge

The Chamber next the Stables

An ordinarie bedstead. A matt[?ress]  
A feather Bedd and Boulsterre  
An olde coverlett  
One old blankett

The Parlour

---

509 A leather chest.

510 Presumably kersey (i.e. Jersey cloth).

Two square tables a cubbord A leather chaire  
Six Quyshions of Turkquy worke, and 6 of grene carfey<sup>511</sup> A paier of creepers  
Six joyned Stoales. A petigree<sup>512</sup>  
A skewere

Hall

A longe Table Two formes

[f. 7]

~~In the Parlour next the hall~~<sup>513</sup>

~~Quyshions six Turkey~~

~~A carpitt of grene cloth~~

~~Carsey Quishions~~<sup>514</sup>

A Feldbedstead<sup>515</sup> inlayed covered w[ith] redd and grene ~~down~~ durannce and vallaunce and curtennes to the same.

A feather [?bed] A boulster a paier of blankettes a matteris a downe pillowe

A grene Ruge. Lyinge in the wardrope<sup>516</sup>

Buttrie

Twoo Sewsternes<sup>517</sup> of pewter - *one lacketh*

A cobbord. A Bynne

Twoo blacke Jackes<sup>518</sup>

A dowson of Trenchers

Glasses -- v

[f. 8]

Kitchin Impleamentes

} *wants*

An yron racke with gallowe tree.

Twoo Brass pannes. Two Brassepottes one great

Spittes of all sortes -- 4

One Trevett.

Fryinge Panne one ~~old broken one~~

A greddye yron.

A musterd pott. Drippinge pannes twoo

A possenett<sup>519</sup> and one of Latten brasse

A Fritter pann and ladle. A Panne

One paier of Pott hangers. Knyves 3

A tostinge forke. and potthokes.

} *-wants*

} *- wants*

Pewter vessel

---

511 Ditto.

512 An obsolete form of pedigree, so likely a family tree.

513 This is presumably a deleted repetition of the parlour inventory just above.

514 Again presumably kersey (Jersey) cushions.

515 Presumably a folding bed.

516 This perhaps applies to all the items immediately above, all being in the wardrobe (store room).

517 Probably cisterns.

518 Probably tarred leather tankards.

519 A cooking pot (probably an iron pot).

Imprimis five great depe dishes  
 Tenn of the next sorte  
 Tenn of the next sorte  
 Tenne of the next sorte  
 Sixtie of the next sorte  
 Eleaven of the next sorte  
 Five of the next sorte  
 Sausers 3. Saltes 3.

} - wants

A Sewsterne. A Bason  
 Bason and Ewers ~~twoe~~ 3 ?1 A warminge panne  
 Pie plates -- 4 Porringers -- 3  
 One Spout pott. A Bason.

} - wants

Chamber pottes ~~9~~ 8. Candle stickes -- ~~13~~ 14  
 Liverye pottes<sup>520</sup> -- 3 and 2 great pottes

*Memorand there is in vessell of all sortes rem[aining] the xxth of September last 8<sup>521</sup> dowson and and<sup>522</sup> the rest lost and molten by the space of 8 years*

[f. 9]

Pastrie

A Peele<sup>523</sup> A Rowlinge Pynn  
 A Strayner.

} - wants

Woodden Vessell.

A wodden Bowlee to washe in  
 Smale Trayes -- 4  
 Tubbes to washe in -- 2  
 Payles -- 2

} - wants

Napperie and Lynyn

Napkinnes of holland bought of captaine Buck -- 2 dow:[sen]  
 Table clothes of holland square -- 6  
 Napkinnes in th'blewe stripes -- 2  
 Table clothes -- 2  
 Towelles longe -- 6  
 Napkinnes playne -- 12  
 Napkinnes bought at Endfeld the first of Marche 1602 -- 2 dowsen [?and] 4  
 Diaper Table clothes 2 longe and 2 short -- 4  
 Diaper Cubbord clothes -- 2  
 Diaper Table clothes of twoo yardes longe from London. 1699<sup>524</sup> -- 3  
 Diaper napkinnes from London -- 3 dows[en] - one wants  
 Diaper Towell one longe -- j  
 Diap[er] 4 Table clothers longe  
 [f. 10]

---

520 Flagons.

521 The 8 originally a 9, then modified.

522 Sic.

523 A long handled, spade-shaped implement used to remove e.g. bread from an oven.

524 Sic. As further below 1699 has been written in error for 1599.



Damaske clothes one of 6 yardes -- one  
Damaske cubbord clothes -- 6  
Damaske Napkinnes 1599<sup>525</sup> from London -- 2 dows[en]  
Damaske Towelles twoo longe and twoo short -- 4  
Damaske Table clothes from the Savioie -- 2  
Damaske Napkinnes from the Savoie -- 6  
Damaske Towell -- one  
Cubbord clothes of holland -- 2  
Table clothes for the Hall -- v

#### Sheetes

Hollande sheetes fyne ix paier for my M[aste]r and Straingers -- 9 pairs  
Sheetes for Servauntes -- 8 pairs  
Pillowbeeris<sup>526</sup> fyne for my M[aste]r and straingers -- xj  
Pillowbeeres course -- vj  
Dresser clothes for the kitchin -- 2  
*[f. 11]*

#### Endfeld

The Inventorie of the howsehold stuffe of the right honorable my Lo:[rd] of Salisburie w[hich] was taken  
the xxvijth of Maye 1597

Inprimis a Table of waynskott  
A court cubbord of waynskott  
A Mappe of the xvij tene landes in the lowe countryes  
Twoo curtennes of redd Saie for the wyndowes  
Dornix six peeces  
A livery Beddstead  
A grene curtayne of Saie for the windowes  
Twoe close Stoales<sup>527</sup> w[ith] pewter pannes<sup>528</sup>

A couche bedstead of wallnuttree  
A couche of redd leather w[ith] vallance of the same  
A Boulster of the same leather  
Twoo Stoales<sup>529</sup> of redd leather fringed  
A Foldinge Table of waynskott  
A pickture of Meisteris Wentworthe  
A pickture of S[i]r Horatio Pavlovcino<sup>530</sup>  
A square carpitt of grene clothe inbrodered  
A Mappe of England  
A paier of creepers, a fyre shovell and a paier of Tonges  
Twoo curtennes of grene Saie for wyndowes<sup>531</sup>  
A drawinge Table of wynskott  
A court cubbord  
A ca[r]ving Table

---

525 1699 has been written, but appears to have been modified to 1599.

526 Pillowcases.

527 I.E. commodes.

528 ?End of the inventory of a first room.

529 I.E. stools.

530 Sir Horatio Palavicino was a financier and spy master Robert Cecil will certainly have known.

531 ?End of the inventory of a second room.

Three blacke chayres of Spanishe leather  
 A highe chaire w[ith] a longe Quyshion to it of blacke velvett inbrodered.  
 Sixe Stoales of Spanishe leather  
 T[w]o table frames of divinities in written hand - *wants*  
*[f. 12]*  
 A Paier of lowe copper Andyronnes<sup>532</sup>  
 A fier Shovell  
 A faier peece of workmanshapp in a frame<sup>533</sup>  
 Twoo curtennes of Saie for the great chamber windowe  
 Twoo lowe stoales inbrodered  
 Twoo Square Tables  
 A dowsen of joyned Stoales  
 A cubbord w[ith] a lattis  
 A Bynne for breade. *wantes*  
 A Blacke Jacke.<sup>534</sup> }  
 A Powderinge Tubbe.<sup>535</sup> } --*wantes*

<sup>536</sup>6. *fether beds and bolsters more in this Inventory [than] the[re] is in the ould Inventory left by M[aste]r Manners.*  
*5 blankets more then in the ould Inventory.*  
*3 rouges more in this new Inventory then was in the ould.*  
*j tapestry coverlid lefte then was.*  
*2 fustian blankettes wantinge in this newe.*  
*5 grene clothe carpets wantinge.*  
*6 grene kersey quishins wantinge.*  
*4 downe pillowes wantinge.*  
*2 standerds of lether wantinge.*  
*4 paire of andirons wantinge.*

---

532 Supports for logs in a hearth.

533 ?End of the inventory of a third room.

534 Probably a tarred leather tankard.

535 A tub in which meat was salted.

536 The following on the final page appears to relate to the overall 1606 (?not including 1597) inventory.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1606 - 1607**  
(NA:E351/3242, m. 17v)

[m. 17v]

**The Manno[r] of Enfeilde** viz

Alsoe allowed to the sayde Accomptaunte for money by hym yssued payde and defreyed for woorkes and Rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed uppon his Ma[jesty's] manno[r] house of Enfeilde w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte viz Carpenters employed in makeinge readye the kinges lodginges and the French Ambassado[r's] makeinge of tables trestles fourmes and Cupbourdes, ledges for hanginges and a new dressor for the Ambassado[r's] kitchen and doinge sondrye other needfull businesses aboute the house Brickleyo[rs] makeinge readye the ranges for the kitchens settinge pannes for the scullery mendinge the Scullerye walles and doinge sondrye other woorkes and Labourers attendinge the saide woorkemen for the doinge of sondrye needfull bussinesses viz for

**Empcons** viz of

**Bourdes** viz v<sup>c</sup> at vs viijd the cth xxvijs iiijd one hundreth vjs vjd cc di at vijs the cth xvijs vjd and cxxx<sup>to</sup> boughte for vijs ixd in all

lxs jd

**One dressor plancke** of iij inch thicke

xjs jd

**Q[uar]res and fourme planckes** one lode

xxiijs

**Brickes** one lode

vjs

**Lyme** x bz<sup>537</sup> at iiijd the bushell

iijs iiijd

**Saplinge trees** iij at ijs vjd the pece

xs

**Nayles** of sondrye sortes

xijs vjd

**Ironwoorke** of diverse kindes

lxix ob

**Lome** j<sup>to</sup>

viijd

**Sande** j<sup>to</sup>

vjd

**Digginge of twoe lode of lome** at viijd the lode

xvjd

**sondrye necc[essar]ies**

ijs iiijd

and **Glasse and glasinge**

xxiijs viijd ob

In all

x£ xviijs vijd

**Landcarriage** of sondrye the sayde provycons

xvijs viijd

**Wages** viz of

**Carpenters** at xviijd xvjd and xiiij the pece p[er] diem

---

537 Bushell.

lxiijs xd

**Brickleyors** at xiiijd p[er] diem

xs vjd

and **Laborers** at xd p[er] diem

xxvjs

and of **Thomas Richardes Purveyo[r]** at xvjd p[er] diem

viijs

in all

cviijs iiijd

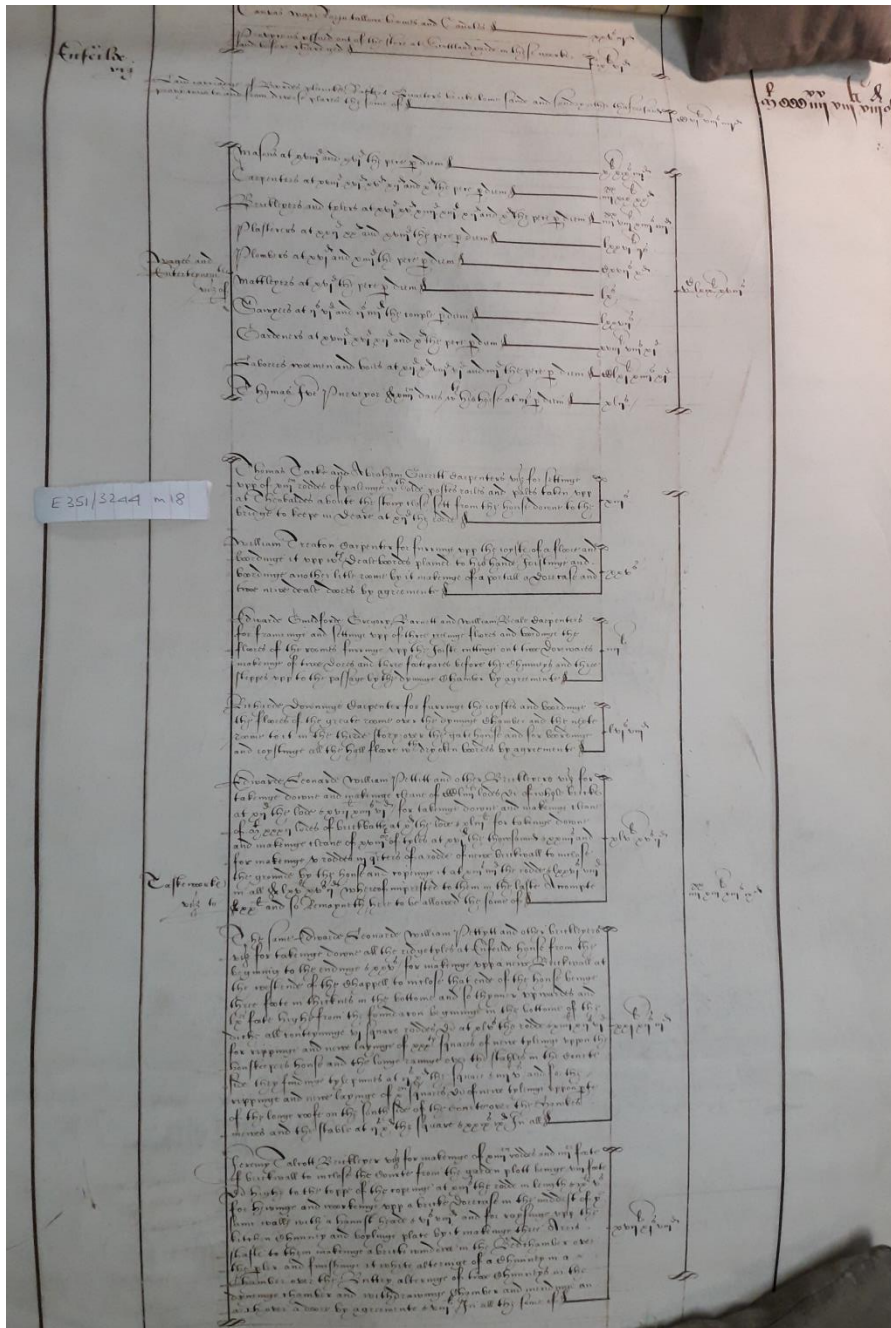
In all the woorkes and Rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed at Enfeilde w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte  
As by iij p[ar]ticuler paybookes therof subscribed by Thoffiycers aforesaide and hereuppon examyned  
and remayneinge may apeare the some of  
}— xvij£ iijs vjd

**The Warrant to Demolish Elsyng, 30<sup>th</sup> March 1608**  
**(NA:SP38/9)**

30 March 1608

A warr[ant] to the Excheq[uer], commanding the L[or]d Tre[asore]r to give order to the officers of his Ma[jesty's] workes p[re]sently to take downe his Ma[jesty's] howse of Endfield w[ith] as much care & p[re]servacon of the materialls as may be & the said materialls to p[re]serve & keepe for his Ma[jesty's] building intended at Theobaldes, & to carry the same thither, as there shall be cause to use them or any parte of them, & the undertre[asure]r to pay to the said officers of his Ma[jesty's] workes from tyme to tyme all such somes of money as shalbe required, by the Earles of Suffolke, Worcester, & Salisbury by writing under their handes dated & p[ro]cur. ut supr[a]

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 5<sup>th</sup> April 1609 - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1610  
(NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v)



NA:E351/3244, m. 18 (photo Judith Stones)

[m. 1 and following]

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The Accompte of Andrewe Kerwyn gentleman**

Paymaster of all the woorkes concerninge The Repayre newe Buyldinge and well keepenge of his Ma[jesty's] houses of accesse or others in tyme of Progresse. .... Frome the Fyefte daye of Aprill 1609 in the Seaventh yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne Lorde James by the grace of god Kinge of Englande Scottlande Fraunce and Irelande Defendor of the faith &c. Untyll the laste daye of September 1610 in the Eight yeare of his Ma[jesty's] saide raigne both daies included beinge by the space of One whole yeare and a halfe conteyninge v<sup>c</sup> xlviij daies then ended As by three greate Ledgier bookes therof

conteyninge cclxxiii<sup>en</sup> severall and p[ar]ticuler paybookes subscribed with the handes of Symon Basill Surveyor Thomas Baldwyn Comptroller Cornelius Cuer and William Cuer succeeding him Master Mason and William Poctington Master Carpenter of the saide worrkes and with the handes of the Clerke of the woorkes for every p[ar]ticuler house or the greatest p[ar]te of them menconinge the provycons wages and chardges aforesaide together with the names of the Artificers woorkemen and Laborers and number of Daies tymes and places of their servyce with the rates of their wages delivered uppon o[a]the before S[ir] James Altham Knighte – one of the Barons of Th[e]exchequier hereuppon duely p[er]used examined and remayninge more at lardge may appeare Which saide Accompte was taken and declared before the righte honorable S[ir] Julius Cesar Knighte Chauncello[r] and under threa[sore]r of Th[e]exchequier and before S[ir] James Altham Knighte one of the Barons of Th[e]exchequier the xix<sup>th</sup> daie of October 1612 and in the tenth yeare of the raigne of our saide soveraigne Lorde kinge James of Englande Fraunce Irelande and of Scottlande the six and fortieth.

[m. 17]

### **Enfielde viz**

Also allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him yssued paide and expended for woorkes rep[ar]acons and alteracons donne and bestowed in and aboute his ma[jesty's] manno[r] house of Enfielde within the tyme of this Accompte aswell in takeinge downe p[ar]te of the manno[r] house there and takeinge the materialles to Theobaldes to be employed in the buildinge there levellinge the grounde where the same p[ar]te of the house was taken downe and makeinge of a brickwall to inclose the same, planckinge and rep[ar]inge the stables makeinge a newe house for wood and coles pullinge downe and newe buildinge the chimneys and windowes in sondry lodginges and roomes newe makeinge the harthes of all the chimneys and layinge the foote paces with paveinge tyles copeinge the walles on the toppe of the house with vente and crestes newe boordinge of many of the floores of the offyces and lodginges which are lefte standinge in the house makeinge twoe p[ar]ticons in the upper end of the longe roome over the stables for hawkes mewes,<sup>538</sup> makeinge upp roomes and lodginges for the housekeepers and in doinge sondry other woorkes rep[ar]acons and alteracons in many other of the lodginges and offyces aboute the house, The rates quantities and pryces of the empcons and provycons boughte for the same buildinges together with the wages and entertenementes of Artyficers woorkemen and Laborers Taskeworkes and other paymentes are p[ar]ticulerly expressed in maner and forme followinge

[m. 17v]

**Empcons and provycons** viz of

**Deales** viz vj<sup>xx</sup> at xiiijd the pece — vj£ xs and iiij<sup>c</sup> ma<sup>539</sup> at xijd the pece - xxiiij£

In all the some of } — xxx£ xs

**Quarters Joistes and Rafters** viz vj lodes di at xxvjs the lode — viij£ ixv twoe lodes at xxvs the lode — ls and for v lodes at xxiijs the lode — vj£

In all } — xvj£ xixs

**Planckes** — v<sup>c</sup> foote at xiijs the cth foote

} — lxxs

**Boordes** viz ccth foote at xs the cth — xxs m iiij<sup>c</sup> di xvij foote at vijs the cth — cijs viij<sup>d</sup><sup>540</sup> and m m ccc foote di at vjs the cth foote — vij£ xijd

In all } — xiij£ iijs viij<sup>d</sup>

**Tallwood** viz iiij lodes at xs the lode — xls one lode di at ixv the lode — xiijs vjd and for one lode — viijs viij<sup>d</sup>

In all the some of } — lxixs ijd

**Wheelebarrowes** — iiij at iijs vjd the pece

} — xviijs

**Lathes** viz one lode xxj bunches at xls the lode — lxviijs twoe lodes at xxxvjs viij<sup>d</sup> the lode — lxxiijs iiij<sup>d</sup> and for xj lodes vj bundles at xxxs the lode — xvj£ xvjs

In all the some of } — xxiiij£ xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>

538 A birdhouse for falconry birds.

539 Evidently 480.

540 The figure has been rounded down slightly.

**Brickes** viz viij<sup>m</sup> at xiijs the thowsand — cxij<sup>s</sup> xvj<sup>m</sup> at xijs vjd the thowsand — x£ xij<sup>m</sup> at xjs vjd the thowsand — vj£ xviijs and for iiij<sup>xx</sup> xv<sup>m</sup> at xjs the thowsand — lij£ vs In all }— lxxiiij£ xvs

**Tyles** viz xiiij<sup>m</sup> at xvs the thowsand — ix£ xvs / one thowsand — xiijs iiijd and iij<sup>m</sup> at xijs the thowsand — xxxvjs

In all }— xij£ iijs iiijd

**Ridgetyles** l<sup>ty</sup> at ijd the pece

}— viijs iiijd

**Tylepynnes** — iij boz<sup>541</sup> at xvjd the boz

}— iijs

**Plaster of Parys** — iij tonnes at xvijs the tonne

}— ljs

**Lyme** viz iiij<sup>xx</sup> xvij lodes di at xvijs viijd the lode — iiij<sup>xx</sup> vj£ ijs vjd iiij lodes at xvijs vjd the lode — lxxs and for m v<sup>c</sup> at xs iiijd the cth<sup>542</sup> — vij£ xvs

In all }— iiij<sup>xx</sup> xvij£ vijs vjd

**Haire** viz ccc iiij<sup>xx</sup> xvij boz. at vijd the boz — xj£ xjs vijd and for iiij<sup>c</sup> lxxiiij boz at vjd the boz — xj£ xvij

In all }— xxiiij£ viijs vijd

**Brushaire** — ijlb at xijd the pound

}— ijs

**Mouldepipe**<sup>543</sup> — m cc j qrt xiiij lb wzt<sup>544</sup> at xxs the cth pounce wzt

}— xij£ vijs vjd

**Castinge of leade** viz of m m iiij<sup>c</sup> j qrt xx lb wzt<sup>545</sup> into moulde pipes at vjs the cth — vij£ vjs viijd<sup>546</sup> and of m m lxxiiij lb wzt<sup>547</sup> into sheeteleade at ijs iiijd the cth — xlvijs<sup>548</sup>

In all the some of }— ix£ xiijs viijd

**So[l]der** — cc lvj lb wzt<sup>549</sup> at vijd ob the pounce

}— viij£ xvs

**Ironwoorkes** of diverse kindes

}— xxxviij£ ijs vd ob

**Nailes** of all sortes

}— lxxv£ vs xd

**Glasse and glaseinge** at the rates usuall and accustomed

}— xxxvj£ xixs xjd

**Brasscockes**<sup>550</sup> with bosses

}— xijs

**Buckettes** — vj at xijd the pece

}— vjs

**Shovelles** — vj at xviijd the pece

}— ixv

**Lyme sives and shovelles** viz one — xxd xxiiij at xd the pece — xxs and for v at ixv the pece — iij ixv

In all }— xxvs vd

**Firkins**<sup>551</sup> — iij at xd the pece

}— ijs vjd

---

541 I.E. bushels.

542 Presumably hundredweight.

543 Pre-moulded (lead) pipes.

544 I.E. 1,387 lb = 12.375 hundredweight.

545 I.E. 2,736 lb = 24.429 hundredweight.

546 Slightly rounded up.

547 I.E. 2,314 lb = 20.661 hundredweight.

548 Also slightly rounded up.

549 I.E. 280 lb.

550 Cocke is an archaic term for a pipe – so brass pipes (?or (stop)cocks/taps).

551 Small (beer) barrels.



**Baskettes** — iiij dozen at iiijd the dozen  
 }— xvjs  
**Barrelles** — xx at xiiij the pece  
 }— xxjs viijd  
**Pailes** — xxvij at vjd the pece  
 }— xiijs vjd  
**Traies** — x at vjd the pece  
 }— vs  
**Mattes** — iiij<sup>xx</sup> xiiij peces at iijs iiijd the pece  
 }— xv£ xiijs iiijd  
**Bast[e]rope** — xij peces at xvjd the pece  
 }— xvjs  
**Packthered** — xlij lb wzt at vijd the pounce  
 }— xxiijs vjd  
**Strawe** viz iiij lodes at vjs the lode — xxiijs twoe lodes at vjs viijd the lode — xiijs iiijd and for one lode  
 — vijs  
 In all }— xliijs iiijd  
**Size** — xx dozen pounce at ixd the dozen  
 }— xvs  
**White** — xxiiij dozen pounce at ixd the dozen  
 }— xviijs  
**Redd oker and Blacke** — xx dozen pound at ixd the dozen pound  
 }— xvs  
*[m. 18]*  
**Canvas waxe Rozen tallowe bromes and Candels**  
 }— xxvs iijd  
**Provycons** yssued out of the store at Scotland yarde in the woorkes and before charged  
 }— ix£ vjd  
 }— vc xij£ ixs iiijd ob  
**Landcarriage** of Boordes plankes Lathes Quarters bricke lome sande and sondry other thaforesaid  
 provycons to and from diverse places the some of  
 }— ccvj£ viijs iiijd  
**Wages and Enterteynementes** viz of  
**Masons** at xviiij and xvjd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— x£ xixs iiijd  
**Carpenters** at xviiij xvjd xijd and xd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— iiij<sup>xx</sup> xix£ xxd  
**Brickleyers and tylers** at xvjd xvd xiiij xiiij xijd and xd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— iiij<sup>xx</sup> viij£ xiijs iiijd  
**Plasterers** at xxij xxd and xviiij the pece p[er] diem  
 }— lxxvj£ ijs  
**Plumbers** at xvjd and xiiij the pece p[er] diem  
 }— cxvijs xd  
**Mattleyers** at xvjd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— lxs  
**Sawyers** at ijs vjd and ijs iiijd the couple p[er] diem  
 }— lxxvijs  
**Gardeners** at xviiij xvjd xijd and xd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— xviiij£ viijs xjd  
**Laborers woemen and boies** at xijd xd viijd vjd and iiijd the pece p[er] diem  
 }— cclxj£ xiijs xjd  
 Thomas Ive **Purveyor** — xiiij<sup>en</sup> daies w[ith] his horse at iijs p[er] diem

}— xlijs

}— v<sup>c</sup> lxiix̄ xviijs

**Taskeworkes viz to**

Thomas Tacke and Abraham Garrett carpenters viz for settinge upp of xiiij<sup>en</sup> rodde<sup>552</sup> of paleinge w[ith] olde postes railles and pales taken upp at Theobaldes aboute the stony close sett from the house downe to the bridge to keepe in Deare at xijd the rodde

}— xiijs

William Treaton carpenter for furringe upp the jotstes of a floore and boordinge it upp w[ith] Deale boordes plained to his hande. Joistinge and boordinge another lit[t]le roome by it makinge of a portall a Dorecase and twoe newe deale doores by agreemente

}— xxvs

Edwarde Gildforde Gregory Barnett and William Beale carpenters for frameinge and settinge upp of three ceelinge floores and boordinge the floores of the roomes furringe upp the Joiste cuttinge out twoe Dorewaies makeinge of twoe dores and three footpaces<sup>553</sup> before the chimneys and three steppes upp to the passage by the dyninge chamber by agreemente

}— iiiij̄

Richarde Downinge carpenter for furringe the joystes and boordinge the floores of the greate roome over the dyninge chamber and the nexte roome to it in the thirde story over the gatehowse and for boordinge and joystinge all the hall floore w[ith] dry oken boordes by agreemente

}— lvjs viijd

Edwarde Leonard William Pettitt and other Brickleyers viz for takeinge downe and makeinge cleane of cccliiij<sup>ti</sup> lodes di of whole bricke at xijd the lode — xvij̄ xiijs vjd for takeinge downe and makeinge cleane of m xxxij lodes of brickebattes at xd the lode — xliij̄ for takeinge downe and makeinge cleane of xvij<sup>m</sup> of tyles at xvjd the thowsand — xxiijs and for makeinge v rodde iij q[ua]rters of a rodde<sup>554</sup> of newe brickwall to inclose the grounde by the house and ropeinge it at xiijs iiijd the rodde — lxxvjs viijd in all — lxxv̄ xvs ijd whereof ?impeested to them in the laste Accompte — xx̄ and so Remayneth heere to be allowed the some of

}— xlvī xvs ijd

The same Edwarde Leonarde William Pettytt and other brickleyers viz for takeinge downe all the ridgetyles at Enfeilde house from the beginning to the endinge — xxvs for makeinge upp a newe Brickwall at the westende of the Chappell to inclose that ende of the house beinge three foote in thicknes in the bottome and so thynner upwardes and lx foote high from the foundacon beginninge in the bottome of the dicke all conteyninge vj square rodde di<sup>555</sup> at xlvs the rodde — xiiij̄ xijs vjd for rippinge and newe layinge of xxx<sup>ty</sup> squares of newe tyleinge uppon the houskeepers house and the longe rainge over the stables in the courte side they findinge tylepinnes at ijs xd the square — iiiij̄ vs and for the rippinge and newe layinge of x<sup>ti</sup> squares di of newe tyleinge uppon p[ar]te of the longe rooffe on the south side of the courte over the Hawkes mewes and the stable at ijs xd the square — xxix̄ ix̄d

In all }— xxj̄ xijs iijd

Jeremy Talcott Brickleyer viz for makeinge of xiiij<sup>ti</sup> rodde and iiiij<sup>ti</sup> foote<sup>556</sup> of brickwall to inclose the courte from the garden plott beinge viij foote di high to the toppe of the copeinge at xiijs the rodde in length — ix̄ vs<sup>557</sup> for hewinge and woorkinge upp a bricke dorecase in the midst of th[e] same walles with a ?hannst<sup>558</sup> heade — vjs viijd and for raysing upp the kitchen chimney and boylinge place by it makeinge three Arris shaftes<sup>559</sup> to them makeinge a bricke windowe in the Bedchamber over the p[ar]ler and finishinge it white alteringe of a chimney in a Chamber over the Buttry alteringe of twoe chimneys in

---

552 214 ½ ft.

553 Raised platforms.

554 Nearly 95 ft.

555 107¼ ft.

556 235 ft.

557 Rounded down by 1¾ d.

558 Perhaps 'enhanced', so with a decorated head to the doorway.

559 ?Angled shafts (?perhaps ventilation shafts that turned at an angle).

the dyninge chamber and withdrawinge chamber and mendinge an arch over a doore by agreemente — viij£

**In all the some of }— xvij£ xjs viijd**

*[m. 18v]*

**Ridinge and travellinge chardges** viz of William Salisbury clerke of the woorkes at Theobaldes by the space of clv daies betwixte Theobaldes and Endfelde to oversee the woorkes there at xvjd the dayx

} x£ vjs viijd

and of John Freeman mattleyo[r] travellinge from Endfeilde to Holdenby<sup>560</sup> to repaire mattes there — vs

**In all } — x£ xjs viijd**

In all the saide woorkes and Rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed in and aboute his Ma[jesty's] house at Endfeilde within the tyme of this Accompte As by xvij<sup>ti</sup> p[ar]ticuler paybookes thereof vowched and subscribed by the officers before menconed and hereuppon duely p[er]used caste tryed examined and remayninge doth and maie appeare the some of

} — m ccc iiij<sup>xx</sup> xiiij£ xiijd ob

---

560 Holdenby House, Northamptonshire, another royal residence.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1610 - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1611**<sup>561</sup>  
(NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v)

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The office of paymaster of the Kinges Ma[jesty's] woorkes and Buildinges viz  
The Accompte of Andrew Kerwyne Gentleman**

Payemaster of all the woorkes concerninge the Repaire of newe buildinges & well keapinge of his Ma[jesty's] houses of accesse or others in tyme of progresse .....From the first daye of October 1610 in the Eighte yeare of the Raigne of our soveraigne Lord James by the grace of god kinge of England Scotland Fraunce and Ireland Defendor of the faith &c. untill the last day of September 1611 in the Ninthe yeare of his Ma[jesty's] said Raigne both daies included being by the space of One whole yeare conteyning cclxv dayes then ended as by two greate lidgier Bookes thereof conteyning ccxij several p[ar]ticuler paie bookes subscribed with the handes Symond Basill Surveyo[r] Thomas Baldwyne comptroller Will[ia]m Cure Master Mason William Portingdon Master Carpenter of the said woorkes and with the handes of the Clark of the woorkes for every p[ar]ticular house or the greatest p[ar]te of them menconing the provicons wages and chardges aforesaid together with the names of the Artificers woorkmen & labourers and number of daies tymes and places of their service with the rates of their wages delivered upon oathe hereupon duely p[er]used cast tried examined and remayninge more at lardge it doth and may appeare Which said Accompte was taken and declared before the right honorable S[ir] Fulke Grevyll knight Chauncello[r] and underthea[sore]r of the courte of Exchequiere and John Botherton Esq[ui]re one of the Barons of the same courte the xxvijth Daye of June 1616 in the xiiijth yeare of the Raigne of o[ur] soveraigne Lord James by the grace of god kinge of England Fraunce and Ireland Defendo[r] of the faith &c. and of Scotland the nine and fortieth

*[m. 19v]*

**Enfeilde viz**

Alsoe allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him yssued paied & defrayed for woorkes & reparacons donne and bestowed within the tyme of this Accompte in and about his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] house at Enfeilde in joysting and boordinge of the floores in the newe hall and pantry makeing of staires out of the pantry into the cellor under the hall makeing up a wall under the Bridge where the gatehouse was laying pippes of leade in the ground to bring the water to the newe washehouse makeinge a kitchine garden on the southside of the garden digging and leavelling a peece of ground on the westside thereof planting of fruite trees strawberries gusberries & rasberries setting all the quarters with prime & whitethorne and doeing sondry other woorkes and rep[ar]acons in many of the Lodgeinges Offices and other places about the house The rates quantities & prices of the Empcons & provicons bought for the same togeather w[ith] the wages and enterteim[entes] of Arifice[rs] woorkemen & Labourers taskwoork & other paym[entes] are p[ar]ticularly expressed in manner and forme followinge viz for

**Empcons & Provicons viz of**

**Ashen poles** viz mm ccc at iijs iiijd the cth — lxxvjs viijd and ix<sup>c</sup> at iijs vjd the cth — xxxjs vjd In all }— cviijs ijd

**Deales** — lx at xijd the peece

}— lxs

**Quarters** — j lode di at xxiiijs the lode

}— xxxvjs

**Lathes** — j lode di at xxxs the lo[de]

}— xlvs

---

561 The actual works may most likely have occurred from around October to December 1610 as they may have been contiguous with the preceding set.

**Aprieocketrees**<sup>562</sup> — xvj at iijs iiijd the peece  
 }— liijs iiijd  
**Peachetrees** — xviiij at the same rate  
 }— lxs  
**Plomtrees** — cxxviiij at iiijd the peece — xlijs viijd and xviiij at ijs the peece — xxxvjs In all  
 }— lxxviijs viijd  
**Cherrytrees** — xxx at ijs vjd the peece  
 }— lxxvs  
**Hysope**  
 }— xs  
**Oziers**<sup>563</sup> — xvj boltes of diverse prices  
 }— xxvijs viijd  
**Prime**<sup>564</sup> — liij<sup>m</sup> at ijs vjd the m  
 }— vj£ xijs vjd  
**Whitethorne** — xij<sup>m</sup> at vs the m  
 }— lxs  
**Portalles of wainescott** — v<sup>c</sup> with vij dorres  
 }— x£ xjs xd  
**Braziers worke** viz iij brascockes — xxs ij suckers<sup>565</sup> — xiijs ij washers — xs and cemont & towe<sup>566</sup> —  
 vjd In all  
 }— xliiij vjd  
**Bricks** viz vij<sup>m</sup> at xjs the m — lxxvijs and viijm — ~~?????~~<sup>567</sup> at xiijs vjd the m — cviijs In all  
 }— ix£ vs  
**Tiles** — mm at xvs the m  
 }— xxxs  
**Lime** viz ij lode at xvijs the lode — xxxiijs and xij lo[des] di at xvijs viijd the lo[de] — xj£ xd In all  
 }— xij£ xiijs xd  
**Sande** — xx lode at xvjd the lo[de]  
 }— xxvjs viijd  
**Haire** — liiij bz at vijd the bushell  
 }— xxxjs vjd  
**Castinge** of mm v<sup>c</sup> iij quarters<sup>568</sup> of Leade at ijs iiijd the cth  
 }— lxs jd  
**Packthread** — xviiij lb at vijd the pounce  
 }— xs vjd  
**Mattes** — xxiiij peeces at iijs iiijd the peeces  
 }— iiij£  
**Nailes** of diverse sortes  
 }— lxvjs iiijd  
**Ironworke** of sondry kindes  
 }— vij£ xvijs xjd ob  
**Glasse and glazeing** at the usuall rates aforesaid  
 }— cxvijs jd  
**Other smale necc[essar]ies** viz a Lime Sive — viijd tubbes & hoopes — xviiij and paper inke duste and  
 quilles — xvjd In all  
 }— iijs vjd

---

562 I.E. Apricot trees

563 Willow wands (cuttings), quite possibly planted to stabilise banks.

564 ?Prie (?i.e. Privet).

565 ?Pump fittings.

566 Perhaps brazing flux etc.

567 The struck out word is uncertain.

568 25¼ hundredweight.

}— **cj£ vjs jd ob**

**Landecarriadges** of quarters rafters mattes nailes earth rubbishe and sondry other the proviscons aforesaid

}— **xlix£ vijs jd**

**Wages and Enterteinmentes viz of**

**Carpenters** at xijd xiiijd xvjd xviijd and xxd the peece p[er] diem

}— xij£ xijs xd

**Brickleio[rs]** at the same rates

}— xviiij£ xjs

**Plumbers** at xiiijd and xvjd the peece p[er] diem

}— xljs iiijd

**Plaisterers** at xiiijd xvjd xviijd and xxd the peece p[er] diem

}— lixs ijd

**Joyners** at xxd the peece p[er] diem

}— xxiijs iiijd

**Mattleyo[rs]** at xviijd the peece p[er] diem

}— xiijs vjd

**Sawieu[r]s** at ijs vjd the cuple p[er] diem

}— xxxijs vjd

**Gardeners** at xd xijd xiiijd xvjd & xviijd the peece p[er] diem

}— xxviiij£ vs vd

**Labourers** at viijd xd xijd the peece p[er] diem

}— iiij<sup>xx</sup> ix£ xvijs ijd

[m. 20v]

**W[illiam] Salisbury clarcke of the woorkes** xxj daies at xvd p[er] diem

}— xxviijs

}— **clix£ iijs iijd**

Ridinge chardges of the said William Salisbury from Theobaldes to Enfeild lxviiij daies at xvjd p[er] diem

}— iiij£ xd viijd

**Taskwoork viz to**

Thomas Stiles carpenter for framing and setting up a new stoole windowe in old M[aster] Billettes chamber removeing a doore and setting up shellves there

}— xijs

John Smithe carpenter aswell for felling & squaring of Tymber as for framing setting up and full finishing all the carpentry woorkes of three bridges over the River that runneth through Enfeild little p[ar]ke at iiij£ vs the peece

}— xiiij£ xs

John Deereete<sup>569</sup> Sergeaunt Painter for priming stopping and painting in oyle all the postes and railes of the passage of the Kitchins cont xxij ya[rds] at xvjd the yarde

}— xxixs iiijd

And to Thomas Stephenson Theacher<sup>570</sup> for theaching of a shed at M[aster] Hanghton Lodginge he finding strawe

}— xjs vjd

}— **xvj£ ijs xd**

In all the said woorkes and rep[ar]acons donne and bestowed in and about his Ma[jesty's] house at Enfeild within the tyme of this Accompte as by the said p[ar]ticler Bookes vouched by the Officers of the woorkes hereupon duely cast tried and examined may appeare the some of

}— **cccxxx£ xs xjd ob**

---

569 I.E. John de Crites, the royal sergeant painter.

570 I.E. thatcher.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1611 - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1612**  
(NA:E351/3246, m. 17)

[m. 17]

**Enfeilde viz**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for money by him yssued paid and defreyed for woorkes and Reparacons donne and bestowed in and about his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] house of Enfeilde within the time of this Accompte aswell in makeinge of dores and settinge the same upp as also in makeinge of new shuttinge windowes and doeinge sondry other needfull woorkes & alteracons about the same house for p[er]formaunce whereof sondry provicons have been made w[hich] w[ith] their rates quantities and prices are hereafter sett downe and expressed viz

**for Empcons** viz of

**?Slattes**<sup>571</sup> xl peces at iijs iiijd the pece

vj£ xiijs iiijd

**Splintes** for thatchers vj boundles at xiijd the Bundle

vjs vjd

**Strawe** fower lodes at xs the lode

xls

**Packthred** ; xxiiiij£<sup>572</sup> at vijd the pounde

xiijs

**Nailes** of severall sortes

xviijs viijd

**Ironwoorkes** of sondry kindes

xvjs vjd

**Glasse and glaseinge** at the rates accustomed

xliijs viijd

In all the saide Empcons

xiiij£ xijs viijd

**Landcarriage** of Tymber and mattes and other provicons

xvjs vjd

**Wages and Enterteynm[entes]** viz of

**Carpenters** at xvjd and xiiijd the pece p[er] diem

lxviijs

**Plumbers** at xvjd p[er] diem

xiijs iiijd

**Matleyo[rs]** at xviijd p[er] diem

xxxviijs vjd

**Carters** w[ith] there Teame one daie

iiijs

**Laborers** at xijd and xd the pece p[er] diem

xxvs ijd

**William Sallisbury** Clerke of the woorkes xix<sup>en</sup> daies at xvjd p[er] diem

xxvs iiijd

In all the saide wages

---

571 ?Wooden slats.

572 Clearly £ has been used to signify pounds weight.

viiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>

### **Taskwoorkes**

To John Smith, Carpenter for felling of iiiij<sup>er</sup> lodes of Tymber ijs For hewing and squareinge of iiiij<sup>or</sup> lodes di at ijs iiiij<sup>d</sup> the lode xs vjd For sawinge vij<sup>c</sup> foote of Timber at ijs vjd the cth xviij<sup>s</sup> vjd for sawinge clx foote of plankes iiiij<sup>s</sup> and for breaking a carte xxd

Roger Loughton gentleman for money by him disbursed viz For thatching the stable and for rodde xxixs For felling cleaveinge carreinge and pithinge<sup>573</sup> of iiiij<sup>xx</sup> j rodde<sup>574</sup> of pale aboute the wastgrounde belonginge to Enfeilde house at xvjd the rodde cviiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>c</sup> of nailes ijs For cuttinge<sup>575</sup> of divers moldhill<sup>576</sup> lxvs and for vj daies worke in paleinge where the winde had broken and mendinge the watergate vjs

In all the Taskwoorkes

xij<sup>l</sup> vs viiiij<sup>d</sup>

In all the Chardges of the said woorkes donne at the foresaid mannor house of Endfeilde As by fower p[ar]ticuler paybookes vouched and subscribed by the Officers of the woorkes and hereupon examined and remayneinge doth and may appeare the some of

}— xxxv<sup>l</sup> viiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>

---

573 Presumably in the sense of inserting a spike or rod through to hold the pales of a fence together.

574 407 m at 5.0292 m to the rod.

575 Or 'ruttinge'.

576 Sic, though one suspects that molehills is meant and that the payment is for flattening them, though the cost seems considerable, so maybe more general flattening of the ground is involved.



## Probable Inventory of Elsyng 1612

This inventory on a single large sheet of paper amongst the Cecil papers at Hatfield House (Box D40) was clearly taken following the death of Robert Cecil, Keeper of Elsyng and is in the same hand (presumably that of William Ockould or one of his servants) as that which glosses the 1597 – 1606 inventories transcribed above.

An Inventory taken the xth of Desember 1612 of the hous[e] hould stuf of the Right Honor[able] my Lord Earl of Salisbury at Enfield House.

The Hall

j longe table, one square table, and 3 formes at - 0-13-4

The chamber next the parlor

j fether bed and bolster a mattis a half head bedsted a tapestry coverlid<sup>577</sup> and one blanket - 4-0-0

M[aste]r Powells Chamber

j Livery bedsted j fetherbed and bolster 2 blanekets j ould cover[lid], j dornix<sup>578</sup> carpet j lether chayer 2 lether stoles<sup>579</sup> j table with a frame - 4-0-0

M[aste]r Palmers Chamber

The hanginges of dornix - 1-0-0

M[aste]r Quinbletons Chamber

j foote bedsted of ?durans 2 blanekets j red rouge j mattrys j grene carpet j lether chayer 2 stoles j table - 2-10-0

The Cators Chamber

j livery bedsted j fetherbed and bolster j rouge j blanket - 2-10-0

M[aste]r Harbots<sup>580</sup> Chamber

j livery bedsted j fetherbed and bolster j blanket j rouge j mattrys - 3-10-0

The 2 bed chamber

2 litle ould fether beds and bolsters j rouge j coverlid, j blaneket - 3-0-0

Thomas Rantons Cham[ber]

j livery bedsted j bed and bolster 2 blankets j rouge j mattis j chayer - 3-10-0

Sir Will[iam] Harbots<sup>581</sup> Cham[ber]

j short turkie carpet j fether bed and bolster j blanket j rouge – 3-0-0

The cook's chamber

2 fether beds j bolster 4 blankets j coverlid j livery bedsted – 3-10-0

The porters lodge

j bedsted j fether bed and bolster j coverlid – 2-10-0

---

577 I.E. coverlet.

578 I.E. dornick.

579 I.E. stools.

580 It may be possible to read Harbols, but the writer frequently fails to cross Ts and Harbot seems more likely.

581 Ditto.

In a rome under the stayers  
j livery bedsted a fetherbed and bolster 2 blankets – 2-0-0

~~48-13-4~~  
35-13-4<sup>582</sup>

Hanginges of tapsetry hanging in the great cham[ber] the withdrawing cham[ber] and 2 other chambers

12 peses of tapestry containinge 335 elles flemish at 5s an ell -- 83-15-0  
4 peses of boscadge<sup>583</sup> hanginges containinge 105 elles at 4s - 8d an ell -- 24-10-0  
4 pieces of planets<sup>584</sup> at -- 13-6-8  
1 torkie carpet 4 yards longe -- 5-0-0  
1 other carpet 4 yards longe -- 2-10-0  
2 short colard<sup>585</sup> carpetes -- 2-0-0  
j torkie carpet 2 yards 3 quarter longe -- 2-15-0  
2 chayers and 6 stoles -- 2-0-0  
j longe drawinge table and j cort cobard -- 2-5-0  
j velait<sup>586</sup> chayer -- 0-10-0  
3 brocadid chayers and one longe quishine -- 2-10-0  
j paire of brasse andirons and tonges -- 1-10-0  
j table j cobard, 6 torkie quishions j yellow chayer j payer of Iron andirons -- 1-4-0

The gentlewomens cham[ber]

j shor[t] turkie carpet j bed of redd clothe j fetherbed and bolster j yellow rouge 2 blankets j table 2 ould stoles j mattris -- 7-0-0

The maides cham[ber]

2 fetherbeds 2 bolsters j tapestry coverlid j rouge j blanket j downe pillowe j mattris -- 6-15-0

The gallery

j table and torkie carpet -- 1-0-0  
j couch bedsted -- 1-10-0

M[aste]r Wilkinsons cham[ber]

j livery bedsted j fetherbed and bolster 2 blanketetes, j mattris j rouge -- 4-10-0

In my Ladyes cham[ber]

4 peses of tepestry hangines -- 15-0-0

The canopie cham[ber]

---

582 A jotted running sub-total for the preceding part of the sheet.

583 Boscage: patterned with a dense mass of trees/shrubs.

584 One might well wonder if plants rather than planets is intended.

585 I.E. coloured.

586 I.E. velvet.

1 torkie carpet  
1 taffity<sup>587</sup> window curteyn -- 1-6-0

In the ould lodgingses

3 Hanginges of dornix  
1 ould saye curtayn -- 1-2-0

181-18-8<sup>588</sup>

The Pallet Cham[ber]

2 fether beds and bolstor 3 blankets j red clothe countepoint<sup>589</sup> j red rouge j furniture of red clothe j ould broken bedsted j chayer j quishion an ould Imroiderd velait j livery bedsted j matteis -- 9-0-0

In the Red cham[ber]

The chamber hang[e]d round with orindge color cloth lasted,<sup>590</sup> j slope bedsted with furniture of red clothe ?lased<sup>591</sup> and silke and gold frindge j counter point to the same bed j fether bed and bolster a paire of fine blankets a mattrys j fyne woll beed j chayer j stole all shutable<sup>592</sup> j table and a frame -- 17-0-0

The Chaplayns Cham[ber]

The Chamber Hangd with dornix j fole<sup>593</sup> bedsted of grene saye j fether bed and bolster 2 blankets j rouge j chayer j carpet Imbrodered 2 dornix window curtains j table j cobard j ould quishione of clothe of gould j paire of Iron Andirons -- 10-0-0

In the lowe cham[ber]

j ?foole<sup>594</sup> bedsted with a furniture of whight damaske and tinsell<sup>595</sup> with doble vallen[c]es j crimson taffity quilt j fether bed and bolster 2 downe pillowes 2 ould blanketetes j ould chayer shutable to the beed<sup>596</sup>  
-- 10-0-0

In the Pantry

2 Basons 2 Ewers j sestern j cobard -- 0-17-0

In the Kitchine

j paire of grete Iron Rackes j dripine panne, j gridiron, 4 broches<sup>597</sup> j grete brasse pott j small bras pott  
-- 3-10-0

---

587 ?I.E. taffeta.

588 A jotted running sub-total for the preceding part of the sheet.

589 Counterpane/coverlet.

590 The reading is uncertain; by analogy with the next line trimmed with lace may be meant.

591 I.E. trimmed with lace ?

592 ?I.E. lockable (perhaps adjustable or interlockable) or perhaps foldable.

593 ?Folding ?Full.

594 ?Folding ?Full.

595 A cloth incorporating metallic threads.

596 ?I.E. lockable (perhaps adjustable or interlockable) or perhaps foldable.

597 Roasting spits.

In the scullery

2 dosen of pewter dishes 4 peye plates 4 sausers 3 chamberpottes -- 1-6-8

51-13-8<sup>598</sup>

William Ockould<sup>599</sup>

<sup>600</sup>285£-8s-8d besides lynnyn

The lynge<sup>601</sup> -- 11£-5s-8d

?totalis 296-17-8<sup>602</sup>

---

598 A jotted running sub-total for the preceding part of the sheet.

599 Possibly a London upholsterer and merchant who is known to have rented furnishings to the gentry (Peck (2005) 222).

600 Jotted at the end.

601 Linen.

602 The values given add up to £269 5 s 8 d plus £11 5 s 8 d in linen which should total £280 11 s 4 d, suggesting something of the value of £16 6 s 4 d is being counted but is not listed.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1615 – 30<sup>th</sup> September 1616**  
(NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v - 13)

[m. 12v]

**Enfeilde viz**

Also allowed to the said Accomptauntes for money by them yssued payd and defreyd for workes and Reparacons done and bestowed in and about his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] house of Enfeilde for making and mending of staires ladders sheddes dores boording of floores Tylng over divers lodinges and offices about the said house, new paving w[ith] brick most p[ar]te of the Laundry and mending upp the reste of the same, unstopping of pipes and cesternes, mending divers crackes in the leades and gutters, and over the Turrettes about the said house, new ripping lathing plastering and ceeling the walles in sondry Roomes Lodgings and Offices there, and of new matting the Kinges Ma[jesty's] Bedd chamber w[ith] other Roomes by it, and doeing sondry other needful workes and alteracons about the same house, for p[er]formance whereof sondry provicons have byn made w[hich] w[ith] their rates quantities and prices are hereafter sett downe and expressed.

viz

**Empcons and Provicons viz of**

**Quarters** viz one lode xviijs and halfe a lode xiiijs vjd In all

— xxxijs vjd

**Bordes** viz ccth foote at vijs vjd the cth xvs and cclx foote at jd the foote xxjs viijd In all

— xxxvjs viijd

**Billetes**<sup>603</sup> one lode

— vijs vjd

[m. 13]

**Lathes** viz one lode xxxs one lode xxxiijs and one lode of lardge harte [wood] lathes xlijs vjd In all

— cvs vjd

**Tylepinnes** ix boz<sup>604</sup> at xviijd the boz

— xiijs vjd

**Brickes** viz mm at xs the thousande xxs and one thousande xiiijs In all

— xxxiiijs

**Tyles** viz xvjm cccth at xvs the thousande xij£ iijs vjd mmm at xvs vjd the m xlvjs vjd mm at xvjs the m xxxijs and one thousande xixs In all

— xvij£ ijs

**Ridge tyles** cxxiiij at ijd the pece

— xxs vjd

**Lyme** viz two lodes at xvjs the lode xxxijs and iiij lodes at xvjs viijd the lode lxvjs viijd In all

— iiij£ xviijs viijd

**Hayre** xxx<sup>ty</sup> boz at vijd the boz

— xvjs vjd

**Lyme sives** ij at xd the pece

— xxd

**Baskettes** vj at iiijd the pece

— ijs

**Mattes** xxxv peces at ijs iiijd the pece

— cxvjs viijd

**Nayles** of sondry sortes and prices

— vij£ viijs viijd ob

**Ironworkes** of divers kindes

---

603 I.E. logs.

604 I.E. bushels.

— lxvijs vjd ob

**Glasse and glasing** at the accustomed rates

— viij£ xvjs ijd

**Buckettes** viz one ijs and another ijs vjd in all

— iiijs vjd

**Baserope** iiij peces at xvjd the pece

— vs iiijd

**Payles** vj at vjd the pece

— iijs

**Shovelles** xij at xd the pece

— xs

**Traies** vj at xd the pece

— vs

**Steele spade** ; one

— xxd

**Spainishe white**<sup>605</sup> and size

— xijs iiijd

**Packthreed** viz xviiij lb wzt at vijd the pounce xs vjd and v lb wzt at viijd the pounce iijs iiijd In all

— xijs xd

**Small necc[essar]ies** viz Broomes and candles iijs viijd canvas xxd lyne and tallowe for the plombers ijs ijd and for shredde to make size vjd In all

— viijs

**Provicons received from the store at Theobaldes** yssued in these workes and before chardged the some of

— cxviijs iiijd

**Land cariadge** of sondry the provicons before menconed the some of

— vj£ vijs viijd

**Wages and Enterteynm[en]tes**

**Carpenters** at xviijd the pece p[er] diem

— cxvs vjd

**Bricklayers** at xxd xviijd and xiiiijd the pece p[er] diem

— xxij£ vijs viijd

**Plombers** at xviijd the pece p[er] diem

— xxxvijs vjd

**Plasterers** at xxd the pece p[er] diem

— ljs viijd

**Mattleyers** at viijd and xvjd the pece p[er] diem

— ljs

**Laborers** at xijd the pece p[er] diem and viijd the pece p[er] noctem

— xx£ xjs xd

**Henry Herne Clerke** lxv daies at xxd p[er] diem cviijs iiijd and for his horshier this somer betwixte Theobaldes and Enfeilde xls In all

— vij£ viijs iiijd

**Purveyo[rs]** viz John Benson vj daies at xvjd p[er] diem viijs v daies w[ith] horshier at iijs p[er] diem xvs William Cole x daies w[ith] horshier at iijs p[er] diem xxxs And Roger Charley w[ith] horshier at like rate for x daies xxxs In all

— iiij£ iijs

---

605 A chalk based white pigment.

**Rewards** viz to Widow Johnson whose husbnde was slayne by a fall from a scaffolde at Enfeilde being a Bricklayer, for releife lxs for buriall and other chardges of the said Brickleyer betwene the tyme of his hurte and deathe xls To Will[ia]m Haw Laborer sorely wounded by the fall of the same Scaffolde towards the chardges of his cure — cs In all  
— x£

In all the chardges of the said workes done at the foresaid Manno[r]house of Enfeilde, As by six p[ar]ticuler paybookes vouched and subscribed by the Officers of the workes and hereupon examyned and remaying doth and may appeare

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1617 – 30<sup>th</sup> September 1618**  
(NA:E351/3252, m. 11)

[m. 11]

**Enfeilde viz**

Also allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him yssued payd and defreyed for workes and Rep[ar]acons done and bestowed in and about his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] house of Enfeilde the p[ar]ticuler chardge whereof herafter ensueth

viz for

**Empcons and provicons** viz of

**quarters** one lode xxvijs

**Slitt deales** xxty at xvjd the pece xxvjs viijd

**Tyle pynnes** one bushell xviijd.

**Brickes** mmm at xvs vjd the thousande xlvjs vjd.

**Tyles** one thousande xvjs.

**Ridgetyles** xviijen at ijd the pece iijs

**Lyme** one lode di xxvijs

**Hayre** vj boz at vjd the boz iijs vjd

**Nayles** of severall sortes xxxijs iijd

**Ironworkes** of sondry kindes xlvs vd ob.

**Shovelles** iij at xd the pece ijs vjd.

**Small necc[essar]ies** viz Broomes candles and shreddes xixd

and **Provicons received from the store at Theobaldes**, yssued in these workes and before charged  
xxvs

In all the said Empcons and provicons

xij£ xviijs xjd ob.

**Landcarriage** of the Provicons before menconed

xxvijs iiijd.

**Wages and Enterteynm[entes]** viz of

**Carpenters** at xvjd the pece p[er] diem xls

**Brickleyers** at xviijd and xvjd the pece p[er] diem xlvjs xd

**a Plomber** at xvjd p[er] diem xs viijd.

**Laborers** at xijd the pece p[er] diem lxjs

and **Henry Herne Cleke** of the workes for vj daies w[ith] horshier at iijs p[er] diem xviijs

In all the said wages

viiij£ xvjs vjd.

In all the charges of the said workes done at the foresaid manno[r] house of Enfield As by one p[ar]ticuler paybooke vouched and subscribed by the Officers of the workes and hereuppon examined and remaying doth and may appeare the some of  
}— xxiiij£ ijs ixd ob



**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1618 - 30<sup>th</sup> September 1619**  
(NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 – 20)

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The office of Paymaster of the Kinges Ma[jesty's] woorkes and Buildings**  
**The Declaration of the Accompte of**

Henry Weekes Gentleman Payemaster of the woorkes concerning The Repaires newe building and well keeping of his Ma[jesty's] houses of accesse and others in tyme of progresse ..... From the first day of October 1618 in the Sixteenth year of the Raigne of our soveraigne Lord James by the grace of God King of Englande Scotland Fraunce and Ireland Defendo[r] of the faith &c. Untill the laste daye of September 1619 in the Seaventeenth year of his Ma[jesty's] said Raigne (both daies included) Being by the space of One whole year contayning cclxv daies then ended As by twoe Ledgier bookes thereof conteyning clxj - severall and particuler paybookes subscribed with thandes of Inigo Jones Surveyo[r] Thomas Baldwin Comptroller William Portington Master Carpenter and Fraunces Carter Chiefe Clarke of the said woorkes, and with thandes of the clark of the woorkes for every particuler house wherein they were ymployed menconing the provicons wages and other chardges aforesaide together with the names of the Artificers woorkemen and Labourers and the nomber of daies and tymes and the places of the service with the rates of the wages ~~delivered upon the oathe of the said Accomptaunte before .....~~ ~~one of the Barons of the Exchequier~~ hereupon duely perused examyned and remaying more at lardge may appeare Which saide Accompte was taken and declared before his right honorable Lyenell Earle of Middlesex Lord highe Threa[sor]ar of England Sir Richarde Weston knight chauncello[r] and underthrea[sor]ar of the courte of Excheq[ui]er and Sir Edward Bromley knight one of the Barons of the same courte the xxvijth Day of November 1623 in the xxjth year of o[ur] saide soveraigne Lord King James of England Fraunce and Ireland and of Scotland lvijth upon oathe of the said Henry Wickes

*[m. 19]*

**Enfeilde viz**

Alsoe allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by hym yssued paide and defreyed for woorkes and Reparacons donne and bestowed within the tyme of this Accompte in and aboute his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] house at Enfeilde in setting the stone woорke of two borders broken out before twoe chymneyes in the Lady Norries<sup>606</sup> and in the waytes<sup>607</sup> Roomes, joysting and boording a floure next the Ladye Mongomeries bedchamber and the floore of the greate porche going into the hall mending the Tymberwoорke of the said porch fitting and setting up five new dressers in the kitchin with boordes to the walles behinde them, fitting a mantle tree to the chimney for the boyling place stopping mending and whiting the ceeling in the Ladye Mongomeries bedchamber new lathing and plaistering with lyme and haire moste parte of the ceeling over the porch mending and pencelling with Oker and Russett the walles there, new making diverse backes and harthes and mending the paving of manie chymneys in the Lodginges aboute the house, making a new Ranng with bricke in the Kitchin muring up two greate doorecases, ramming the foundacon and working up some partes of the brickwoорke and chymney for a boyling place, making a little vaulte in the garden for a stone cesterne to be sett over it for water to runne underneath, so[l]d[e]ring the crackes withe Leades and gutters over two turrtes<sup>608</sup> and the porch and the pipes which were broken in the parke, making a cisterne xxvj foote in length to convey water from the two spoutes over the bowling alley to the vaulte in the garden new matting the Ladye Mongomeries bedchamber a little passage adjoyning the Ladye Pembrookes<sup>609</sup> chamber and the Ladye Annes<sup>610</sup>

---

606 Lady Bridget Norris née de Vere (1584 – ?1630/31), sister of Lady Montgomery.

607 ?I.E. waitors'.

608 Presumably turrets.

609 Conceivably Lady Mary Herbert née Talbot (c. 1580 – 1649), Countess of Pembroke and wife of Montgomery's elder brother, but almost certainly Montgomery's widowed mother, Lady Mary Howard née Sidney (1561 – 1621), the dowager countess.

Bedchamber, and mendinge and sowing of olde mattes in diverse other chambers and lodgings and doing sondry other woorkes and reparacons in manie of the Lodginges Offices and other places aboute the saide house The rates quantities and prices of the Empcons & provicons bought for the same together with the wages and Enterteynementes of Artificers woorkemen and Labourers and other Payementes are particulerly expressed in manner and forme following viz for

**Empcons and Provicons viz of**

**Tymber-** ix lodes xvj foote at xxiijs the lode

}— xj£ iijs viijd

**Boordes** viz cccth at viijs the cth- xxiijs and ccth at vijs vjd the cth- xvs In all

}— xxxixs

**Plancks-** cth foote

}— ls

**Deales** viz x at xvjd the peece- xiijs iiijd and iiij<sup>xx</sup> x at xijd the peece- iiij£ xs In all

}— ciijs iiijd

**Quarters Joistes and Rafters** viz one lode di at xxvijs the lode- xlijs and ij lodes at xxvijs vjd the lode- lvs In all

}— iiij£ xvijs

**Lathes-** one lode

}— xxxiijs vjd

**Wood**

}— ijs vjd

**Brickes** viz one thousande xiijs; v<sup>m</sup> at xijs the m - lxs and ixm at xjs vjd the m - ciijs vjd In all

}— viij£ xvijs vjd

**Tyles-** v<sup>m611</sup> ccc<sup>th</sup> at xvjs the m

}— lxvijs ix

**Ridge Tiles-** xlix at ijd the peece

}— viijs ijd

**Lyme** viz ij lodes at xviijs the lode- xxxvjs and iij lodes di at xijs the lode- xlijs In all

}— lxxvijs

[*m. 19v*]

**Haire-** xvij bz<sup>612</sup> at vijd the bz

}— ix xjd

**Mattes-** xxxij peeces at iijs iiijd the p[i]ece

}— cvjs viijd

**So[l]der-** xxviiij lb at ix

}— xxjs

**Brasseworkes-** one

}— vjs

**Tylepins-** one bz

}— xviiij

**Packthre[a]d-** xix lb at viijd the pounde

}— xijs viijd

**Pailes-** iij at vjd the peece

}— xviiij

**Bastrope-** iij peeces at xvjd the peece

}— iiijs

**Spades and Shovelles** steeled - iij

}— vjs

---

610 Lady Anne Howard, Montgomery's daughter.

611 The total cost implies 4,300 tiles so this should be ivm . This may be a scribal omission of an i, or the i might be clumsily incorporated in a preceding unrepresentable symbol transliterated here by a dash.

612 I.E. bushels.

**Shovelles** unsteeled - iij at xd the peece  
 }— ijs vjd  
**Candles**- xij lb at vd the pound at vd the pound<sup>613</sup>  
 }— vs  
**Baskettes**- viij at iiijd the peece  
 }— ijs viijd  
**Nailes** of sondry sortes  
 }— vj£ iiijs viijd ob  
**Ironwoorkes** of diverse kindes  
 }— lxvs iiijd  
**Glasse and glazing** at the usuall rates aforesaide  
 }— x£ xs iijd  
**Other smalle necce[sar]ies** viz Broomes - ijs vd Cement and Towe - ijd Size and coloures xl lb - iijs iijd,  
 and lynes one peece- xijd In all  
 }— vjs xd  
**Provicons oute of the Stoare at Theobaldes** and before chardged  
 }— viij£ ixvs viijd  
 }— **iiij<sup>xx</sup> j£ xviijs vijd ob**  
**Landcarriage** of Tymber Planckes Deales Rafters Lathes Brickes Lyme Sand Loame and sondry the  
 Provicons aforesaid  
 }— **xj£ xiiijs iijd**  
**Wages and Enterteynem[en]tes** viz of  
**Mason** one day  
 }— xxijd  
**Carpenters** at xxd and xviijd the peece per diem  
 }— xj£ xiiijs ijd  
**Brickley[ors]** at xxd and xiijd the peece per diem  
 }— ix£ iiijs viijd  
**Plumbers** at xviijd the peece per diem  
 }— xxxixs  
**Matleyo[rs]** at xxd the peece per diem  
 }— xljs viijd  
**Sawyers** at ijs the cupple per diem  
 }— iiij£ xjs iijd  
*[m. 20]*  
**Mazercowrers**<sup>614</sup> at xvjd and xiiijd the peece per diem  
 }— xiiij£ vs ijd  
**Labourers** at xijd the peece per diem  
 }— x£ xs  
**Roger Charley Purveyo[r]** for x daies at xxd per diem  
 }— xvjs viijd  
**Henry Hearne Clarke** of the woorkes for xxxv daies at the like rate of xxd per diem  
 }— lviijs iiijd  
 }— **lvij£ ijs ixd**  
**Hors[e]hire of Henry Hearne** clarke of the woorkes aforesaid ymployed aboute his Ma[jesty's] service  
 lty<sup>615</sup> daies at xvjd per diem  
 }— lxvjs viijd

---

613 Sic – the scribe has repeated the phrase.

614 Mazercowrers were higher paid labourers who may have assisted plumbers, levelled ground and cleared rubbish etc but particularly cleared drains and garderobes.

615 I.E. 50.

In all the said woorkes and Reparacons donne and bestowed in and aboutes his Ma[jesty's] house at Enfeild within the tyme of the Accompte As by fower<sup>616</sup> particuler pay Bookes vouched by the Officers of the woorkes here upon duly perused cast tryed and examyned doth and may appeare the some of  
}— **cliiij£ ijs iijd ob**

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1619 – 30<sup>th</sup> September 1620**  
(NA:E351/3253 m. 10v)

[m. 10v]

**Enfeilde viz**

Also allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him paide for rep[ar]acons donne upon his ma[jesty's] house at Enfeilde viz mending the quartering and boording of a pair of staires going into the Sellor and putting in a new groundsoyle in the passage leading to the offyces mending the boordinge under the leades in twoe gutters makeing a newe dore and a great shuttinge windowe boordinge upp seven lightes of windowes mending the tyleinges over sondry lodginges lathing and tyleing where the plomber mended the currentes<sup>617</sup> laying of lyme and haire where the water tables are cutt away mending the backes and harthes of sondry chimneys, stopping the glasse windowes woorkeing upp five newe buttresses with bricke in the garden, mending the leades mending and peeceing the great gates of the outer courte fastening twoe yron plates to holde the harrowes<sup>618</sup> together w[hich] were broken bynding the broken pipes in diverse places and setting newe cockes<sup>619</sup> in the kitchen and bakehouse with other workes there

viz for

**Empcons**

of ench<sup>620</sup> **boordes** ccccth foote xxjs

**Rafters quarters and Joistes** xxvijs

**Stable planckes** halfe a lode xiijs

**Lathes** tenne bundles xs viijd

**Tyles** one thowsand xvjs

**Ridgetyles** xij ijs

**Lyme** one lode xijs

**Brickes** twoe thowsand xxiijs

**Brascookes**<sup>621</sup> three xviijs

**Deales** tenne xs

**Steelespades** twoe iijs

**Packthreed** xlj lb wzt. viijs

**baskettes** fowere xvjd

**Haire** seven boz iijs vjd

**Shovelles** fower iijs iiijd

**Traies** fower iijs iiijd

**cemente and towe** ijs vjd

**Canvas** to mende pipes xxjd

**Spanish white** ccth xiijs

**Size** one firkin iijs iiijd a barrell and a firkin ijs

**Lyme** twoe peces xxd

**broomes and tallowe** xvjd

**yronwoorke and nayles** xlijs iiijd

**glasse and glaseing** iiij£ xiijs xd

and **provycons from the store at Theobaldes** vs viijd

---

617 ??Wooden frames under lead roofing.

618 Presumably the agricultural tool is not (literally) meant and the context may suggest that 'harrow' is being used in its sense of 'to subdue' and so 'harrows' as a by word for something such as a portcullis or portcullis-like adjuncts to the outer court gates (possibly ones with spikes which might then indeed bear a resemblance to an agricultural harrow).

619 Cocke is an archaic term for a pipe – so cast brass pipes (or (stop)cocks/taps ?).

620 Presumably inch (thick).

621 As note 619.

in all the saide Empcons  
xviij£ vijs vijd

**Landcarriage** of sondry the provicons aforesaide  
xlvijjs vjd

and **wages** viz of

**carpenters** at xvijjd p[er] diem xxvjs iijd

**Bricklayers** at xxd and xvijjd p[er] diem xxxiijs vjd

**Plumbers** at xvijjd and xvjd p[er] diem xxs viijd

**Laborers** at xijd p[er] diem xlixs

**Henry Herne Clerke** of the woorkes for his horshier xiiijen daies at xvjd p[er] diem xvijjs viijd and

**Thomas Ive Purveyor** tenne daies w[ith] horshier at iijs p[er] diem xxxs

in all the saide Wages  
viiij£ xixs jd

In all the chardges of the woorkes donne at Enfeild house within the tyme of this Accompte. As by twoe  
Ledger bookes thereof subscribed by Thofficers of the woorkes and hereuppon remayning appereth  
}— xxviiij£ xiijs ijd

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1621 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1622**  
(NA:E351/3255, m. 11v)

*[m. 1 and following]*

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The office of Paymaster of the Kinges Ma[jesty's] woorkes and Buildings**

The Accompte of Henry Wickes gentleman paymaster of the woorkes concerning the repayre newe buildinge and well keepinge of his Ma[jesty's] houses of accesse and others in the tyme of progres .....From the firste daie of October 1621 in the Nynetenthe yeare of the raigne of ou[r] soveraigne Lorde Kinge James of England Fraunce and Ireland and of Scottlande the five and fiftieth Until the laste daye of September 1622 in the Twentieth yeare of his Ma[jesty's] saide raigne of Englande Fraunce and Ireland and of Scottlande the sixe and fyftieth (both dayes included) beinge by the space of One whole yeare conteyninge cclxv dayes then ended; As by twoe Ledgier bookes thereof conteyninge cxlj severall and p[ar]ticuler payebookes subscribed with the handes of Inigo Jones esquier, Surveyor, Thomas Baldwynn Comptroller; William Portington M[aster] Carpenter of the saide woorkes and Frauncis Carter assistaunte to the saide officers; together with the hande of the clerke of the severall houses menconinge the provysions, wages and chardges aforesaid with the names of the Artificers woorkemen and laborers and their employmentes hereupon duly perused examined and remayning doth and may appeare Whiche sayde Accompte was taken and declared before the righte honourable Frauncis Lord Cottington Chauncellor and underthrea[sore]r of his Ma[jesty's] courte of Exchequier and alsoe exercising the place of high Threa[sore]r of England by Comission under the greate Seale of England bearing date the xiiijth day of May the Ninth Yeare of his Ma[jesty's] Raigne during the time of attendance of the Righte honorable Richard Earle of Portland Lord high Threa[sore]r of England on his Ma[jesty's] person in his highnes Journey into Scotland and untill his Lordshippes Returne home againe and before S[i]r John Denham Knighte one of the Barons of the Exchequier the xxixth day of June in the Ninth yeare of the Raigne of our said soveraigne Lord Charles by the grace of God king of England Scotland Fraunce and Ireland Defendor of the Faith &c 1633

*[m. 11v]*

Mony by him yssued paide and defreide for woorkes Buildinges Reparacons and alteracons in and aboute sondry of his Ma[jesty's] honnors mannors mansion houses stables and other places as with in is mentioned viz

**Enfeilde viz**

Also allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him payde for rep[ar]acons donne upon his Ma[jesty's] house at Enfeilde within the tyme of this Accompte viz frameinge a p[ar]ticon quarteringe and boordinge the same with slitt deales xx<sup>ty</sup> ij foote in lengthe and viij foote highe with a dore to the same in the warderobe; newe planckinge of a stable xx<sup>ty</sup> ij foote in lengthe; and mendinge the planckinge, rackes mangers and staules in twoe other stables; newe boordinge the Lady Monntgomeries closett with a passage roome to the same; makinge a p[ar]ticon and three dores to the same roome; quartering and boordinge a paire of staires goinge upp to the great chamber playninge of deales and newe boordinge a floore for a lodginge xxj foote longe and viij foote wide; mendinge the joistinge and boordinge over the arbors in the garden; takinge downe and newe roofinge an oven in the bakehouse and newe lathing and tylinge over the same againe; makinge Rainges in the kitchins; makinge with bricke another oven in the kitchen and paving there; mendinge the backes and harthes of chimneys; newe lathing and plasteringe with lyme and haire the ceelinge in the Lady Monntgomerys closett conteyninge xlij yarges; the ceelinges under fower arbores in the gardens conteyninge xxxij yarges; a particon wall in the hall and parte of a particon in the Stewardes lodginges, covering fower<sup>622</sup> arbors in the garden with leade and putting in

---

622 I.E. four.

eighte small spoutes to carry water from them; mendinge the cesterne pipes and gutters of leade aboute the house, takinge upp the olde mattes in xj<sup>en</sup> lodginge roomes and the closettes in the house; and newe mattinge them againe, and mendinge and sowinge the decaied mattes in other lodinges and roomes with other woorkes;

viz for **Empcons** of

**Tymber** viij lodes vj foote at xxiijs the lode

ix£ xvs.

**Deales** lx at xiiijd the pece and lx at xijd the pece

vj£ xs

**Slittdeales** xxx<sup>ty</sup> at xvjd the pece

xls

**Quarters and Joistes** halfe a lode xvs and halfe a lode more

xiijs

**Bomsparres**<sup>623</sup> vj at xd the pece

vs

**Pales**<sup>624</sup> cc di of vj foote longe at xiijs the cth

xxxvs.

**Postes** xvj at vijd the pece

ixs iiijd.

**Rayles** xvj at vd the pece

vjs viijd.

**Lathes** one lode

xxxijs.

**Leade** xiiij<sup>c</sup> j qrt xx lb wzt<sup>625</sup> at ix s iiijd the cth.

vj£ xiijs viijd

**Brickes** v<sup>m</sup> v<sup>c</sup> at xjs the thowsand

lxs vjd

**Tyles** vj<sup>m</sup> at xvjs the thowsand

iiij£ xvjs

**Roofetyles** xl<sup>ty</sup> at ijd the pece

vjs viijd

**Lyme** viz one lode xijs and one lode di delivered at the woorkes at xviijs the lode

xxvijs

**Haire** xl<sup>ty</sup> boz at vijd the boz

xxiijs iiijd.

**Ironwoorkes** of diverse kindes

iiij£ xvjs ijd

**Nailes** of sondry prices

iiij£ xixs xd

**Glasse and glasinge**

lxxs iijd ob

**Mattes** iiij<sup>xx</sup> peces at ijs iiijd the pece

xiiij£ vjs viijd

**Packthreed** xxxlb wzt at ix d the pound

xxijs vjd

**Candeles** xij lb at vd the pound

vs

**Baskettes** fower

---

623 The sense is probably a boom or spar as also used in naval terminology, but precisely what form of beam is meant is unclear.

624 Fence posts.

625 Almost 14½ hundredweight.



xvjd  
**Pailes fower**  
ijs  
**Broomes**  
xiiijd  
**Shovelles** twoe at xijd the pece  
ijs  
**Digginge** xj<sup>en</sup> lodes of sand at iijd the lode  
ijs ixd  
and for **lyme canvas rozen and tallowe** to buide pipes<sup>626</sup>  
iijs vjd  
in all the said Empcons  
— **lxx£ xvjs iiijd ob.**  
**Landcariadge** of sondry the provycons before menconed  
— **ix£ iijs jd ob.**  
**Wages of**  
**carpenters** at xviiijd and xvjd p[er] diem  
xij£ xijs vjd  
**Brickleyers** at xviiijd p[er] diem  
lxixs.  
**Plumbers** at xvjd p[er] diem  
xxiiijs.  
**Mattleyors** at xxd p[er] diem  
lxvjs viiijd.  
**Sawyers** at ijs vjd the couple p[er] diem  
ls  
**Labourers** at xijd p[er] diem  
cvjs.  
**Henry Herne Clerke** of the woorkes for his horshire xv daies at xvjd p[er] diem  
xxs  
and **John Benson Purveyor** xxv daies at xxd per diem  
xljs viiijd  
in all the said wages  
— **xxxj£ ix s xd**  
and **Taskewoorke**  
of John de Crites Sergeaunte Painter for prymeinge and layinge leade couler in oyle twoe newe windowes  
seven iron barres and a dore in the Stewardes lodgings conteyninge seven yardes di at xvjd the yarde  
— xs  
In all the chardges of the woorkes donne at Enfeild house within the tyme of this Accompte As by one  
p[ar]ticuler paybooke thereof subscribed by the officers and clerke of the woorkes and hereuppon  
examined and remayninge may appeare the some of  
}— **cxj£ xixs iiijd**

---

626 Some of these might conceivably have been used in assembling/reinforcing/lagging/stabilising cast lead pipe sections in some way and one wonders if either ‘bide pipes’ or ‘bind pipes’ might perhaps be meant.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1622 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1623**  
(NA:E351/3256, mm. 13 – 13v)

NB The long preamble at the beginning of the overall document has been omitted.

[m. 13]

**Enfield viz**

Alsoe allowed to the Accomptaunte for money by hym yssued payed and defreyed for sondry workes and rep[ar]acons donne by diverse Artificers workemen and labourers within the tyme of this Accompte in and about the Mannor house of Enfeild The perticularities whereof hereafter ensue viz

**Empcons and provicons viz of**

**Tymber** ij lodes at xxvs the lode

ls

**Lathes** x<sup>c</sup> at xiiijd the cth

xjs viijd

**Brickes** mm at xjs the m

xxijs

**Plannetiles** mm at xvjs the m

xxxijs

**Ridgetiles** xij at ijd the pece

ijs

**Lyme** ij Lode at xviijs the lo[de]

xxxvjs

**Haire** xbz at vijd the bz

vs xd

**Mattes** lxx peices at iijs iiijd the peice

xj£ xiijs iiijd

**Packthred** xxiiij lb at ixd the pounce

xviijs

**Shovelles** iiij at xd the peice

iijs iiijd

**Baskettes** iiij at iiijd the peice

xvjd

**Sive**, one

xxd

**Canvas lyne pitch and rozen** to binde pipes

viijs

**Brasscockes** ij

ixs

**Nailes** of sondry sortes

ls iiijd ob

**Ironworkes** of div[er]se kindes

lxxs viijd

**Glasse and glazing** at the usuall rates aforesaid

ix£ ijs ixd ob

**Provicons out of the stoare at Theobaldes** yssued in theis workes and before charged

xjs

In all the said Empcons and provicons

xxxviij£ viijs xjd

**Carriage** of brickes sand mattes nailes and sondry of the said provicons

xxijs vjd

**Wages** enterteinm[en]tes viz

**Carpenteres** at xviiij and xxd the peice per diem

xxixs iiijd

**Brickleyors** at the same rates

lxijs vjd

**Plumbers** at xviiij the peice per diem

xlvijs

[*m. 13v*]

**Plasterers** at xxiij the peice per diem

xxixs iiijd

**Matleyors** at xxd the peice p[er] diem

xlvijs viij

**Labourers** at xij the peice p[er] diem

cs

In all the said wages and enterteinm[entes]

**xv£ xvs xd**

**Horshire of Henry Hearne** Clarke of the workes for xxiiij dayes at xvjd p[er] diem

xxxij

**Taskeworkes** viz

To Stephen Bowyer Jonas Ley Walter Deane Carpenters for hewing and squaring of Tymber and sawing out the same with framing and making a newe paire of gates and hanging them up in their places where the olde were all broken allowed by Agreem[ent]

cxs

And to John Decreete<sup>627</sup> Sergeant painter for prying and painting Tymber coloure in oyle the said newe gates on bothe sides conteyning xxvj yardes di at xvjd the yarde

xxxvs iiijd

In all the said Taskeworkes

**vij£ vs iiijd**

In all the said workes and rep[ar]acons at Enfeild house aforesaid within the tyme of this Accompte as by two perticuler paybookes thereof vouched and subscribed as aforesaid and hereupon examined and remayning may appeare the some of

**}- lxiiij£ iiijs vijd**

---

627 John de Crites.

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1623 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1624**  
(NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v)

[m. 17]

**Enfielde House viz**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptainte for money by him paide for workes and reparacons done upon his Ma[jesty's] house at Endfeilde viz playning and squaring of Rygate pavinge for bottomyng two ovens and makeinge newe mouthes to them mendinge two other ovens and makeinge a newe mouthe to one of them takeinge upp and newe settinge cxx<sup>tie</sup> foote of pave stone in six paire of stayres in the walkes of the garden much decayed takeinge upp the joystes and boordes of a flore over the ovens in the kitchen, fittinge them downe and naylinge the bordes settinge upp twoe moldinge planks in the backhouse<sup>628</sup> mendinge a partycon wall in the boltinge house,<sup>629</sup> mendinge a payre of staires and the bordinge of two floores over the laundrye, mendinge of paveinge in fower passages, a parte of bryckwall turneinge newe roofes over the ovens lathynge and tyleinge the rooffe over one of them and mendinge the tylinge over the other, mendinge the harthes and backes of sondry chymnyes mendinge the walles and tylinge at the conduyte heades in the parke with other reparacons, stoppage, and whitewashinge with white and size the walles round aboute a greate stayrecase, the walles and Ceilinges of both the halles belowe, mendinge with lathes lyme and hayre the walles in several places mendinge and soderinge of crackes in the leades and gutters newe layeinge lv yeardes of newe pype in diverse places, settinge on of cockes with other workes, appeareinge in one booke thereof The perticularities of which chardges are sett downe as followethe.

**Empcons and provyssions of**

**Leade** xiiijc iij q[ua]rters xviiij lb wzt at viij£ xiijs iiijd the foder

— vj£ iijs viijd

**Wood** for the Plomber one lode di at xijs the lode

— xviijs

**Bryckes** vm at vijs the thousande

— xxxvs

**Tyles** twoe thousande at xvijs the thousande

— xxxiiijs

**Ridgetyles** xij at iijd the pece

— iijs

**Lyme** two lodes di at xviijs the lode

— xlvs

**Lathes** halfe a lode

— xvjs vjd

**Hayre** fortie boz at vijd the bushell

— xxiijs iiijd

**Digginge** of tenne lode of sande and fower lode of loame

— iijs xd

**Spanishe white** cth vijs and Syze lxlw wzt iijs ixd in all

— xs ixd

**Ironworke** of severall sortes

— xvjs iiijd

**Glasse and glasinge** at the usuall rates

— iiiij£ xvijs vd ob

**Broomes and candles** xiiijd and one firkin xijd in all

— ijs ijd

}— xxj£ ixd ob

---

628 I.E. bakehouse.

629 Bolting is an archaic term for sieving (e.g. of flour).

[m. 17v]

**Lande cariadge** of sondry the provysions aforesaide

— **iiij£ xs vjd**

**Wages and Enterteynm[ent]es** viz of

**Masons** at xxd and xviiij p[er] diem

— **iiij£ xs iiijd**

**Carpenters** at xviiij p[er] diem

— **xxijs vjd**

**Bryckleyers** at xxd p[er] diem

— **cxiijs iiijd**

**Plasterers** at xxd p[er] diem

— **lxxs**

**Plumbers** at xviiij p[er] diem

— **xxvijs**

**Mattleyers** at xxd p[er] diem

— **xs**

**Laborers** at xijd p[er] diem

— **vj£ vs**

**Clerke of the workes** Henry Hearne for horsehier for xxiiij daies at xvjd p[er] diem

— **xxxijs**

}— **xxiiij£ xs ijd**

In all the chardges of the said workes and reparacons done uppon Enfeilde house within the tyme of this accompte As by one perticuler booke thereof subscribed by the offycers and clearke of the workes hereupon examyned and remayneinge doth and maie appeare the some of

}— **l£ ixv viij ob**

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1624 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1625**  
(NA:E351/3258, mm. 10v – 11)

[m. 10v]

**Enfeild House** viz

Alsoe allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him yssyed paid and defreyed for sondry workes and Rep[ar]acons done and bestowed within the tyme of this Accompte upon his Ma[jesty's] Manno[r] House of Enfeild and the greate Lodge in Enfeild Parke for p[er]formance whereof sondry Empcons and Provicons have beene made w[hich] w[ith] theis quantities rates and prices charges of charriadges wages of Artificers woorkemen and Labourers and sondry other charges doe hereafter p[ar]ticularly ensewe viz for **Empcons and Provicons** viz of

**Tymber** viz ij lodes at xxjs vjd the lode xliijs and ij lodes at xxvs the lode ls in all  
iiiij£ xiijs

**Deales** viz xxv at xijd the peece

xxvs

**Quarterbordes** iiiij<sup>c</sup> xxv foote at viijs the cth

xxxiijs

**Quarter Joystes** Di lode

xvs

**Eaves boordes** lx foote at jd the foote

vs

**Lathes** One lode di at xxxvs the lode

lijs vjd

**Tilepines** ij bzes di at xvijjd the bz

iijs ixd

**Plainetiles** v<sup>m</sup> v<sup>c</sup> at xvijs the m

iiiij£ xiijs vjd

**Ridgetiles** xlvij at iijjd the peece

xijs

**Brickes** iij<sup>m</sup> at vijs the m

xxjs

**Lyme** vij lodes at xviijs the lode

vj£ vjs

**Haire** viz xxx bzes at vjd the bz xvs and cxij bzes at vijd the bz lxvs iiijd in all

iiiij£ iiijd

**Digging of Sand** xvij lodes at iijjd the lode

iiijs vjd

**Mattes** xxij peeces at iijs iiijd the peece

lxxiijs iiijd

**Packthred** vj lb at ixd the pound

iiijs vjd

**Baskettes** ij at iiijd the peece

vijjd

**Candles** ix lb at vd the pound

iijs ixd

**Baserope** iij peeces at xiiijjd the peece

iijs vjd

**Shovelles** viij at xd the peece

vjs viijjd

**Pailes** ij at vjd the peece

xijd

**Shreddes for Size** di bz

xijd  
**Broomes** xiiij at jd ob  
*[m. 11]*  
 the pece  
 xxjd  
**Nayles** of sondry sortes  
 cvjs ixd  
**Ironworkes** of diverse kindes  
 vjs xd ob  
**Glasse and glazing** at the usuall rates before menconed  
 cxiiijs iijd ob  
**Provicons out of the Stoare at Theobaldes** yssued in these workes and before charged  
 xiijs  
 In all the said Emcons and Provicons  
**xlvijs viij**  
**Carriadges** of Tymber Plackes Boordes Joystes & Lathes Bricket Lader Mattes and sondry of the  
 Provicons aforesaid  
**vij vs**  
**wages & and Enterteynmentes** viz of  
**Carpenters** at xxd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 viij ijs iiijd  
**Brickele[ors]** at the same rate of xxd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 x£ viijs iiijd  
**Plombers** at xvijjd and xxd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 xxjs xd  
**Plaisterers** at xxijjd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 cxiijs viijjd  
**Joyn[ers]** at xxd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 vs  
**Matley[ors]** at the same rate  
 xxiijs iiijd  
**Mazercowrers** at xiiijjd and xvjd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 cviijs  
**Thatchers** at xvijjd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 ixs  
**Sawyers** at ijs vjd the cth  
 liijs ixd  
**Labourers** at xjd the peece p[er] die[m]  
 xxij£ xiijs  
**William Cole Purveyo[r]** for xj Daies at xxd p[er] die[m]  
 xviijs iiijd  
 In all the said wages and Enterteynm[entes]  
**lviijs ?xvijs ?viij**<sup>630</sup>  
**Horsehire** viz of Henry Herne Clarke of the woorkes for lvij Daies at xvjd p[er] die[m] lxxvjs and  
 William Cole Purveyo[r] for xj daies at the same rate xiijs viijjd  
 In all the said Horsehire  
**iiijs xs viij**  
 In all the said Charges of woorkes and Repairacons done and bestowed w[ith]in the tyme of this  
 Accompte viz of Enfeild House  
**xlvijs xvs ob**

---

630 The figures are slightly unclear and at one point lost to a smudge. The shillings may read xvij; but the correct total from the above entries would appear to be £58 19 s 7 d.

and at the greate Lodge in Enfeild Parke

**lxix£ xd ob**

Amounting in all as by fower p[ar]ticler Paybookes vouched and subscribed by the Officers and Clarke of the woorkes hereupon cast tryed exa[min]ed and remaying may appear the summe of

**}- cxv£ xvs xjd**



**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1625 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1626**  
(NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18)

[m. 17v]

**Enfeilde House** viz

Alsoe allowed to the sayd Accomptaunte for money by him payd for woorkes and reparacons Donne uppon his Ma[jesty's] house at Enfeild viz in makeing three new clere story wyndowes of ix<sup>en</sup> lightes in Darke passages leading from the clarke of the kitchens Lodgeing to the kitchen and Pantry Quartering and bourdeing with slitt Deales one p[ar]ticon in the Countesse of Mountegomeries Lodging and making a Doore to the same, making twoe new doores and doorecases for the garden, and other places mending of a Range, adzing and clenseing the Dressers in the kitchen makeing new backes and harthes to chimneys in Diverse of the Lodgeinges new paving with bricke one of the celleres, and mending of foote paces, and floore in sondry places, new matting some of the Lodgeing Roomes, and mending the Mattes in others mending and sodering the Leades gutters, and pipes aboute the house unstopping the cesternes and setting on of the cockes mending the tyleing over the house the barne, and stables there repairing and new coaping of the Brickewalle about the garden makeing new tresles for Scaffolders mending of Doores and putting upp one Lyntell of Tymber over the greate gate goeing into the Woodyeard cutting of planckes new plancking over twoe Vaultes and mending the planckeing and Rackes in one of the stables Stoppinge of glasse, carrying out Rubbish and clensing of Vaultes with sondry other woorkes appearing in twoe severall paybookes therof The perticularities of which chardges are sett downe as followeth viz

**Emptions and Provisions** viz of

**Slitt Deales** vj at xvjd the pece

viijs

**Stable planckes** x at xd the peexe

viijs iiijd

**Quarters** halfe a load

xvs

**Mattes** xvj peeces at iijs the peece

xlvijs

**Packethread** xij pound at ixd the pounce

ixs

**Tyles** viz one Thowsand xvijs at<sup>631</sup> for vj Ridgetiles at iijd the pece xviiij in all

xviijs vjd

[m. 18]

**Lathes** vj<sup>c</sup> at xiiij the hundred

vjs vjd

**Haire** viij bozes at vijd the bushell

iiijs viijd

**Nailes** of Sondry sortes

xxvijs ixd

**Ironwoorkes**

xijs vd

**Glasse and glaseing** at the usuall rates

cvs vd ob

**Smale necc[essar]ies** viz iiiij shovells at xd the pece iijs iiijd payles iiiij ijs one baskett iiijd one lymesive xvjd and for candles broomes and a peece of Lyne ijs iiijd in all

ixs iiijd

**Provicons from his Ma[jesty's] Stoare at Theobaldes** spent in these woorkes and before chardged

xj£ xixs iiijd

---

631 Sic. 'at' has been written rather than 'and'.

}— xxv£ xijs iijd ob

**Landcarryadge** of sondry the provicons before menconed

}— vj£ xiiijs viijd

**Wages and Enterteynm[entes]** viz of  
**Carpenters** at xxd the peece p[er] Diem  
xljs viijd

**Brickleyers** at xxd the peece p[er] diem  
cvs

**Plumbers** at xviijd the peece p[er] diem  
xxvs vjd

**Matleyers** at xviijd the peece p[er] diem  
xxjs viijd

**Labourers** at xijd the peece p[er] Diem  
cxiijs

**Clerke of the wookres** Henry Hearne for horshyer for xxxij dayes at xvjd p[er] diem  
xlijs viijd

**Purveyor** John Burges for tenne daies at xxd per diem xvjs viijd and vij dayes with horse hyer at iijs p[er]  
diem xvjs in all  
xxxvijs viijd

}— xix£ vijs ijd

In all the chardges of the said woorkes and Reparations Donne upon Enfeilde House w[ith]in the time of  
this Accompte as by twoe p[ar]ticuler bookes thereof subscribed by the officers and clerk of the woorkes  
hereuppon examyned and remayning doth and may appeare the Some of

}— lj£ xiiijs jd ob

**The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1626 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1627**  
(NA:E351/3260, m. 7v )

[m. 7v]

**Enfeild** viz

Alsoe allowed to the said Accomptaunte for money by him yssued paid and defreyed for sondry workes and rep[ar]acons done and p[er]formed w[ith]in the tyme of this Accompte by Masters Carpenters Brickleyors Plombers Plaisterers Matleyors & sondry other Artificers workemen and Labourers at his Ma[jesty's] Mannor house of Enfeild for p[er]formaunce whereof sondry Empcons and provicons have been made w[hich] w[ith] their quantities rates and prices together w[ith] thees charges of carriadges wages of Artificers workemen & Labourers Taskeworke and other charges doe hereap[ar]ticuler ensewe viz for

**Empcons and provicons** viz for

**Dealeboordes** viz xx at xijd the peece xxs / xx at xiiijd the peece xxiijs iiijd and xiiij at xvjd the peece xviijs viijd in all

lxijs

**Quarters** ?iij q[ua]rtes of a lo[de]

xxijs xd

**Joystes** vj at xijd the peece

vjs

**Plainetiles** mmm vj<sup>c</sup> at xvij the m

lxjs ijd

**Lyme** iiij lodes di at xviijs the lode

iiij£ xijd

**Haire** xx bzes at vijd the bz

xjs viijd

**Ridgetiles** xij at iijd the peece

iijs

**Billettes** One lod[e]

vjs viijd

**Soder** c lb at xd the pound

iiij£ xiijs iiijd

**Lead** xj c[wt] vij lb at x?ij £ vjs viijd the fother

vij£

**Mattes** xij peeces at iijs the peece

xxxixs

**Packethred** vj lb at ixd the pounce

iiijs vjd

**Lathes** viz vj<sup>c</sup> at xiijd the cth vjs vjd and vj<sup>c</sup> and<sup>632</sup> xvj the cth viijs in all

xiiijs vjd

**Tilepins** di bz

ixd

**Spades** one

xviijd

**Pales** iij at vjd the peece

xviijd

**Buckett** One

xijd

**Trayes** ij at xd the peece

xxd

**Shovelles** at xviijd the peece

iiijs vjd

---

632 Sic.

**Candles** viij lb at vd ob the pound

iijs iiijd

**Shreddes of Leather** for Size

xd

**Baserope** One peece

xiiiijd

**Baskett** one

iiiijd

**Cement**<sup>633</sup> and Towe

vjd

**Charcoles** for the Slaters

xd

**Lyne and Canvas** to bind pypes

iijs ixd

**Pitch Rozen and Tallowe**

vjd

**Broomes** xij

xviiijd

**Braziersworke** viz One brassecocke w[ith] a bosse

vjs

**Nayles** of sondry sortes

xlvijs

**Ironworkes** of sondry kindes

xijs viiijd

**Glasse and glazing** at the usuall rates aforesaid

cxvijs ixd

**Provicons oute of the Stoare at Theobaldes** yssued in these workes and before charged

xij£ xs iiiijd

In all the said Empcons and provicons

**li£ iiijs jd**

**Carriage** of Tymber boordes Slittstufte Bricket Tiles Soder Mattes Lead Sand Loame and sondry of the said provicons

**ix£ viijs**

**wages and Enterteynm[entes]** viz of

**a Mason** ij daies at xxd p[er] die[m]

iijs iiiijd

**Carpente[rs]** at xiiiijd xvjd xviiijd and xxd the peece p[er] die[m]

xv£ vjs iiiijd

**Brickeleyers** at xviiijd and xxd the peece p[er] die[m]

xj£ ixv vd

**Slaters** at ijs the peece per die[m]

xijs

**Plumbers** at xvd and xviiijd the peece per die[m]

liijs viiijd

**Plaisterers** at xxd the peece p[er] die[m]

xxvs

**Matleyers** at xxd the peece p[er] die[m]

xvs

**Sawyers** at ijs vjd the cth

---

633 Presumably glue.

ls

**Mazercowrers** at xiiij<sup>d</sup> and xvjd the peece p[er] die[m]

lijs viijd

**Labourers** at xijd the peece p[er] die[m]

xij£ xijs vjd

**Thomas Ive purveyor** for x daies at xxd p[er] die[m]

xvjs viijd

In all the said wages and Enterteynm[entes]

**l£ xvjs vijd**

**Horsehire** viz of Thom[as] Ive purveyo[r] for x daies at xxjd p[er] die[m] xiijs iiijd and of Henry Herne Clarke of the workes for iiiij<sup>xx</sup> j daies at the same rate of xvjd p[er] die[m] cviijs in all the said Horsehire

**vj£ xvjd**<sup>634</sup>

**Taskworke** To Richard Stanhop paynter for pryming stopping and painting viz stonecolor in oyle the Clockehouse cont xxxiij yardes and Tymbercolor in oyle twoe seates and the frame of a Cisterne in the Garden cont v yardes di in all cont xxxix yardes di square at xvjd the yard

**lijs viijd**

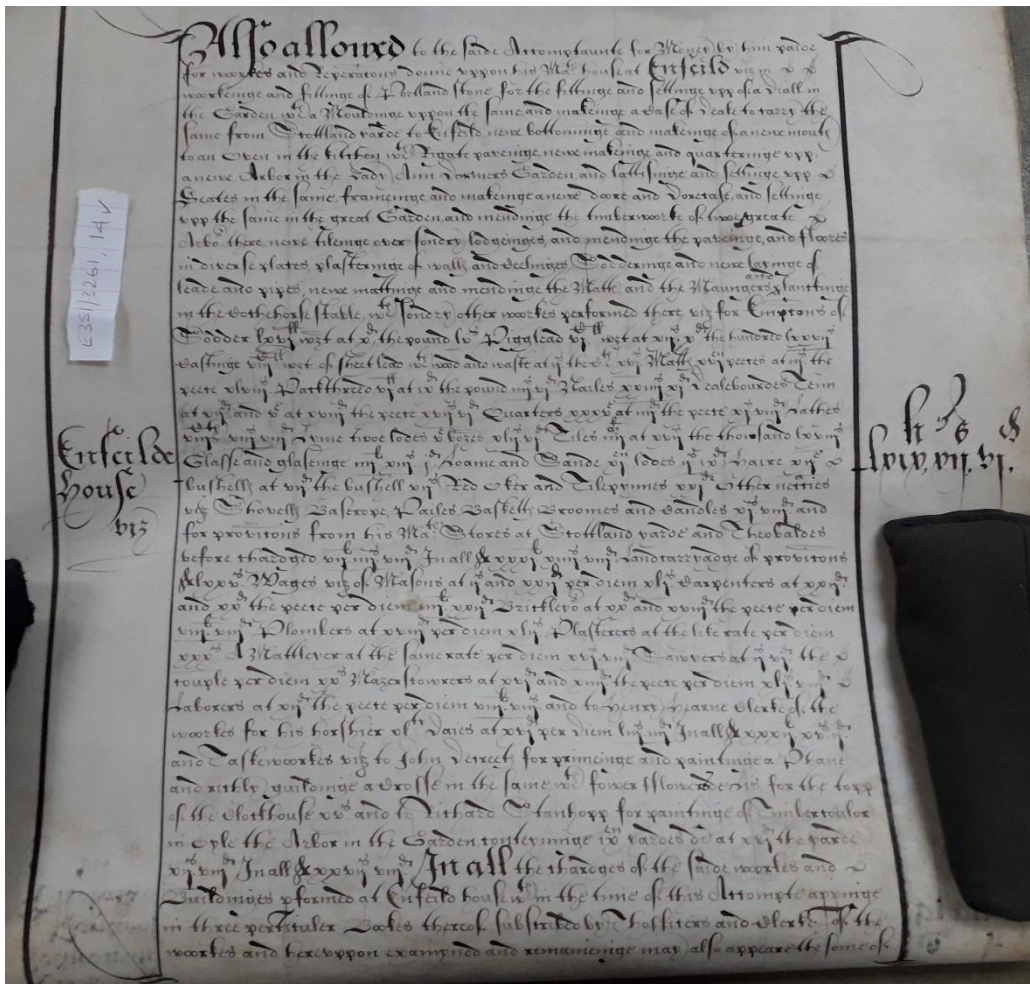
In all the said charges of the workes and rep[ar]acons done and p[er]formed w[ith] In the tyme of this Accompte at his Ma[jesty's] Mannor house of Enfeild aforesaid As by fower p[ar]ticuler Paybookes thereof vouched and subscribed by the Officers and theise Clarke of the workes hereupon duly p[er]used cast tryed exa[m]i[n]ed and rem[aining] may appeare the summe of

**}- cxix£ ijs viijd**

---

634 This would appear to be under totalled by 8 *d*.

The Repair Accounts for Elsyng, 1<sup>st</sup> October 1627 - 29<sup>th</sup> September 1628  
(NA:E351/3261, m. 14v)



NA:E351/3261, m. 14v (photo Judith Stones)

[m. 1 and following]

NB Only extracts from the long preamble at the beginning of the overall document have been transcribed.

**The office of Paymaster of the kinges Ma[jes]ties woorkes and Buildings**

The Accompt of Henry Wickes gentleman Paym[aster] of the Woorkes concerninge the Repayre new Buildinge and well keepinge of his Ma[jesty's] howses of Acesse and others in the time of Progresse ..... From the fyrst day of October 1627 in the Third year of the Raigne of our soveraigne Lord Kinge Charles of England Fraunce and Ireland Untill the last day of September 1628 in the Fourth year of his Ma[jesty's] saide raigne (both daies included) beinge by the space of One whole yeare conteyninge ccclxvj daies, being for the leape yeare then ended as by twoe Ledgier Bookes thereof conteyninge cxv<sup>en</sup> severall and perticuler paybookes subscribed w[ith] the handes of Inigo Jones Esquier Surveyor Thomas Baldwyn comptroller of the saide Woorkes and others and Frauncis Carter assistaunte to the saide Officers together w[ith] the hand of the clerke of the severall houses menconinge the provicons wages and chardges aforesaide w[ith] the names of the Artificers workemen and Laborers and their employmentes hereuppon duly perused examyned and remaininge doth and may appeare Which saide Accompte was taken and declared before the righte honorable Frauncis Lord Cottington Chauncello[r] and underthr[esor]er of his Ma[jesty's] Courte of Exchequier and also exercisinge the place of highe Threasorer of England by comission under the greate Seale of England bearinge date the xijth day of May in the Ninth year of his Ma[jesty's] Raigne dureinge the time of attendaunce of the righte honorable

Richard Erle of Portland Lord highe Thre[sore]r of England on his Ma[jesty's] person in his highnes  
Jorney into Scotland and untill his Lo[rdshipp's] retourne hoame againe, and before Sir John Denham  
knighte one of the Barrons of the Exchequier the xxixth day of June in the Ninth yeare of the Raigne of  
our soveraigne Lord Charles by the grace of god kinge of England Scotland Fraunce and Ireland  
Defendor of the Faith &c 1633

[m. 14v]

### **Enfeilde house viz**

Also allowed to the saide Accomptaunte for Money by him paide for woorkes and Reparacons donne  
uppon his Ma[jesty's] house at Enfeild viz in woorkeinge and fittinge of Portland stone for the fittinge  
and settinge upp of a diall in the Garden w[ith] a Mouldinge uppon the same, and makeinge a case of  
deale to carry the same from Scotland yarde<sup>635</sup> to Enfeild newe bottominge and makeinge of a newe  
mouth to an Oven in the kitchen w[ith] R[e]igate paveinge newe makeinge and quarteringe upp a newe  
Arbor in the Lady Ann ?Dormers<sup>636</sup> Garden and lattisinge and settinge upp Seates in the same frameinge  
and makeinge a newe doore and Dorecase, and settinge upp the same in the great Garden and mendinge  
the timber woork of twoe greate Arbo[rs] there newe tileinge over sondry lodgings, and mendinge the  
paveinge, and floores in divers places, plasteringe of walles and ceelings So[l]dderinge and newe layinge  
of leade and pipes, newe mattinge and mendinge the Mattes; and the Maungers<sup>637</sup> and planckinge in the  
co[a]chehorse stable, w[ith] sondry other woorkes performed there

viz for **Empcons** of

**So[l]dder** lxxvj lb wzt at xd the pound

lvs

**Pigglead** vj<sup>c</sup> lb wzt at xijs xd the hundred

lxxvijs

castinge viij<sup>c</sup> lb wzt of **sheet lead** w[ith] wood and wastes at ijs the cth

xvjs

**Mattes** xvj<sup>en</sup> peeces at iijs the peece

xlvijs

**Packthreed** vj lb at ix d the pound

iiijs vjd

**Nailes** xxiiijs xjd

**Dealebourdes** Tenn at xijd and v<sup>c</sup> at xviijd the peece

xvijs vjd

**Quarters** xxxv<sup>c</sup> at iiijd the peece

xjs viijd

**Lathes** viij<sup>638</sup>

xiijs viijd

**Lyme** twoe lodes v<sup>c</sup> bozes<sup>639</sup>

xlijs vjd

**Tiles** iiij<sup>m</sup> at xvjs the thousand

lxvijs

**Glasse and glaseinge**

iiiij<sup>£</sup> xiijs jd

**Loame and Sande** xj lodes

ijs ix d

**Haire** xij bushelles at vijd the bushell

vijs

---

635 I.E. the royal stores at Scotland Yard in London.

636 Daughter of the Earl of Montgomery, see the main text p 121f.

637 I.E. mangers.

638 ?etes-above this.

639 I.E. bushels.

## Red Oker and Tilepynnes

xxjd

Other necc[essar]ies viz **Shovelles Bastrope Pailles Baskettes Broomes and Candles**

xjs viijd

and for provicons from his Ma[jesty's] Stores at Scotland yarde and Theobaldes before chardged

vij£ iiijs viijd

In all

}— **xxxj£ xiiijs viijd**

**Landcarryadge of provicons**

}— **lxxvs.**

**Wages** viz of

**Masons** at ijs and xxijd per diem

xljs

**Carpenters** at xxijd and xxd the peece per diem

iii£ xxijd

**Brickleyo[rs]** at xxd and xviijd the peece per diem

vij£ viijd

**Plumbers** at xviijd per diem

xlijs

**Plasterers** at the like rate per diem

xxxxs

**A Mattleyer** at the same rate per diem

xvjs viijd

**Sawyers** at ijs vjd the couple per diem

xxs

**Mazercowrers** at xvjd and xiiijd the peece per diem

xljs viijd

**Laborers** at xijd the peece per diem

vij£ viijs

and to Henry Hearne **Clerke of the woorkes** for his horshier xl<sup>ty</sup> Daies at xvjd per diem

liijs iiijd

In all

}— **xxxij£ xvs ijd**

and **Taskewoorkes** viz to John Decreetes<sup>640</sup> for primeinge and paintinge a Phane<sup>641</sup> and richly guildinge a Crosse in the same w[ith] fower flowers ?devis<sup>642</sup> for the topp of the Clockhouse

xvs

and to Richard Stanhopp for paintinge of Timbercoulor in oyle the Arbor in the Garden conteyninge ix<sup>en</sup> yardes di at xvjd the yarde

xijs viijd

In all

}— **xxvijs viijd**

In all the chardges of the saide woorkes and Buildinges p[er]formed at Enfeild house w[ith]in the time of this Accompte app[er]inge in three perticuler Bookes thereof subscribed by Thofficers and Clerke of the woorkes and hereuppon examyned and remaininge may also appeare the some of

}— **lxi£ xijs vjd**

---

640 John de Crites, the royal Sergeant Painter.

641 I.E. weather vane.

642 The reading is unclear partly as there appears to have been a scribal correction so two words appear to run together. The most likely reading of the phrase is 'four flower device' but the final word especially is not certain.



**Warrants for Work at Elsyng, 1628 - 1634**  
**(NA:LC5/132)**

[f. 17]

**[For the] Office of th[e] Workes**

A Warraunt to th[e] Officers of th[e] workes for th[e] guarding of ?foure Borders in a Garden at Enfield about w[i]th tiles and for th[e] makeing of a pipe of lead from th[e] top of the house downe into a ?Greene Court adjoyning to the sayd Garden for conveyance of th[e] water. May 26 1628

[f. 122]

**[For] Worke to be done at Enfield House**

A warraunt for worke to be done at Enfield house vi[deli]z[e]t the garden wall to bee new cop[e]d & Buttres[ed] & other thinges that bee needfule about the garden to bee repayred. Leades & glase windowes about th[e] house where need is to be mended The barne walles to bee mended & the roofe thereof tiled The Coach house stable to bee newe planked and other necessary reparations to be done there And at the lodge within the parke ?new ?groundsellis to be layd in th[e] Hall & Parlour, the tiling to bee mended th[e] walles to be plaistered : The glase, windowes, th[e] kitchin ?Flowre,<sup>643</sup> th[e] Barne and Stable there to bee mended & the roofe therof to bee thatcht & two new doores to be made to it.<sup>644</sup>

[f. 304]

**[To the] Surveyor**

A warr[au]nt to th[e] surveyor for the repayring of Enfield house ?eod.<sup>645</sup>

[f. 334]

**[To the] Surveyor**

A Warraunt to th[e] Surveyor for th[e] repayring of Enfield house & ?outhouses<sup>646</sup> & Barne. May 11 1633.

---

643 I.E. Floor.

644 Not dated, but the previous entry on this page is dated 6<sup>th</sup> June 1629 and the succeeding entry 8<sup>th</sup> June.

645 Not dated. There are several entries on this page, but only the first is dated - for 7<sup>th</sup> July 1632.

646 The reading is unclear, but the alternative seems to be 'butthruses' or similar which even if for buttresses appears to be far less likely in context.

**Warrants for Work at Elsyng, 1634 - 1636**  
**(NA:LC5/134)**

*[f. 18]*

**[To the] Office of th[e] workes**

A warr[an]t to M[aste]r Surveyor for the repaying of Enfield House. October 20. 1634

*[f. 74]*

**[To the] M[aste]r Survayer**

Another for reparations at Enfield House (vi[deli]z[e]t) the seelings of the House to bee mended where need is The glasse & Timberworke about the windowes : the water pipes & cockes the leades the Garden Walles & Buttresses : the great arbor in th[e] ?slate<sup>647</sup> & Timberworke & such other as upon ?view shall appeare requisite. ?eod.

**[To the] M[aste]r Survayer<sup>648</sup>**

Another for A little study over the stayre case at the house keepers lodgings to be made for M[aste]r ?Haddon. eod.<sup>649</sup>

*[f. 106]*

**[To the] Survayor**

A warr[an]t to M[aster] Survayer for reparations in Enfield Garden (vi[deli]z[e]t) the walles & buttresses to be mended, the stonye stayres w[ith]in th[e] gardens to be repayred & new sett the roofes of the Arbours to be repayred w[ith] slate & the timber Worke & lead therof to bee mended. the water pipes to bee mended, good lockes & keyes to each dore & a new dore to bee made there & such other reparations as shall appeare necessary. Apr 2. 1636.

**[For] Baleal Peter**

One Bill signed for Peter Baleall keper of Enfield Gardens for 16£ 13s 10d for dresing th[e] Gardens for the Quarter ended th[e] last of September 1635 signed Apr 2. 1636

---

647 The reading is not certain and '[e]state' is possible or even conceivably 'lake', but the sense is probably an arbour with a slate roof given the later warrant below.

648 This warrant is listed immediately after the preceding and whilst not specifying Enfield seems very likely to apply to it, particularly as these are the last warrants on the page (the other warrants preceding them deal with works at Whitehall).

649 Neither warrant is dated, but two at the top of the same page are dated to June and July 1635.

## Glossary

This limited glossary may be of use especially for some terminology used in the funeral accounts and inventory of the possessions of Sir Thomas Lovell, though a few other archaic terms frequently met with have also been included. As spelling varies enormously terms are usually listed only by the more common spelling(s) found in the documents transcribed here and explanations of these terms are often not repeated in the footnotes to the texts, though numbers of others have been identified (often on their first occurrence only) in those footnotes. For further discussion of woodworking/building terms see also p 303f of the main volume text.

Andirons	Supports for logs in a hearth
Antiphoner	A psalm or hymn book
Apparel (of e.g. a vestment)	Embroidered cloth pinned to sleeves
Baste rope	Rope made of bast (hemp or similar fibres)
Bawdkin	A gold thread/silk fabric.
Bridges	(Often silk from) Bruges
Buckram	Fine cotton/linen cloth
Bustian	A cotton fabric
Butts	Archery targets
Corporas case	A cloth bag to store Corporal cloth (placed on the altar during mass)
Chamblet	A silk or angora cloth
Cuysmatery (i.e. Chrismatory).	A sacramental for containing consecrated oil
Dornick	A wool and linen fabric, also known as dornicks and darnacle
Elle (Ell)	A cloth measure = c. 45 inches
Emptions/emptions	Raw materials/tools etc
Fustians	Heavy cotton/linen or wool/linen curtains
Feoffee	A trustee who held land for someone
Gean	Genoese (often carpets)
Grail	A book about Arthurian legend/the search for the holy grail
Halpace/hallpacy (or similar)	A term that can mean variously a high step, stairs, a raised floor or even a hearth
Hogges	Young sheep (9 to 18 months old)
Horsemete	Stabling/feeding of horses
Jack of plates	A padded jacket with segmented armour plates
Jointour (i.e. jointure)	An estate settled on a widow to support her after her husband's death (similar to a dowry)
Kendall	A fulled cloth made in Kendal
Kersey (i.e. Jersey)	A fulled cloth from Jersey
Laten	A copper alloy
Latta	Tin
Napery	Napkins, tablecloths etc/a room in which such were kept
Packthread	A strong thread used for stitching/tying packs
Paxes	Tablets decorated with a sacred figure (e.g. Christ) and sometimes ceremonially kissed by participants at mass
Paylet	A pallet bed
Paylet Chamber	A room in which servants slept
Playing coats	Masque costumes etc
Processional	A book of litanies and hymns for religious processions
Quarrelles (i.e. quarries)	Diamond/triangular panes of window glass
Quarters/quartring	A quarter timber was typically an 8 ft 6 inch length of timber 3½ x 2

	inches in cross section (or 4½ x 3 inches if a ‘double quarter’) and building with them may be referred to as quartering up.
Rounds	Archery targets
Sallet	A visorless helmet with cheek and neck plates
Sarsnet (or Sarcenet)	A fine, soft silk fabric
Saye	A woollen cloth
Selour (or Celour)	A canopy for a four poster bed
Sendall	A fine silk cloth
Spermer (or Spaver or Sperver)	A bed canopy
Splints	Cloth or leather backed steel armour for the arm
Stick	A unit of measure of tapestry (? an Ell rod so 45 inches)
Tabetes (or Tapetes)	Tapestry panels
Tester (or Testour)	A headboard for a four poster bed
Verder	Cloth or tapestry with plant or other natural world motifs
Vice	A spiral stair
Wainscot	Imported oak used for panelling and jointed furniture
Wedders	Castrated sheep

# Indexes of buildings, rooms and parts of the palace represented in the sources

The following tables list by document the buildings or rooms, and then the broad areas, within the palace mentioned in each source. Many such identifications reoccur in multiple documents and an attempt is made in the main text (section 5.1.3) to explore where references are to the same or different rooms, but to simply list the dates at which e.g. parlors occur would be misleading as there were certainly multiple rooms referred to by such terms in the palace. An indication of the more important locational information derivable from entries (or where an inference has been drawn or a structural detail is revealed) has been added, but to judge where something might have been it is necessary to interrogate the original source and often to cross reference it with others so this index is intended only as a starting point for exploring the sources. Documents are listed in date order (with those of c. 1524 and of 1541 respectively combined into single entries).

## 1) Individual buildings and rooms

Room or Structure	Source	Notes
<b>c. 1524 Lovell's inventory and will</b>		
The parlour	NA:PROB2/199	Between the chapel and the porter's lodge
The porter's lodge	NA:PROB2/199	
The old lodge	NA:PROB2/199	
The auditor's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber next to the auditor's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The clerk of the kitchens' chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber next to the counting house	NA:PROB2/199	
The counting house	NA:PROB2/199	
Lady Lovell's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The great chamber	NA:PROB2/199	Next to Lady Lovell's chamber
The dining parlour	NA:PROB2/199	
The great parlour	NA:PROB2/199	
The hall	NA:PROB2/199	
Lord of Oxford's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
	NA:PROB11/23/9	
The chamber next to the gate	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber over the gate	NA:PROB2/199	
Master Carlton's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The inner chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber in the round tower	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber over the armoury	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber next to the armoury	NA:PROB2/199	
[The armoury]	NA:PROB2/199	Implied by the preceding
The stone stair chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber over the pastry	NA:PROB2/199	
The steward's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The kitchen chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The green chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The great chamber over the	NA:PROB2/199	

buttery		
The little closet chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The closet over the vice (stair)	NA:PROB2/199	
The Queen's chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The Queen's privy chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The King's dining chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The King's pallet chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
The King's lodgings	NA:PROB2/199	
King's dining chamber	NA:PROB11/23/9	Together called 'the Chambery in the story before the garden'
[King's] privy chamber		
[King's] inner chamber		
The closet	NA:PROB2/199	Next to the King's lodgings
Master Lovell's own chamber	NA:PROB2/199	
Lord of Oxford's closet	NA:PROB2/199	
The first chamber in the third story	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber next to the vice (stair)	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber next to the wardrobe	NA:PROB2/199	
The chamber beyond the wardrobe	NA:PROB2/199	
The highest chamber over the gate	NA:PROB2/199	
The middle chamber	NA:PROB2/199	Next to the preceding
The third chamber	NA:PROB2/199	Next to the preceding
The chapel	NA:PROB2/199	
The wardrobe	NA:PROB2/199	
The pantry	NA:PROB2/199	
The buttery	NA:PROB2/199	
The napery	NA:PROB2/199	
The scullery	NA:PROB2/199	
The kitchen	NA:PROB2/199	
The pastry house	NA:PROB2/199	
The brewhouse	NA:PROB2/199	
The bakehouse	NA:PROB2/199	
The great chamber	NA:PROB11/23/9	Over the parlour and next to the chapel
The chamber over the chapel	NA:PROB11/23/9	
<b>1540</b>		
King's great chamber	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	With buttressed window
The hall	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	On the ground floor
The keeper's kitchen	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The kitchen	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The great long barn	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	In the outer court
The King's parlour	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234	

	– 253v	
The pastry house	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The buttery	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The porter's lodge	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
(The tower over) the nursery	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The Prince's chambers	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
Master controller's [Comptroller's] chambers	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	Implied to be three rooms
The gatehouse	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	Adjoining the great long barn
The great long garnor	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	Over the stables
[The stables]	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	Implied by the previous
<b>1541</b>		
The King's bedchamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Parts of 'the King's lodgings' implied to be in the inner court
The King's raying chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
The King's stole chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
(?The King's) privy chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
Lady Mary's lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Implied to be in the inner court
Lady Elizabeth grace chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The Prince's (grace) chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	Possibly two chambers, conceivably including the next
The Prince's closet	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The rockers chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The privy jakes	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The chamber over the gate	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Implied to be in the inner court and indicating a gatehouse between inner and outer courts
Master chamberlain's chamber/lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Implied to be in the inner court and to be on the ground floor
	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
Lady mistress' chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Implied to be in the inner court
Lady Troy's chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	

The meat roasting shed	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Built 1541 and 60 ft long
The porter's ward and the porter's lodge	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Probably identical; the 'ward' with 'great bridges'
	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The privy kitchen	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	Presumably identical
	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The King's kitchens	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The Prince's privy kitchen	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The hall	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	With a door into 'the kitchen'
The hall kitchen	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
The master (clerk) comptroller's lodging/chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The gallery in the outer court	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
The buttery	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The scalding house and scullery house	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	?A single room
The King's stables	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	Two buildings with a door between them
The Prince's (great) stable	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The clerk of the kitchen's chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
Master steward's chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The woodhouse	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	?In the woodyard
The high chamberlain's (chamber)	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	Implied by mention of a door, presumably to a chamber
Master Haynes chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
Grooms of the stable (??chamber)	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The spicery	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
Master Koke's chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The pantry	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The poultry	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff.	Whether the reference is to a



	188 – 195v	room in the main complex or to a building in the wider grounds is unobvious
The great chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The wardrobe	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The alms house	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The coal house	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	Probably to be understood as a (char)coal house
The rush house	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The porter's lodge	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
Master Pegatte's chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The boiling house	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The outer garnar	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The storehouse	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
The ? 'aumars' door	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	The reading is less clear than one would like and the reference just to a door. It may mean almoner and so conceivably an almoner's chamber
The bakehouse	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
<b>1542</b>		
The chandlery	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	With a 22 ft long, 20 ft high room above, partitioned in 1542
The pastry	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The groom porter's lodging	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The stables	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The spicery	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Lady Kemp's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The fish house	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The hall	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The privy kitchen	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Lady Mary's lodging	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	

Lady Elizabeth's lodging	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Master chamberlain's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The vice chamberlain's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Master steward's chamber/lodgings	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Master comptroller's chamber/lodgings	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Master comptroller's jakes	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The stables	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The barns	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Master conferrer's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
Lady Mary Douglas' chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The clerk of the spicery's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
The physician's chamber	BM MS Add. 10109, ff. 115 - 122	
<b>1568</b>		
The (Queen's) bedchamber	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The Queen's privy lodging/the (Queen's) privy chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The (Queen's) raying chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The (?Queen's) closet	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The library	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The gallery	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The chamber next to the gallery	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Lord of Leicester's lodging	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The lord steward's lodging	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Lord of Warwick's lodging	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Lord Hunsdon's lodging	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The ladies of the privy chamber's lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Lord Norfolk's lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	

Lord Marquess' lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Lord chamberlain's lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The kitchens	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
Mr secretary's lodgings	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The great chamber	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
The parlour	Bodleian MS Rawlinson A195C, ff. 243v – 251v	
<b>1576</b>		
The Queen's lodgings	NA:E351/3211, m. 6	
<b>1579</b>		
The Queen's lodgings	NA:E351/3214, mm. 7 - 8	
The keeper's lodgings	NA:E351/3214, mm. 7 - 8	
The dovehouse	NA:E351/3214, mm. 7 - 8	
<b>1580</b>		
The hall	NA:E351/3215, mm. 6 - 7	
The long stable	NA:E351/3215, mm. 6 - 7	
<b>1581</b>		
The larder chamber	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The garrett	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The kitchen chamber	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
Stables	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	Specifying two stables
The bakehouse	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	A shed over a great oven may be part of this
The gentlemen usher's chamber	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The hall	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The chapel	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The Queen's lodgings	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The branhouse	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	In the brickyard
The coal house	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	In the brickyard
Other unspecified buildings/rooms	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	In the brickyard
The fish house	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The gatehouse	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
Barns	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The deerhouse	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
The keeper's lodgings' larder	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
<b>1589/90</b>		
The buttery	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	Possibly implied to be adjacent to the larder ??and (?kitchen) garden and dovehouse yard
The larder	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	Implied to be adjacent to the (?kitchen) garden and dovehouse yard
The kitchen	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
The hall	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 –	

	14v	
The hall dining chamber	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
The hall guest chamber	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
The parlour	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
The dovehouse	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
<b>1593</b>		
The keeper's lodge	NA:LR12/16/469, mm. 1 – 3	
The barn 'and other outhouses'	NA:LR12/16/469, mm. 1 – 3	
The ?chest house	NA:LR12/16/469, mm. 1 – 3	
<b>1602/3</b>		
Bridges	NA:E351/3238, m. 13	Unspecified
Stables	NA:E351/3238, m. 13	
The passage ? by the hall	NA:E351/3238, m. 13	
<b>1605/6</b>		
The King's privy lodgings	NA:E351/3241, m. 32	
Larders	NA:E351/3241, m. 32	
Kitchens	NA:E351/3241, m. 32	
The coal house	NA:E351/3241, m. 32	
<b>1606 (and 1597) inventory</b>		
The nightingale chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
The chamber over the kitchen	Hatfield House Box D41	
[The kitchen]	Hatfield House Box D41	Implied by the preceding
The chamber with red cloth hangings....	Hatfield House Box D41	
The inner chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
The great chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
Pawley Vycynes' chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
My master's chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
The chamber for those that wayte...	Hatfield House Box D41	Next to the preceding
Servants' chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	Next to the preceding
The stairhead chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	Next to the preceding
The next chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	Next to the preceding
The next chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	Next to the preceding
The upper chamber	Hatfield House Box D41	
The chamber next to the stables	Hatfield House Box D41	
[The stables]	Hatfield House Box D41	Implied by the preceding
The hall	Hatfield House Box D41	
The Parlour Next to the Hall	Hatfield House Box D41	
The Wardrobe	Hatfield House Box D41	
The buttery	Hatfield House Box D41	
The kitchen	Hatfield House Box D41	Implied by a list of contents
The pastry	Hatfield House Box D41	
[The nappery]	Hatfield House Box D41	Implied by a list of table linen
<b>1606/7</b>		
King's lodgings	NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	
French ambassador's lodgings	NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	Presumably temporary

[French] ambassador's kitchen	NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	Presumably temporary
Kitchens	NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	
Scullery	NA:E351/3242, m. 17v	
<b>1609/10</b>		
The hawks mews (falconry bird house)	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Created 1609/10 in a long room/range over the following
Stables	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	'on the south side of the court'
The housekeeper's lodgings/house	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	
The dining chamber	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Implied by the following to be in the second storey of the gatehouse
The great room over the dining chamber	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	In the third storey of the gatehouse
The room next to the preceding	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	In the third storey of the gatehouse
The hall	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	
The chapel	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Its west end adjacent to a moat
The kitchen	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Near to the boiling place
The boiling place	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Near to the kitchen
The bedchamber over the parlour	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	
[The parlour]	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Implied by the preceding
The chamber over the buttery	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	
[The buttery]	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	Implied by the preceding
The withdrawing chamber	NA:E351/3244, mm. 17 – 18v	
<b>1610/11</b>		
The new hall	NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v	With cellar beneath
The new pantry	NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v	With stairs down to the cellar below the hall
The gatehouse	NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v	
The new washhouse	NA:E351/3245, mm. 19v – 20v	
<b>1611/12</b>		
The stable	NA:E351/3246, m. 17	Thatched (?and so possibly attached to the lodge in New Park not the main house)
<b>December 1612 inventory</b>		
The hall	Hatfield House Box D40	
The chamber next to the parlour	Hatfield House Box D40	
[The parlour]	Hatfield House Box D40	Implied by the preceding
Mr. Powell's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Mr. Palmer's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Mr. Quinbleton's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The cator's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Mr. Harbot's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The two-bed chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Thomas Ranton's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Sir William Harbot's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The cook's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The porter's lodge	Hatfield House Box D40	
A room under the stairs	Hatfield House Box D40	
The great chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	

The withdrawing chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
Two other chambers	Hatfield House Box D40	?Could include named chambers above
The gentlewomens' chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The maids' chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The gallery	Hatfield House Box D40	
Mr Wilkinson's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
My Lady's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The canopy chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The old lodgings	Hatfield House Box D40	
The pallet chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The red chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The chaplain's chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The low chamber	Hatfield House Box D40	
The pantry	Hatfield House Box D40	
The kitchen	Hatfield House Box D40	
The scullery	Hatfield House Box D40	
<b>1615/16</b>		
Laundry	NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v - 13	Brick paved
King's bed chamber	NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v - 13	
Other rooms 'by' the King's bed chamber	NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v - 13	
Turrets	NA:E351/3250, mm. 12v - 13	
<b>1617/18 no evidence</b>		
<b>1618/19</b>		
Lady Norris' room	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
The waiters' room	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
Lady Montgomery's bedchamber	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
The room next to the preceding	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
The hall	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	With a great porch
The kitchen	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
The boiling place	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	
Turrets	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	Two mentioned
Lady Pembroke's bedchamber	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	A little passage between this and the following
Lady Anne (Dormer's) Bedchamber	NA:AO1/2422/49, mm. 19 - 20	A little passage between this and the preceding
<b>1619/20</b>		
The kitchen	NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	
The bakehouse	NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	
The cellar	NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	
A passage leading to 'the offyces'	NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	?From the stairs into the cellar
<b>1621/22</b>		
The wardrobe	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
Stables	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	Total of three mentioned
Lady Montgomery's closet	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
Passage room to the preceding	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
The great chamber	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	With stairs going up to
A lodging	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	21 ft long and 8 ft wide
The bakehouse	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	

The kitchens	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
The hall	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
The steward's lodgings	NA:E351/3255, m. 11v	
<b>1622/3 no evidence</b>		
<b>1623/4</b>		
The kitchen	NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	
The bakehouse	NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	
The bolting (sieving) house	NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	
The laundry	NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	
A great staircase with two halls below	NA:E351/3257, mm. 17 – 17v	
<b>1624/5 no evidence</b>		
<b>1625/6</b>		
Countess of Montgomery's lodging	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
Clark of the kitchen's lodging	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	With passages leading to the kitchen and pantry
The kitchen	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
The pantry	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
The barn	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
The stables	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
(One of) the cellars	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	
<b>1626/7</b>		
The clockhouse	NA:E351/3260 m. 7v	
<b>1627/28</b>		
The kitchen	NA:E351/3261, m. 14v	
The coach horse stable	NA:E351/3261, m. 14v	
The clockhouse	NA:E351/3261, m. 14v	
<b>1628 – 34</b>		
The barn	NA: LC5/132	
The coach house stable	NA: LC5/132	
?Outhouses	NA: LC5/132	
<b>1634 – 41</b>		
The keeper's lodgings with a small study for Mr. Haddon over the stair case	NA:LC5/134	Probably at Elsyng though this is not absolutely certain

## 2) Broad Areas of the Palace

<b>1540</b>		
The kitchen court	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The inner court	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
The outer court	Bodleian MS Don. c. 206, ff. 234 – 253v	
<b>1541</b>		
The outer court	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 196 – 207v	
The woodyard	Bodleian MS Rawlins D. 781, ff. 188 – 195v	
<b>1581</b>		

The brickyard	NA:E351/3216, mm. 16 – 16v	
<b>1589/90</b>		
The dovehouse yard	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
The kitchen garden	NA:LR12/36/1329, mm. 13 – 14v	
<b>1611/12</b>		
Wasteground	NA:E351/3246, m. 17	
The watergate	NA:E351/3246, m. 17	
<b>1619/20</b>		
The outer court	NA: E351/3253 m. 10v	With ‘great gates’
<b>1625/6</b>		
The woodyard	NA:E351/3259, mm. 17v – 18	With a ‘great gate’ going into it
<b>1628 - 34</b>		
A garden and adjoining green court	NA: LC5/132	



## A note on the identification of Sir John de Enefeld and his son John de Enefeld and the wider de Enefeld families in the thirteenth and earlier fourteenth centuries

As has been noted in Chapter 1 there are many, often but not always demonstrably separate, John de Enefelds recorded in the London region at the right dates to be absolutely sure of the identity of the two John de Enefelds who seem to have been key to the development of the later manor of Worcesters. The surname was clearly quite common in and around London, and in some cases more widely, in the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, often with little to differentiate what were probably multiple de Enefeld families at different levels of society. Thus, for instance, there was also a second ?separate de Enefeld family in Essex to that briefly reviewed in the main volume text at p 8 (note 53) who were based at Felstead, beginning by 1342 with a John de Enefeld who seems to have been the (?perhaps adopted) ‘son and heir’ of Robert de Plessetis (John died in that year, leaving a widow Agnes and had a son Robert who inherited his father’s lands and immediately enfeoffed some of them to others).<sup>650</sup> Whilst not claiming to be exhaustive, and focused principally on demonstrating the problems of isolating the two John de Enefelds who seem to have been involved in the genesis of the later manor of Worcesters, this note therefore gives a brief survey of some of the evidence for individuals named de Enefeld mainly in the Greater London area in the thirteenth and earlier fourteenth centuries to illustrate the problems of isolating the de Enefelds in question.

Geographically probably closer than the Felstead family to the John de Enefelds who are of interest in respect of this manor, but perhaps at a lower level in society, there was clearly a John de Enefeld, ‘king’s yeoman’ and later king’s sergeant at arms<sup>651</sup> active from before 1307 to 1331 when he was given 20 marks a year for his service to Edward I, II and III, which had included escorting foreign dignitaries and churchmen visiting England, seizing the castle of Montgomery, making arrests and escorting prisoners.<sup>652</sup> It is likely he who was commissioned to raise and lead a force from Middlesex to Newcastle to fight the Scots in 1323 and is subsequently found making assessments of fighting men in the county in 1324, 1325 and 1330.<sup>653</sup>

Multiple individuals bearing the name de Enefeld<sup>654</sup> in the City of London, may also be traced; and they include several clearly separate John de Enefelds one cannot probably entirely exclude as being John de Enefeld (the younger) discussed in the main volume text at p 8. One can exclude a few on the grounds of the date of their death including John de Enefeld a London ‘chaundler’ (d. 1346), husband of Margaret (d. in or by 1359) and father of Thomas and Elizabeth.<sup>655</sup> He was probably the John de Enefeld, ‘chaundler’ who in August 1327 stood surety for the Warden of the Conduit and so the John de Enefeld ‘living near the Conduit’ in November 1337.<sup>656</sup> However, whether he was the John de Enefeld mainpurner for prisoners in the Tower of London in September 1320, chosen as a safeguarder of the City for Chepe ward in April 1338, found contributing £10 to a loan to the king in 1339, the same year charged with collecting religious house contributions for the defence of the City and dispersing rebates on a loan to the king in 1343 is less certain.<sup>657</sup> Even more uncertain is whether he is also the London ‘cornmonger’ elected as warden of the Grascherche and Neugate corn markets (1342) and Friars Minors (1344), made a guardian of the Walbrook (1345) and present at a Guildhall assembly in 1345,<sup>658</sup> let alone whether he was the John de Enefeld elected to treat with the king for the City in 1341.<sup>659</sup> Then again a John de Enefeld

---

650 For this family see Cal. Pat 1340 - 1343, 392 – 3 and 571; Cal. Fine Rolls 5, 301 and 307 – 8.

651 If this was not in fact the Sir John de Enefeld who is of interest in respect of Worcesters (as Moor (1929) 306 believed he was).

652 Cal. Pat. 1307 - 1313, 503 and 578; Cal. Pat. 1313 - 1321, 166, 201 and 575; Cal. Pat. 1321 – 1324, 237, 300 and 333; Cal. Pat. 1327 – 1330, 93; Cal. Pat. 1330 – 1334, 119.

653 Cal. Pat. 1321 – 1324, 274; Cal. Pat. 1324 – 1327, 10, 73, 95 and 194; Cal. Pat. 1327 – 1330, 571.

654 In the thirteenth and early fourteenth centuries the name is often de Enefeud and later in some cases de Enfeld, de Enefelde, de Enefend, de Eneffeld and perhaps even de Evenefeld (taken as a variant in Cal. C.L. G and Cal. Wills C. Hust. ii, but alternatively derived from Evenefeld in Staffordshire (cf. Cal. Inq. Misc. 2, 311, No. 1271)).

655 Cal. C.L. G, 113 and 164; Cal. Wills. C. Hust. i, 485.

656 Cal. C.L. E, 220; Cal. C.L. F, 29.

657 Cal. Fine Rolls 3, 32; Cal. C.L. F, 21; Cal. C.L. F, 47; Cal. Pleas i, Roll A3, cedula; Cal. Pleas i, Roll A5, m. 14.

658 Cal. C.L. F, 83, 102, 120 and 122.

659 Cal. Pleas i, Roll A3, m. 23.

had held the office of sergeant of the customs in the City of London before his death in or by 1332, yet an obviously different John de Enefeld was appointed chief butler in the port of London and instructed to collect dues on wine in 1335.<sup>660</sup> The likelihood is that at least two and quite possibly several John de Enefelds are represented here, one or more of whom could still just conceivably be relevant to the development of the later manor of Worcesters, though it is impossible to be sure. One can though exclude as relevant to the development of the manor (d. after 1349) two eponymous Londoners, a brewer and a ‘grosser’<sup>661</sup> and others who appear to have been active at too early a date, including John (and Christina) de Enefeld in 1276/7;<sup>662</sup> John, a goldsmith in October 1278 and son of David de Enefeld (granted dies in the mint of London in 1256 and probably d. 1260);<sup>663</sup> John son of William de Enefeld in September 1281;<sup>664</sup> and John de Enefeld (one or more person(s) who could include the preceding) in 1281, 1283, 1284 and 1286.<sup>665</sup> But this leaves at least two more John de Enefelds just in London: Johanne de Enefeld in 1310; and John de Enefeld, spicer in 1342 – 4.<sup>666</sup>

Clearly then the surname was fairly widespread at least in London, where it is recorded as early as 1239,<sup>667</sup> and obviously held by more than one family since we can also note individuals, often again with the same first name, but obviously not the same person, called Peter de Enefeld, probably a wool merchant in 1272;<sup>668</sup> Richard de Enefeld, ‘le heymongere’ in 1295;<sup>669</sup> William de Enefeld, a fishmonger and son of (?the same) Richard in 1311 (and perhaps the same Richard as recorded in 1308);<sup>670</sup> probably a different William de Enefeld in 1259/60 and 1264/5 who might or might not be the eponymous servant of Poncius de Mora, the king’s merchant of London in 1272 and or the envoy of Ralph le Blund of London in 1280;<sup>671</sup> Tettricus de Enefeld in 1277/8;<sup>672</sup> Simon de Enefeld in 1281, who might also be the Simon de Enefeld, arbalester (soldier) of 1314;<sup>673</sup> Alan de Enefeld of Candlewick Street ward in 1275/6;<sup>674</sup> Henry de Enefeld, ‘apothecary in 1293;<sup>675</sup> Richard de Enefeld ‘fuyster’ (fuster; a saddle tree maker) in 1309;<sup>676</sup> a different Richard de Enefeld, apprentice to William de Enefeld, fuster (so probably not any of the Williams above), in 1311/12;<sup>677</sup> William de Enefeld ‘kissere’ (who could be one of the above or not) in 1310/11;<sup>678</sup> Richard (probably the apprentice just noted) and William (junior) de Enefeld, fusters, in 1322, 1327, 1328, 1331, 1333 and 1339;<sup>679</sup> and Thomas de Enefeld in 1285), with another Thomas, pepperer/grocer and husband of Agnes – if all the same Thomas - in 1316 and 1320 – 28.<sup>680</sup> (Plus (if the name really does represent de Enefeld) John de Evenefeld, pepperer ?son of Thomas (maybe the Thomas just noted), brother of Thomas, husband of (1) Dionisia and (2) Imanya, father of John and d. 1369.<sup>681</sup>)

---

660 Cal. Pat. 1330 – 1334, 380; Cal. Pat. 1334 – 1338, 77.

661 Cal. C.L. G, 51, 76 and 129. Another John de Enefeld is mentioned in the will of John of Northampton in 1397 (Kim (2015) 276).

662 Cat. Anc. Deeds 2, 34, No. A.2069.

663 Cal. C.L. A, 25; Cal. Pat. 1324 – 1327, 506; Cal. Pat. 1258 – 1266, 73.

664 Cal. C.L. B, 6 – 7.

665 Cal. C.L. B, 5; Cal. C.L. A, 66, 159 and 164.

666 Cat. Anc. Deeds 2, 33, No. A.2064; Cal. Pat. 1338 – 40, 555; Cal. Pat. 1343 – 1345, 237.

667 Cal. Lib. R. 1226 – 1240, 396.

668 Cal. Pat. 1258 – 1266, 73.

669 Cal. C.L. B, 60.

670 Cal. C.L. D, 148; Cal. C.L. B, 210.

671 Cat. Anc. Deeds 2, 464, No. C.1929; 103, No. A.2637; Cal. Pat. 1258 – 1266, 699 and 416.

672 Cal. C.L. A, 205.

673 Cal. C.L. B, 4 and 6 – 7; Cal. C.L. D, 309.

674 Cal. C.L. B, 257.

675 Cal. C.L. C, 17.

676 Cal. C.L. D, 148.

677 Cal. C.L. D, 168.

678 Cal. C.L. D, 136.

679 Cal. C.L. E, 169, 213, 224, 234 and 260; Cal. Pleas 1, Roll A3, m. 10.

680 Cal. Pat. 1281 – 1292, 205; Cal. C.L. E, 116, 128, 130 and 232; Cal. C.L. H, 143.

681 Cal. C.L. G, 262; Cal. Wills C. Hust. ii, 129 – 30.

Equally there were de Enefelds (perhaps related to, or identical to, some in the City or in Essex) in other parts of Middlesex than Enfield (Richard de Enefeld in 1264/5 in Gore hundred)<sup>682</sup> and who we cannot locate geographically (cf the Henry de Enefeld who was included in a general pardoning of Lancastrian supporters in 1318;<sup>683</sup> and the William de Enfield who was pardoned for past crimes in 1336).<sup>684</sup> Again, the full identification of these multiple individuals and their relationships is beyond the scope of the present work, even were it possible, and especially as the de Enefeld diaspora reached into various home counties with a William de Enefeld (conceivably the preceding) recorded in Buckinghamshire;<sup>685</sup> one (a knave (*garcionis*)) at least visiting Lichfield in 1283;<sup>686</sup> a John de Enefield recorded in Froille, Hampshire (though he did die after 1349);<sup>687</sup> and even a John de Enefeld holding a burgage at Berwick-on-Tweed in 1304.<sup>688</sup> But the foregoing does demonstrate that the name is far too common to confidently identify and isolate the individuals who were involved in the early history of the later Manor of Worcesters.

---

682 Cal. Inq. Misc. 1, 246, No. 808.

683 Cal. Pat. 1313 – 1321, 229.

684 Cal. Pat. 1334 – 1338, 321.

685 Cat. Anc. Deeds 6, 27, No. C.39880.

686 Cal. Pat. 1281 – 1292, 97.

687 Cal. Inq. Misc. 3, 316f No. 837.

688 Cal. Inq. Misc. 1, 524, No. 1928.

### Archaeological Site Code Concordance

Context Prefix in Main Text	Site Code	Notes
04	EGP04	
05	ENB05	
05A	ENA05	
05B	ENC05	P prefixed evaluation pits
06	ENE06	P prefixed evaluation pits
07	ENF07	
08	ESY08	
09	EYG09	
10	FXB10	
10A	FXC10	
11	FXD11	
12	FXE12	
12A	FXF12	Monitoring M1 (cycle track)
13	FXG13	
13A	FXH13	Monitoring M2
14	FXI14	
15	FXK15	
16	FXL16	
17	FXO17	
18	FXQ18	
18A	FXP18	Monitoring M3
19	FXR19	
Northamptonshire Archaeology Work in 2010	FFH10	

(Site codes for work in the area which produced no significant results relating to the palace included: ENH08; FXM17; FXN17)